

2017

# Portals to the Past: A Bibliographical and Resource Guide to Michigan's Upper Peninsula

Russel Magnaghi

*Northern Michigan University*, [rmagnagh@nmu.edu](mailto:rmagnagh@nmu.edu)

Follow this and additional works at: [http://commons.nmu.edu/facwork\\_book](http://commons.nmu.edu/facwork_book)



Part of the [History Commons](#)

---

## Recommended Citation

Magnaghi, Russel, "Portals to the Past: A Bibliographical and Resource Guide to Michigan's Upper Peninsula" (2017). *Books*. 27.  
[http://commons.nmu.edu/facwork\\_book/27](http://commons.nmu.edu/facwork_book/27)

This Book is brought to you for free and open access by NMU Commons. It has been accepted for inclusion in Books by an authorized administrator of NMU Commons. For more information, please contact [kmcdonou@nmu.edu](mailto:kmcdonou@nmu.edu), [bsarjean@nmu.edu](mailto:bsarjean@nmu.edu).

CENTER FOR UPPER PENINSULA STUDIES

# Portals to the Past: A Bibliographical and Resource Guide to Michigan's Upper Peninsula

---

**Russell M. Magnaghi**

2017

Revised edition

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

TABLE OF CONTENTS.....	2
REVISED INTRODUCTION FOR SECOND EDITION.....	6
GENERAL OVERVIEW.....	8
AGRICULTURE .....	13
AMERICAN PRESENCE, 1796-1840.....	16
ARCHIVAL REPORTS .....	21
AUTOBIOGRAPHICAL AND PERSONAL ACCOUNTS.....	21
BIOGRAPHIES .....	26
BORDERLANDS – (See NORTHERN BORDERLANDS) .....	29
BRITISH LIFE AND TIMES, 1763-1796.....	29
BUSINESSES.....	34
CAMPS - (See TRAVEL, TOURISM, AND OUTDOOR RECREATION: Private Clubs, Camps, and Resorts).....	35
COMMERCIAL FISHING .....	35
COMMUNITIES AND PLACES.....	36
CO-OPERATIVE MOVEMENT .....	47
COPPER MINING - (See MINING) .....	48
EDUCATION.....	48
EDUCATIONAL RESOURCES.....	50
ENVIRONMENT .....	51
FAMOUS PEOPLE IN THE UPPER PENINSULA AND LAKE SUPERIOR.....	56
FISHING - (See COMMERCIAL FISHING and TOURISM, TRAVEL, AND OUTDOOR RECREATION: Fishing and Hunting).....	57
FOLK CULTURE .....	57
Ethnic .....	57
Paul Bunyan .....	57
Folk Traditions.....	58
FOODWAYS .....	61
FRENCH REGIME, 1622-1763 .....	66
FROM THE GAY 1890S TO THE DEPRESSING 1930S.....	85

---

FUR TRADE .....	87
GOLD MINING – (See MINING: Gold and Silver).....	90
GREAT DEPRESSION AND NEW DEAL.....	90
HENRY FORD AND THE UPPER PENINSULA.....	92
HISTORIANS AND HISTORIOGRAPHY .....	92
HUNTING – (See TOURISM, TRAVEL AND OUTDOOR RECREATION: Fishing and Hunting) .....	94
IMMIGRATION AND ETHNIC STUDIES.....	94
General.....	94
African Americans.....	96
Asian Americans.....	96
Belgians .....	97
Canadians, English and French.....	97
Central and Eastern Europeans .....	98
Cornish [English] .....	99
Danes .....	100
Finns (See also “Sami”) .....	100
French .....	109
Germans.....	109
Greeks .....	110
Hungarians .....	110
Icelanders.....	110
Irish .....	110
Italians.....	110
Jewish Americans.....	112
Middle Easterners.....	112
Norwegians .....	112
Sami.....	113
Scandinavians.....	113
Swedes .....	113
Swiss.....	114
INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT (NON-MINING).....	114

---

IRON MINING AND TECHNOLOGY – (See MINING) .....	116
LABOR RELATIONS - Copper Strike.....	116
Other .....	120
LANGUAGE AND DIALECT .....	122
CULTURAL TRADITION: LITERARY, MUSICAL, ARTISTIC AND CINEMA.....	123
LUMBERING .....	130
MAPS, MAPPING AND SURVEYS .....	134
MARITIME – (See TRANSPORTATION) .....	136
MATERIAL CULTURE.....	136
MEDICAL HISTORY.....	142
MILITARY DEVELOPMENTS AND CIVIL WAR .....	143
MINING .....	145
Copper Mining and Technology.....	145
Gold and Silver Mines .....	155
Iron Mining and Technology .....	157
Quarries.....	165
Uranium Exploration.....	165
MISSIONARIES – 19th CENTURY .....	166
NATIONAL PARKS, LAKESHORES, AND FORESTS.....	168
Isle Royale National Park .....	168
Keweenaw National Historical Park.....	169
Mackinac National Park .....	169
National Forests .....	170
Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore.....	170
NATIVE AMERICAN AND MÉTIS .....	171
NEW DEAL – (See GREAT DEPRESSION AND NEW DEAL) .....	189
NORTHERN BORDERLANDS.....	189
PARANORMAL.....	190
PARKS – (See NATIONAL PARKS, LAKESHORES, AND FORESTS) .....	191
PATERNALISM .....	191
PLACE NAMES .....	191

---

POLITICS, POLITICAL ACTION, & GOVERNMENT.....	192
PREHISTORIC, NON-NATIVE AMERICAN .....	193
QUARRIES – (See MINING: Quarries).....	194
RELIGION AND CHURCH HISTORIES .....	194
SAUNA.....	197
SHIPWRECKS - (See TRANSPORTATION: Shipwrecks, Disasters, Rescues, Lighthouses and Life Saving).....	198
SILVER MINING – (See MINING: Gold and Silver) .....	198
SOCIAL HISTORY .....	198
SPORTS AND RECREATION .....	202
STATE POLICE (ORIGINALLY STATE CONSTABULARY) .....	203
TOURISM, TRAVEL, AND OUTDOOR RECREATION – (See also NATIONAL PARKS, LAKESHORES, AND FORESTS).....	205
General Tourism.....	205
Fishing and Hunting .....	208
Mackinac Island.....	209
Private Clubs, Camps and Resorts.....	213
TRANSPORTATION .....	214
Automobiles, Highways, Ice Travel .....	214
Canals.....	215
Ferry Boats and Service.....	216
Other .....	217
Mackinac Bridge.....	217
Railroads .....	218
Shipping Iron Ore .....	219
Ships and Shipping Lines .....	220
Shipwrecks, Disasters, Rescues, Lighthouses and Life Saving.....	222
Street Railways.....	225
WAR OF 1812 .....	225
WOMEN .....	226
WORLD WAR II .....	228
NEWSPAPERS AND TRADE JOURNALS .....	230

## REVISED INTRODUCTION FOR SECOND EDITION

In many areas of the country historians and bibliographers have developed bibliographies on a regional and state level. This process has been conducted for over a century in some states, and revisions are continuous with beneficial results for students of history and researchers. In the Upper Peninsula such an endeavor has never been undertaken to the extent that this new bibliography has. This bibliography was first started and published in the late 1970s in connection with the syllabus for my class on the History of the Upper Peninsula. It was partially revised two decades later.

Over the years I realized that a major re-work of the bibliography was necessary. During the fall of 2010, I was on sabbatical and decided that it would be best to spend that time creating, revising, and editing this bibliography. This was done utilizing the major libraries and archives of the region, including: Peter White Public Library, Marquette; Central Upper Peninsula and University Archives of Northern Michigan University; Marquette Regional History Center; Lydia Olson Library, Northern Michigan University; Bayliss Library and Archives, Sault Ste. Marie, and the Archives of Michigan Technological University. Other significant archives and libraries that can be visited include: Wisconsin Historical Society, Madison, a major regional depository of books and documents whose holdings touch the Upper Peninsula; in Michigan the Clark Library at Central Michigan University, Mount Pleasant; State Library of Michigan, Lansing; Bentley Library, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor; and the resources at Michigan State University, University of Michigan, Wayne State University, and the Detroit Public Library. The bulk of the bibliography deals with printed sources, which can be of primary or secondary in nature. I have avoided trying to present the holdings of the many archives throughout the states of Michigan and Wisconsin. For the convenience of the information seeker the bibliography has been broken down into various topics to make the search more convenient. I did set limits on what I included and avoided general titles and highly specific articles for instance dealing with engineering. The researcher will find items dealing with New France and Canada since until 1796 the Upper Peninsula was part of these two governments and you are dealing with transnational studies. The modern, political, dotted line along the Canadian-United States border did not exist.

The revised edition has been developed in recognition of the fact that in the five years since this bibliography was created, new books and articles have been published relating to the Upper Peninsula. The topical approach has been retained. In this revision some material has been repeated, appearing under different topics. This is true for such topics as Native Americans, French and British colonial eras, shipping, Mackinac Island, etc. As a result the researcher is cautioned to check all of the possibilities. For instance many of the citations under "Native American" or "Mackinac Island" deal with the Franco-British era, fur trade, maps, and material

culture. Copper citations appear under "Native American" and "Copper Mining" and the same is true for furs and the fur trade cited under French, British or American eras but also under citation "Furs." Items under "shipping" might also refer to the early American period. New to this edition is the inclusion of past and more recent novels set in the Upper Peninsula. What is presented is an example of the many titles that can be found on-line. The novel related to the Upper Peninsula has blossomed in recent years.

The major result of this project is to allow students of Upper Peninsula heritage, history and other disciplines to have access to what has been written and published in the past. This will allow researchers to avoid topics that have been developed and published, or to realize that articles are dated and a new project can be profitably researched. For instance, in recent years a number of new topics have been researched and published: beer, Prohibition, and apples in the Upper Peninsula. This work will also aid researchers with back- up material for a project that they might be interested in pursuing. This bibliography has also kept college students and their instructors in mind so that both of these groups will be able to assess what has been done and what new directions they can pursue. As a final note researchers should use this as a basic guide, but continue their search as they seek appropriate and related topics and themes. As an old sage once said, "Do, or do not. There is no trying" so approach your topic with creativity and vigor and enjoy the journey and the results, creating new and exciting works on the rich heritage of the Upper Peninsula.

Finally, I would like to thank Dr. Troy Henderson of the Michigan Iron Industry Museum in Negaunee for his technical assistance getting this document on-line and his inclusion of new citations. Without his superb efforts you would not be using this bibliography.

Russell M. Magnaghi  
Marquette, Michigan  
February 8, 2017

## GENERAL OVERVIEW

- Alanen, Arnold R. "Yoopers," in *The American Midwest: An Interpretive Encyclopedia*. Richard Sisson, Christian Zacher and Andrew Cayton, editors. Bloomington, Ind.: Indiana University Press, 2007.
- Allen, Durward L. and L. David. "Michigan," *National Geographic* (February 1962): 200-19.
- Allen, Frederick Lewis. *Only Yesterday: An Informal History of the 1920s*. New York: Harper & Row, 1931; reprint, New York: Harper Collins Publishers, 2000.
- . *Since Yesterday*. New York: Harper & Row, 1940.
- Andreas, A. T., editor. *History of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Chicago: The Western Historical Company, 1883. Reprint, Iron Mountain, Mich.: The Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1972.
- Andrews, Clarence. "A Bibliography of the Literature and Lore, Together with Historical Materials of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Great Lakes Review* 3 (1976): 37-65.
- Archibald, Robert R., Ed. *Northern Border, History and Lore of Michigan's Upper Peninsula and Beyond in Honor of Russell Magnaghi*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press, 2014.
- . *The New Town Square: Museums and Communities in Transition*. Walnut Creek, Calif.: Alta Mira Press, 2004.
- . *A Place to Remember: Using History to Build Community*. Walnut Creek, Calif.: Alta Mira Press, 1999.
- Ashlee, Laura Rose. *Traveling through Time: A Guide to Michigan's Historical Markers*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 2007.
- Babbitt, Catherine Frances. "Jesuit Influence in the Development of Michigan," *Michigan History* 11:4 (October 1927): 570-80.
- Baker, James H. "Lake Superior, Its History – Romance of the Fur Trade – Its Physical Features – Treaties – The Voyageurs," *Collections of the Minnesota Historical Society* 3 (1880): 333-55.
- Bald, F. Clever. *Michigan in Four Centuries*. New York: Harper & Row, 1954 and 1961.
- Barfknecht, Gary W. *The Michigan Book of Bests: An Eclectic Barrage of Great Places to Go and Things to Know*. Davison, Mich.: Friede Publications, 1999.
- Barnhart, Terry A. "A Common Feeling: Regional Identity and Historical Consciousness in the Old Northwest, 1820-1860," *Michigan Historical Review* 29:1 (Spring 2003): 39-70
- Bentley Historical Library. *Guide to the Manuscripts in the Bentley Historical Library*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan, 1976.
- Biographical Sketches of Leading Citizens of Houghton, Baraga, and Marquette Counties*. Chicago: Biographical Publishing Company, 1903.
- Bishop, Hugh. *Lake Superior: The Ultimate Guide to the Region*. Duluth, Minn.: Lake Superior Port Cities, 2005
- Bishop, Josh. *Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Berkeley, Calif.: Avalon Travel, 2009.
- Bogue, Margaret Beattie. *Around the Shores of Lake Superior: A Guide to Historic Sites*. 2<sup>nd</sup> edition. Madison: University of Wisconsin Sea Grant Program, 2007.

- . *Around the Shores of Lake Michigan: A Guide to Historic Sites*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1985.
- Brose, David S. *The Archaeology of Summer Island: Changing Settlement Systems in Northern Lake Michigan*," Archaeological Paper No. 41, Museum of Anthropology, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, 1970.
- Burnham, Guy M. *The Lake Superior Country in History and in Story*. Ashland, Wisc.: The Ashland Daily Press, 1930.
- Campbell, Alexander. "The Upper Peninsula: An Address on the Climate, Soil, Resources, Development, Commerce, and Future of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan" [delivered Feb. 6, 1861]. *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 3 (1879-1880): 247-65.
- Cantor, George. *The Great Lakes Guidebook*. 3 vols. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1978, 1979, 1980.
- Carpenter, Isabelle G., Ed. *A Voyage to Lake Superior in 1826 and a Trip to Duluth in 1902*. Duluth, Min.: Duluth, South Shore & Atlantic Railway, 1902; reprint, London: Forgotten Press, 2016.
- Caruso, John A. *The Great Lakes Frontier*. Indianapolis, Ind.: The Bobbs-Merrill Company, 1961.
- Catton, Bruce. *Michigan: A Bicentennial History*. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, 1976.
- Charles, Craig. *Exploring Superior Country: The Nature Guide to Lake Superior*. Minocqua, Wisc.: North Word Press, 1992.
- Chase, Lew Allen. "Michigan's Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 20:3 (Autumn 1936): 313-50.
- . "Michigan," *Michigan History* 9:4 (October 1925): 483-94.
- . "The Last American Frontier," *History Teacher's Magazine* 6 (February 1915): 37-46.
- . "Northern Michigan in Retrospect," Michigan State Federation of Women's Clubs, *Michigan Federation Forum*. Vol. 20 (April-May 1928 – Upper Peninsula Issue): 133-37.
- . "Hiram Moore and the Invention of the Harvester," *Michigan History* 13 (Summer 1929): 501-505.
- . "The Study of Michigan History," *Michigan History* 18 (October 1929): 620-626.
- . "History of Marquette, Marquette County and the Lake Superior Region," *Mining Journal*, 10 October 1930.
- . "George N. Fuller: An Appreciation," *Michigan History* 30 (1946): 453-56.
- Chater, Melville. "Michigan: Mistress of the Lakes," *National Geographic* (March 1928): 269-325.
- Daniel, Glenda and Jerry Sullivan. *The Sierra Club Naturalist's Guide to the North Woods*. San Francisco, Calif.: Sierra Club Books, 1981.
- Disturnell, John. "The Upper Peninsula: Historical Events in Chronological Order," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 7 (1884): 152-53.
- Dunbar, Willis F. *Michigan: A History of the Wolverine State*. Grand Rapids: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1965 and 1970.
- Dunham, Sean B. "Grand Island: Fifteen Years of Archaeology," *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 29:2 (2004): 107-11.
- Dunphy, Maureen. *Great Lakes Island Escapes, Ferries and Bridges to Adventure*. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 2016.

- Eckert, Kathryn Bishop. *The Sandstone Architecture of the Lake Superior Region*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2000.
- . "The Sandstone Architecture of the Lake Superior Region." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, Lansing, Michigan, 1982.
- The Encyclopedia of Michigan*. 2 vols. St. Clair Shores, Mich.: Somerset Publisher, 1999.
- Finlan, Bill. *Two Hundred Years of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan and Its People, 1776 to 1976*. Utica, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1975.
- Fountain, Paul. *The Great North-West and the Great Lakes Region of North America*. New York: Longmans, Green and Company, 1904.
- Frimodig, David M. *A Most Superior Land: Life in the Upper Peninsula*. Lansing, Mich.: Two Peninsula Press, 1983.
- Gillard, Kathleen I. *Our Michigan Heritage*. New York: Pageant Press, 1955.
- Halsey, John R. "Copper from the Drift," *Michigan Archaeologist* 56 (2010): 1-76.
- , editor. *Retrieving Michigan's Buried Past, the Archaeology of the Great Lakes State*. Bulletin 64, Bloomfield Hills, Mich.: Cranbrook Institute of Science, 1999.
- Harrell, Mary Ann. "'The Last Place on Earth' The Upper Peninsula," in *America's Hidden Corners: Places Off the Beaten Path*. Washington, D.C.: The National Geographic Society, 1983.
- Hinsdale, Wilbur B. *Archaeological Atlas of Michigan*. Michigan Handbook Series No. 4. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan, 1931.
- The History of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Chicago: Western Historical Company, 1883.
- Hunt, Mary and Don. *Hunt's Guide to Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Albion, Mich.: Midwestern Guides of Albion, 1997.
- Hyde, Charles K. *The Upper Peninsula of Michigan: An Inventory of Historic Engineering and Industrial Sites*. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 1978.
- J.S. "Alvah L. Sawyer," *Michigan History* 9:3 (July 1925): 319-24.
- Johnson, Benjamin H. and Andrew R. Graybill. *Bridging National Borders in North America: Transnational and Comparative Histories*. Durham, NC: Duke University Press, 2010.
- Jolly, Ron and Karl Bohnak. *Michigan's Upper Peninsula Almanac*. Ann Arbor/ Traverse City: The University of Michigan Press/The Petoskey Publishing Company, 2009.
- Kestenbaum, Justin L., Ed. *A Pioneer Anthology: The Making of Michigan, 1820-1860*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1990.
- Landon, Fred. *Lake Huron*. Indianapolis, Ind.: Bobbs-Merrill Company., 1944.
- Lanman, James H. *History of Michigan, Civil and Topographical, In A Compendious Form; With A View of the Surrounding Lakes*. New York: E. French, 1839.
- Longtine, Sonny. *Murder in Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Charleston, SC: The History Press, 2014.
- . *Wading in Blood: Murder in Michigan*. Marquette, Mich.: Sunnyside Publications, 2009.
- . *Courage Burning: Incredible Stories and Incredible People*. Marquette, Mich.: Sunnyside Publications, 2006.
- . *Michigan Upper Peninsula: Life, Legends and Landmarks*. Marquette, Mich.: Sunnyside Publications, 2002.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *Indian Slavery, Labor, Evangelization, and Captivity in the Americas: An Annotated Bibliography*. Lanham, Md./London: The Scarecrow Press, 1998.

- . *The Way It Happened: Settling Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Mid-Peninsula Library Cooperative, 1982.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. and Michael Marsden, editors. *A Sense of Place: Michigan's Upper Peninsula: Essays in Honor of William and Margery Vandament*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press and the Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 1997.
- . *The Way It Happened: Settling Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 198
- Martin, John B. *Call It North Country: The Story of Upper Michigan*. New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1944; reprint, Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1986.
- Massie, Larry B. *The Allure of Michigan's Past*. Allegan Forest, Mich.: The Priscilla Press, 2008.
- . *On the Road to Michigan's Past*. Allegan Forest, Mich.: Priscilla Press, 1995.
- . *Copper Trails and Iron Rails: More Voyages into Michigan's Past*. AuTrain, Mich.: Avery Studios, 1989.
- . *Voyages into Michigan's Past*. Au Train, Mich.: Avery Color Studio, 1988.
- May, George S. and Herbert J. Brinks, editors. *A Michigan Reader, 11,000 B.C. to A.D. 1865*. Grand Rapids, Mich.: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1974.
- Maybee, Rolland H. "Michigan's White Pine Era, 1840-1900," *Michigan History* 43 (1959): 385-433.
- McAfee, Chris. *A Short History of Bois Blanc Island*. Bois Blanc, Mich.: Bois Blanc Community Foundation, 2001.
- McKee, Russell. *Great Lakes Country*. New York: Thomas Y. Crowell Company, 1966.
- Memorial Record of the Northern Peninsula of Michigan*. Chicago: The Lewis Publishing Company, 1895.
- Michigan Biographies*. 2 vols. Lansing: Michigan Historical Commission Publications, 1924.
- Michigan, A Centennial History of the State and Its People*. 5 vols. Chicago: The Lewis Publishing Company, 1939.
- Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections*. [contains a wealth of historical documentation, too numerous to list here in their entirety.]
- Monette, Clarence J. *A Brief List of Publications Pertaining to Copper Country History*. Lake Linden: Privately printed, 1979.
- "Native Copper of North America," *The Medical Repository of Original Essays and Intelligence* 19 (1818): 101-102.
- Nevill, John T. *Wanderings: Sketches of Northern Michigan Yesterday and Today*. New ork: Exposition Press, 1955.
- Newnom, Clyde L. *Michigan's Thirty-Seven Million Acres of Diamonds*. Detroit: The Books of Michigan Company, 1927.
- Nute, Grace. *Lake Superior*. Indianapolis, Ind.: The Bobbs-Merrill Company, 1944.
- Our Hiawatha Land*. Chicago: Lyons & Carnahan, Publishers, 1940.
- Peters, Bernard C. "A Michigan Geologist Visits Grand Portage in 1840," *Inland Seas* 59:2 (Summer 2003): 102-12.
- . "A Note on Lake Superior Earthquakes," *Michigan Historical Review* 22:1 (Spring 1996): 125-31.
- . *Lake Superior Place Names: From Bawating to the Montreal*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press/Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 1996.

- . "The Origin and Meaning of Place Names along Michigan's Lake Superior Shoreline between Sault Ste. Marie and Grand Marais," *Michigan Academician* 26:1 (Winter 1994): 1-17.
- . "Moon Names of the Presque Isle (Marquette) Band of Chippewa," *Above the Bridge* (Fall 1991): 25-28.
- . "A Duel Leaves a Name on Michigan's Lake Superior," *Michigan Historical Review* 17:1 (Spring 1991): 83-85.
- . "Rediscovering a Voyageur Harbor," *Above the Bridge* (Fall 1990): 15-20.
- . "The Origin and Meaning of the Name 'Sault Ste. Marie'," *Michigan Academician* 19:2 (Spring 1987): 253-57.
- . "The Origin and Meaning of Place Names along the Lake Superior Shoreline between Keweenaw Portage and Montreal River," *Michigan Academician* 18:3 (Summer 1986): 411-29.
- . "The Origin and Meaning of Chippewa and French Place Names along the Shoreline of the Keweenaw Peninsula," *Michigan Academician* 17:2 (Winter 1985): 195-211.
- . "The Origin and Meaning of Chippewa Place Names along the Lake Superior Shoreline between Grand Island and Pointe Abbaye," *Names* 32:3 (September 1984): 234-51.
- . Le Petit Maré de Keweenaw: A Forgotten Harbor on the South Shore of Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 39:1 (Spring 1983): 35-50.
- . "The Origin and Meaning of Place Names along Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore," *Michigan Academician* 14:1 (Summer 1981): 41-55.
- . "Revolt from the Wilderness: Romantic Travellers on Lake Superior," *Michigan Academician* 13:4 (Spring 1981): 491-501.
- . "The Origin of Some Stream Names along Michigan's Lake Superior Shoreline," *Inland Seas* 37:1 (Spring 1981): 6-18.
- . Voyageur Place Names in the Great Lakes with Emphasis on Michigan's Upper Peninsula," *Papers of the North Central Names Institute* (1980): 64-76.
- . "The Origin and Meaning of the Term 'Marais' as Used on the Lake Superior Shoreline of Michigan," *Michigan Academician* 13:1 (Summer 1980): 7-16.
- Pilon, Roger. "The Upper Peninsula," *Michigan Natural Resources Magazine* 49:1 (January-February 1980): 4-13.
- Poremba, David Lee. *On-the-Road Histories, Michigan*. Northampton, Mass.: Interlink Books, 2006.
- Powers, Perry F. *A History of Northern Michigan and Its People*. Chicago: The Lewis Publishing Company, 1912.
- Quaife, Milo M. *Lake Michigan*. New York: Bobbs-Merrill, 1944.
- Quaife, Milo M. and Sidney Glazer. *Michigan, From Primitive Wilderness to Industrial Commonwealth*. New York: Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1948, 1954.
- Ralph, Julian. *Along the South Shore of Lake Superior*. Duluth, Minn.: Duluth, South Shore & Atlantic Railway, 1890.
- Rice, H.M. "Mineral Regions of Lake Superior as Known from Their First Discovery to 1865," *Collections of the Minnesota Historical Society* 2:3 (1867): 8-12.
- Risjord, Norman K. *Shining Big Sea Water: The Story of Lake Superior*. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society Press, 2008.

- Rubenstein, Bruce A. and Lawrence E. Ziewacz. *Michigan: A History of the Great Lakes State*. 3<sup>rd</sup> edition. Wheeling, Ill.: Harlan Davidson, inc., 1981, 1995, 2002.
- Rydholm, C. Fred. *Superior Heartland: A Backwoods History*. 2 vols. Marquette, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1989.
- Sawyer, Alvah L. *A History of the Northern Peninsula of Michigan: Its Mining, Lumber and Agricultural Industries*. 3 vols. Chicago: The Lewis Publishing Company, 1911; reprinted: Iron Mountain, MI: Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1972, 1980.
- St. John, John R. *True Description of the Lake Superior Country*. New York: William H. Graham, 1846. Reprint: Grand Rapids, Mich: Black Letter Press, 1976.
- Steele, William H. "Frontier Life in the Lake Superior Region," *Michigan History* 3 (1929): 398-420.
- Stennett, W.H. *The Northwest Illustrated for Travelers of 1874*. Chicago, Ill.: Chicago & North-Western Railway, 1874; reprint, London: Forgotten Press, 2016.
- Stevens, Harry R. "The Old Northwest in the Middle Period in American Historical Writing, 1865-1944," Ph.D. dissertation, University of Chicago, 1946.
- Stone, John W. "Marquette County and the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," 3:3 *Michigan History* (July 1919): 341-60.
- Symon, Charles. *Peninsula Portraits: People and Places in Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1980.
- "The Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* (May 1882): 892-902.
- Utley, Henry M. et. al. *Michigan as a Province, Territory and State The 26th Member of the Federal Union*. 4 vols. New York: The Publishing Society of Michigan, 1906.
- Walton, Ivan H. "Developments of the Great Lakes, 1815-1943," *Michigan History* 27:1 (Winter 1943): 72-142.
- Warner, Robert M. and C. Warren Vander Hill, Eds. *A Michigan Reader, 1985 to the Present*. Grand Rapids, Mich.: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1974.
- Westervelt, Amy. *Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Woodstock, Ver.: The Countryman Press, 2008.
- Woodford, Arthur M., Ed. *The Michigan Companion*. Detroit: OmniData, Inc., 2012.

## AGRICULTURE

- Alanen, Arnold. "Immigrant Gardens on a Mining Frontier," in *The Meaning of Gardens*, by editors Mark Francis and Randolph Hester. Boston: MIT Press, 1900.
- Barnett, Le Roy. "Flax: Michigan's Fair-Haired Crop," *Chronicle* 38:3 (Fall 2015): 17-18.
- Bastian, Beverly E. "Elmwood: The Archeology of Twentieth Century African-American Pioneers in the Great North Woods," in Theresa A. Singleton, editor. *I, Too Am America*. Charlottesville: University Press of Virginia, 1999.
- Bays, Ted. "Peanuts, Peppermint Once Grown in Peninsula," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 17:4 (Fall 1981): 6-8.
- . "Peanuts, Peppermint Once Grown in Upper Peninsula," *Northern News-Review*. LXXXI, #7 (Summer 1979), 15.
- . "Unusual U.P. Farm Made a Mint - Almost," *Campus Review*. 5:5 (April 1977).

- Black, John C. and L.C. Gray. "Land Settlement and Colonization in the Great Lakes States," U.S. Department of Agriculture *Bulletin 1295* (March 23, 1925).
- Blomquist, Beatrice M. *Michigan's Breen Township, Dickinson County: The First Hundred Years, 1878-1978*. Stephenson, Mich.: Menominee County Journal Print Shop, 1983.
- Brumwell, Jill Lowe. *Drummond Island: History, Folklore and Early People*. [No Place]: Blackbear Press, 2003.
- Buckmaster, Marla. "The Northern Limits of Ridge Field Agriculture: An Example from Menominee County." In *An Upper Great Lakes Archaeological Odyssey: Essays in Honor of Charles E. Cleland*. William A. Lovis, editor. Detroit: Wayne state University Press, 2004.
- Chase, John P. "A 'Gentleman Farmer' in Northern Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 18:4 (Fall 1982): 6-8.
- Chase, Lew Allen. *Rural Michigan*. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1922.
- . *Michigan Agriculture: Historical Background*. Lansing, Mich.: State Department of Agriculture, 1922.
- . "Making Farmers out of Miners," *Michigan Farmer* (1917).
- Cloverland*. [magazine published at Menominee, Michigan between January 1913 and June 1924. Available at the Peter White Public Library, Marquette, Michigan.]
- Deasy, George F. "Agriculture in Luce County, Michigan, 1880-1930," *Agricultural History* 24 (1950), 29-42.
- . "The Blueberry Industry in an Upper Peninsula County," *Journal of Geography* 48 (1949), 239-47.
- Doelle, John A. "The Only Michigan Township with Its Own Agricultural School, [Otto Lake] *Cloverland Magazine* 1:2 (February 1916): 7, 12
- Duncan, Joseph G. "The Michigan Farmer – A Century of Agricultural Journalism, 1843-1943." M.A. thesis, Michigan State University, East Lansing, 1950.
- Fournier, Martin. *Jardins et Potagers en Nouvelle-France: Joie de vivre et patrimoine culturelle*. Sillery, Qué: Septentrion, 2004.
- Geismar, Leo M. *The Otter Lake Agricultural School for Boys and Girls*. Houghton, Mich.: no date, Keweenaw Historical Society Collection. Houghton: Michigan Technological University Archives.
- . "Why This Is Cloverland," *Cloverland Magazine* 1:1 (January 1916): 8
- Graff, George P. "The Cranberry Farm of Whitefish Point," undated.
- Gummerson, R. B. and D. R. Christenson. *A Cranberry Trial in Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Research Report 132 of Michigan State University Agricultural Experiment Station, 1971.
- Haggerson, George H. "Menominee County, The Garden Spot of Michigan," *Cloverland Magazine* 1:5 (May 1916): 3, 32.
- Hanson, Russell B. *Making Maple Syrup in the USA since 1650: A Brief History*. Cushing, Wisc.: Privately published, 2012.
- Heimonen, Henry S. "Agricultural Trends in the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 41:1 (March 1957): 45-52.
- Herd, Tim. *Maple Sugar, From Sap to Syrup: The History, Lore, and How-To Behind this Sweet Treat*. North Adams, Mass.: Storey Publishing, 2010.

- House, L.C. "Beekeepers Look to 'The Land of Honey'," *Cloverland Magazine* 19:2 (February 1922): 7.
- Ingalls, E.S. *Centennial History of Menominee County*. Menominee, Mich.: Herald Power Presses, 1876.
- "Ishpeming's Celery Industry," [1902] *Harlow's Wooden Man* 29:4 (Fall 1993): 10.
- Jamison, James K. *This Ontonagon Country: The Story of an American Frontier*. Calumet, Mich.: Roy W. Drier, 1965.
- Kennedy, Nancy Devlin. *The Reichart Farm: Pioneer Farming in Menominee County*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2010.
- . "Upper Peninsula Farming," *Michigan History* 68:2 (March-April 1984): 24-31.
- Kerrigan, William. "Apples on the Border: Orchards and the Content for the Great Lakes," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:1 (Spring 2008): 25-42.
- Kettunen, Cecelia. "Homesteading in Upper Michigan – Early 1900s," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 19:1 (Winter 1983): 3-5; 19:2 (Spring 1983): 3-5.
- Kindig, B.F. "One Hundred Farmers Will Join Honey Money Club," *Cloverland Magazine* 19:3 (March 1922): 7.
- . "Commercial Bee Keeping A New Enterprise in Upper Michigan," *Cloverland Magazine* 12:3-4 (November-December 1919): 10.
- Lucas, P. S. *Two Hundred and Fifty Years of Michigan Dairying*. East Lansing: Michigan State College Dairy Department, ca.1951.
- Magnagh, Russell M. "The Upper Peninsula State Fair," *Preview* 5:8 (August 1985), 10-13.
- . "The Blemhubers: Farmers Extraordinaire," *Preview* 5:8 (August 1985), 22, 24-25.
- . "Blueberry Picking," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:3 (Summer 1989): 6.
- . "V.S. Hillyer and Northern Orchards, Inc.," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 29:4 (Fall 1993): 8-9.
- Mann, Rink. *Backyard Sugarin': A Complete How-to-Guide*. Taftsville, Ver.: Countryman Press, 2006.
- Marrone, Teresa. *Wild Berries and Fruits, Field Guide: Minnesota, Wisconsin and Michigan*. Cambridge, Minn.: Adventure Publications, 2009.
- Martin, Paul-Louis. *Les Fruits du Québec: Histoire et traditions des douciers de la table*. Sillery, Qué.: Septentrion, 2002.
- Mattson, Minnie Ida., compiler. *The History of Luce County: "Past Years."* 2 vols. Newberry, Mich.: Luce County Historical Society, no date.
- Meier, Gene. "Askel" Means Step. L'Anse, Mich.: L'Anse Sentinel, 1983. [Hanka Farm]
- Morrill, Marjorie H. "First Newberry Celery Garden Started in 1886," *Newberry News*. 4 July 1930.
- "Once Bustling U.P. [Triangle] Ranch Now Just a Memory." [Amasa] *Green Bay Press-Gazette*, 7 June 1975.
- Paull, Jr., Frank. "Blemhuber Farm," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 17:4 (Fall 1981): 3-5.
- Petermann, A.E. "The Mining Companies and Agricultural Development," *Clover-Land Magazine* 1:3 (March 1916): 16.
- Putman, G.W. and V.A. Freeman. *Sheep Raising in the Upper Peninsula. Bulletin No. 86*. East Lansing: Michigan State College of Agriculture and Applied Science Extension Division, 1929.

- Reynolds, Terry S. "‘Quite an Experiment’: A Mining Company Attempts to Promote Agriculture on Michigan's Upper Peninsula, 1895-1915," *Agricultural History* 80 (2006): 64-98.
- Ruegg, S.G. "Clover-Land Beer Sugar Is Consumed at Home," *Cloverland Magazine* 1:4 (April 1916): 18.
- Saunders, R.M. "The First Introduction of European Plants and Animals into Canada," *Canadian Historical Review* 16 (1935): 388-406.
- Smith, David and Russell M. Magnaghi. *Apples and Maple Sugar in the Upper Peninsula: A History*. Marquette, Mich: Northern Michigan University, Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2017.
- Smith, Rod. "Bellevue Remembered." *Harlow's Wooden Man* 27:4 (Fall 1991): 3-9.
- Trump, Fred. *The Grange in Michigan, An Agricultural History of Michigan Over the Past 90 Years*. East Lansing, Mich.: Privately published, 1963.
- Whitaker, J. Russell. "The Relation of Agriculture to Mining in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan." *Journal of Geography*. 25:1 (January 1926): 21-30.
- Wright, A.H. "Fax Is One of the Best Crops on Cut-over Land," *Cloverland Magazine* 26:3 (March 1921); 7.

## AMERICAN PRESENCE, 1796-1840

- Adelman, Jeremy and Stephen Aroz. "From Borderlands to Borders: Empire, Nation-States, and the Peoples in Between in North American History." *American Historical Review* 104 (June 1999): 814-41.
- Baird, Elizabeth Thèrèse. "Reminiscences of Early Days on Mackinac Island." In *Collections of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin*, 14: 17-64. Madison: State Historical Society of Wisconsin, 1898.
- Barnhart, Terry A. "'A Common Feeling': Regional Identity and Historical Consciousness in the Old Northwest, 1820-1860." *Michigan Historical Review* 29:1 (Spring 2003): 39-70.
- Baraga, Frederic. *The Diary of Bishop Frederic Baraga: First Bishop of Marquette, Michigan*. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 1990.
- Bingham, Abel. "The Early Mission at Sault Ste. Marie." *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 28 (1900): 520-24.
- Bremer, Richard G. *Indian Agent and Wilderness Scholar: The Life of Henry Rowe Schoolcraft*. Mt. Pleasant, Mich: Clarke Historical Library, Central Michigan University, 1987.
- . "Henry Rowe Schoolcraft: Explorer in the Mississippi Valley, 1818-1832," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 66:1 (Autumn 1982): 40-59.
- Brown, Samuel R. *The Western Gazetteer; or Emigrant's Directory*. Auburn, NY: H.C. Southwick Printers, 1817.
- Calloway, Colin G. "The End of an Era: British-Indian Relations in the Great Lakes Region after the War of 1812." *Michigan Historical Review* 12:2 (1986): 1-20.
- Campbell, Marjorie W. *The North West Company*. Toronto: Macmillan, 1957 and Toronto: Douglas & McIntyre, 1973.

- Cannon, George H. "Life and Time of William A. Burt of Mt. Vernon, Michigan." *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 5 (1882): 115-23.
- Carter, Clarence E., editor. *The Territorial Papers of the United States*. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1934-present. [Michigan and the Old Northwest].
- Christianson, Theodore. "The Long and Beltrami Explorations in Minnesota One Hundred Years Ago," *Minnesota History Bulletin* 5 (1923): 249-64.
- Claussen, George H. *Thrust and Counterthrust: The Genesis of the Canada-United States Boundary*. Chicago, Ill.: Rand McNally & Company, 1965.
- Cook, Samuel F. *Drummond Island: The Story of the British Occupation, 1815-1828*. Lansing, Mich.: Robert Smith Printing Company, 1896.
- Coppess, Margaret. *Island Story: The History of Michigan's St. Martin's Island*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Mid-Peninsula Library Cooperative, 1981.
- Cumming, John. "A Puritan among the Chippewas," *Inland Seas* 51:3 (Fall 1967): 213-25.
- Cummings, George P. "Reminiscences of the Early Days on the Marquette Range," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 14 (1909): 214-15.
- Delafield, Joseph. *The Unfortified Boundary: A Diary of the First Survey of Canadian Boundary Line from St. Regis to the Lake of the Woods*. Edited by Robert McClray and Thomas Riggs. New York: Privately published, 1943.
- Dodge, Roy L. *Michigan Ghost Towns of the Upper Peninsula*. (formerly *Michigan Ghost Towns*, Vol. III). Privately Printed, 1973, 1996.
- Dunbar, Willis F. "Frontiersmanship in Michigan," *Inland Seas* 50:2 (June 1966): 97-110.
- Dunham, Douglas. "Rix Robertson and the Indian Land Cession of 1836," *Michigan History* 36 (1952): 374-88.
- Dunnigan Brian Leigh. *The British Army at Mackinac, 1812-1815*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1980.
- Faber, Don. *The Toledo War: The First Michigan-Ohio Rivalry*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 2008.
- Franklin, Dixie. *Faces of Lake Superior*. Privately Printed, 1991.
- Gale, Edward C. "A Newly Discovered Work of Beltrami," *Minnesota History* 10 (1929): 261-71.
- Gilpin, Alec. *The Territory of Michigan (1805-1837)*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2002.
- Gregorich, J. "Contributions of the Slovenes to the Chippewa and Ottawa Indian Missions," *Michigan History* 25 (1941): 168-87.
- Haeger, John D. *John Jacob Astor: Business and Finance in the Early Republic*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1991.
- Hay, Donald R. "Douglass Houghton, Chemist," *Michigan History* 50 (1966): 341-48.
- Horsman, Reginald. "The Northwest Ordinance and the Shaping of an Expanding Republic," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 73:1 (Autumn 1989): 21-32.
- . *Frontier Doctor: William Beaumont, America's First Great Medical Scientist*. Columbia: University of Missouri Press, 1996.
- Hulbert, Ann H. and Sophia H. Buchanan. "Sketches of the Life of Rev. Abel Bingham," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 2 (1878): 146-157.

- Hutcheson, Maud M. "Marest, Joseph-Jacques." In *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*, 2: 453. 12 vols. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1966-1991.
- "Indian Affairs," [1801-1848] *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 21 (1892): 1-178.
- Jackman, Sydney W., editor. *American Voyageur: The Journal of David Bates Douglass*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press, 1969.
- . "Addenda to the Lewis Cass Expedition of 1820: Letters from Lewis Cass to David Bates Houghton," *Inland Seas* 17-35.
- James, Edwin, Ed. *A Narrative of the Captivity and Adventures of John Tanner During Thirty Years Residence Among the Indians in the Interior of North America, 1830*. Reprint, Minneapolis: Ross & Haines, 1956.
- Jameson, Mrs. A. "Impressions of Mackinac Island, 1837," *Michigan History* 8 (1924), 349-391.
- . "Impressions of Sault Ste. Marie, 1837," *Michigan History* 8 (1924), 486-533.
- Jamison, Knox. "The Survey of the Public Lands in Michigan," *Michigan History* 42 (1958), 197-214.
- Jenks, William L. "The Creation of the Territory of Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 2:2 (April 1918): 270-88.
- Johnson, Ida A. *The Michigan Fur Trade*. Lansing: Michigan Historical Commission, 1919.
- Johnston, Thomas A. "Broken Promises and Forgotten Obligations: Indian Treaties of the Upper Peninsula," Unpublished M. A. thesis, Northern Michigan University, 1975.
- Johnston, William. "Letters on the Fur Trade, 1833," J. Sharpless Fox, editor. *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 37 (1909-1910): 132-207.
- Lambert, Bernard. "Mission Priorities: Indians or Miners?" *Michigan History* 51 (1967): 322-34.
- . *Shepherd of the Wilderness A Biography of Bishop Frederic Baraga* (Fr. Frederick Baraga). Hancock, Mich.: Book Concern, 1967.
- Lawson, Russell. "Nuttall in Michigan: A Noted Botanist Visits Detroit and Mackinac in 1810." *Michigan History* 95:3 9 (May-June 2011): 30-34.
- Lyon, Lucius. *Letters of Lucius Lyon, Delegate in Congress from Michigan, and Samuel E. Vinton, of the delegation in Congress from Ohio . . . admitting Michigan into the Union*. Washington, D.C.: Gales & Seaton, 1843.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "The Cram Expedition, 1840-1841," *Inland Seas* (forthcoming 2017).
- . *A Chronology of the Native Americans of Michigan's Upper Peninsula, Prehistory to 1900*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2009.
- . *Henry Rowe Schoolcraft: A Chronology and Bibliography*. Marquette, Mich: Belle Fontaine Press, 1985.
- . "Michigan's Indian Factory at Mackinac, 1808-1812," *Inland Seas* 39 (Spring 1983): 22-30.
- . "The Aborted Cooper Expedition to the Lake Superior Country in 1800." *Inland Seas*. 36 (Summer 1980): 80-86.
- . "Le Baron's Attempt at Exploiting U.P. Copper," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 16:3 (Fall 1980): 5-7.
- . "The Isle Royale Compact of 1844," *Inland Seas* 33 (1977): 187-92.
- Mason, Philip, Ed. *Schoolcraft's Expedition to Lake Itasca: The Discovery of the Mississippi River*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1958; reprint, East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1993.

- . *Schoolcraft: The Literary Voyager of Muzzeniegun*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1962.
- MacDonald, Graham A. "Commerce, Civility and Old Sault Ste. Marie," *The Beaver*, 312:2 (Autumn 1981): 19-25.
- Morrison, Jean. *Fort William in the Canadian Fur Trade*. Toronto: Natural Heritage Books, 2001.
- McClurken, James M. "We Wish to Be Civilized: Ottawa-American Political Contests on the Michigan Frontier." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1988.
- McKenney, Thomas L. *Sketches of a Tour to the Lakes of the Character and Customs of the Chippeway and the Indian Territories between the Years 1760 and 1776 and of the Incidents Connected with the Treaty of Fon-du-Lac*. Baltimore, Md.: Fielding Lucas, Jun'r, 1827; reprinted, Barre, Mass.: Imprint Society, 1972.
- Neumeyer, Elizabeth. "The Michigan Indians Battle Against Removal," *Michigan History* 55 (1971), 275-288.
- Neuschel, Fred. "From Michilimackinac to Green Bay in 1816: The Voyage of the Schooner *George Washington*," *Inland Seas* 64:2 (Summer 2008): 122-139.
- Nevill, John T. *The Seamon Family* [of Drummond Island]. Series of newspaper articles in *Soo Evening News* 1953: July 20, 22-27, 29-31, August 1, 4-5, 7, 10, 12-13, 13, 15. Based on family documents and interviews.
- Nute, Grace L. "The American Fur Company's Fishing Enterprises on Lake Superior," *Mississippi Valley Historical Review* 12 (1925-1926): 483-503.
- Peake, Ora Brooks. *A History of the United States Indian Factory System, 1795-1822*. Denver, Colo: Sage Books, 1954.
- Penny, Charles W. *North to Lake Superior: The Journal of Charles W. Penny, 1840*. Marquette, Mich: John M. Longyear Research Library, 1970.
- Perrault, Jean Baptiste. "Narrative of the Travels and Adventures of a Merchant Voyager in the Savage Territories of Northern America Leaving Montréal the 28<sup>th</sup> of May 1783 (to 1820)," John Sharpless Fox, editor. *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1909-1910): 508-619.
- Peters, Bernard C. "The Building of the *Ramsay Crooks*," *Inland Seas* 70:4 (Winter 2014): 320-36.
- . "The American Fur Company Builds a Durham Boat at Sault Ste. Marie," *Inland Seas* 69:2 (Summer 2013): 98-117.
- . "Indian Grave Robbing at Sault Ste. Marie, 1826," *Michigan Historical Review* 23:2 (Fall 1997): 49-80.
- . editor. *Lake Superior Journal: Bela Hubbard's Account of the 1840 Houghton Expedition*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press, 1983.
- Pietzel, Rev. John H. *Lights and Shades of Missionary Life: Containing Travels, Sketches, Incidents, and Missionary Efforts, during Nine Years Spent in the Region of Lake Superior*. Cincinnati, Ohio: Cranston and Stowe; New York: Hunt and Eaton, 1857.
- Porter, J. Henry. "George F. Porter and the Second Cass Expedition," *Inland Seas* 1:3 (July 1945): 16-20.
- Porter, Kenneth W. *John Jacob Astor: Business Man*. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1931; reprint, New York: Russell & Russell, 1966.

- Priestley, Herbert I. *The Coming of the White Man, 1492-1848*. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1929.
- Rankin, Ernest H. "Henry Rowe Schoolcraft Visits Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 20:3 (Fall 1964): 205-10.
- "Relations with the United States: Drummond Island," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 23 (1893): 524-83.
- St. Onge, Nicole. "The Persistence of Trade or Tradition: St. Lawrence River Valley, French Engagés and the American Fur Company, 1818-1849," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:2 (Fall 2008): 17-38.
- Seaman Family of Drummond Island: see, Nevill, John T. above.
- Shriver, Philip R. "Freedom's Proving Ground: The Heritage of the Northwest Ordinance," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 72:2 (Winter 1988-1989): 126-31.
- Soule, Annah M. "The Southern and Western Boundaries of Michigan," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection*. 27 (1897): 346-89.
- Starbuck, James C. "Ben Franklin and Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 46:2 (June 1962): 157-66.
- Swan, Caleb. "The Northwestern Country in 1797," *Magazine of American History* 19 (1888): 74-77.
- "Territorial Records," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 36 (1908): 111-260.
- Trowbridge, Charles C. "With Cass in the Northwest in 1820: The Journal of Charles C. Trowbridge," edited by Ralph Brown. *Minnesota History* 23:2 (June 1942): 126-48; 23:3 (September 1942): 233-52; 23:4 (December 1942): 328-48.
- Verwyst, C. "Life and Labors of Bishop Baraga," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 26 (1894): 534-46.88
- Wallin, Helen. *Douglass Houghton: Michigan's First State Geologist*. Lansing: Department of Natural Resources, Geology Division, 1977.
- Warner, Robert M. "The Drowning of Douglass Houghton," *Inland Seas* 26 (1970): 188-222.
- Warrich, W. Sheridan. "Henry Rowe Schoolcraft and the Administration of Indian Affairs in Michigan, 1822-1841," Ph.D. dissertation, University of Chicago, 1955.
- White, J. "William Montague Ferry and the Protestant Mission on Mackinac Island," *Michigan History* 32 (1948): 340-51.
- White, Richard. *The Middle Ground: Indians, Empires and Republics in the Great Lakes Region, 1650-1815*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1999.
- Whitehead, Lewis Young. *Diary of Lewis Young Whitehead, Father of the Menominee Range, 1833-1908*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1976,
- Widder, Keith R. *Battle for the Soul: Métis Children Encounter Evangelical Protestants at Mackinaw Mission, 1823-1837*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1999.
- Williams, Meade C. "The Old Mission Church of Mackinac Island," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 28 (1900): 187-96.
- Wolff, Elizabeth. "The Policy of the United States in Removing the Indians from the Old Northwest by Treaties," M. A. thesis, Wayne State University, 1935.
- Wood, N. Bramwell. "A Study of Henry Rowe Schoolcraft," Ph.D. dissertation, Columbia University, 1952.

## ARCHIVAL REPORTS

- Godzak, Roman P. "Archives of the Archdiocese of Detroit," *Michigan Historical Review* 23:1 (Spring 1997): 126-33.
- Landon, Fred. "Father Jones and the Jesuit Archives," *Michigan History* 2:2 (July 1918): 499-503.
- Matyn, Marion J. "Clarke Historical Library," *Michigan Historical Review* 23:2 (Fall 1997): 159-64.
- Maier, Clifford F. *The Archives Project: The Surprising and Remarkable Story of the Origins and Development of Northern Michigan University's Archives, 1966-1994*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University, Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2015.
- Panian, Linda K. "The John M. Longyear Research Library," *Michigan Historical Review* 24:2 (Fall 1998): 135-38.
- Powers, Thomas E. and Kathy Steiner. "Bentley Historical Library," *Michigan Historical Review* 23:1 (Spring 1997): 134-42.
- Reynolds, Terry. "The Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Company Collections Northern Michigan University Archives," *Michigan Historical Review* 30:1 (Spring 2004): 133-44.
- Richards, Lorraine Uitto. "Finnish-American Historical Archives," *Michigan Historical Review* 23:2 (Fall 1997): 165-68.
- Thorborg, Nettie S. "The Schoolcraft County Pioneer and Historical Society," *Michigan History* 8:4 (October 1924): 478-82.

## AUTOBIOGRAPHICAL AND PERSONAL ACCOUNTS

- Agassiz, George R., Ed. *Letters and Recollections of Alexander Agassiz, with a Sketch of His Life and Work*. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1913.
- Ashmun, M. "Impressions of the Gogebic Range," *Overland*, n.s. no 49. (April 1907): 325-28.
- Bacon, Betty Byrnes. *Lighthouse Memories*. Compiled by Debra Ann Holmes. Brimley, Mich.: Bay Mills-Brimley Historical Research Society, 1989.
- Barnard, Ellsworth. *In Sunshine and in Shadow: A Teacher's Odyssey*. *Full Circle*, vol. 4 Amherst, Mass.: Dinosaur Press, 1991.
- Bingham, Abel. Bingham, Abel. "Reminiscences of Reverend Abel Bingham," in *History of the Upper Peninsula Of Michigan*. Chicago: The Western Historical Company, 1883, pp. 222-35.
- . "The Early Mission at Sault Ste. Marie," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 28 (1897-98): 520-24.
- Brady, Hugh. "General Hugh Brady," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 3 (1881): 84-87.
- Brewster, Edward. "From Illinois to Lake Superior and the Upper Peninsula by Steamer in 1852: Diary of My Trip to Lake Superior and the Upper Peninsula," Edited by Lewis Beeson. *Michigan History* 33:4 (December 1949): 328-36.

- Brotherton, Ray A., compiler. *Story of Philo Everett's Trip from Jackson, Michigan to Marquette in 1845*. Negaunee, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1945.
- Camier, Walter Thomas. "Frederic Baraga: The Snowshoe Priest," *Crusade* (May/June 2000): 9-16.
- Childs, Mrs. W.A. "Reminiscences of 'Old Keweenaw'," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1906): 150-55.
- Christensen, George E. *Back Trail, or An Upper Peninsula Boyhood*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 19 [1920s and 1930s]
- Clarke, Robert E. "Notes from the Copper Region," *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 4 (March 1853): 433-38; and (April 1853): 577-88.
- Cooley, Kathleen. *White Deer Lake, Life at the McCormick Camp*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Printing, Inc., 2004.
- Crowell, Leonora A. *Leonora A. Crowell Letters, 1882-1885*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press,
- Curtiss, Roswell C. "A Trip Up the Lakes in 1874," *Inland Seas* 29:3 (Fall 1973): 163-69.
- Dancey, Thomas B. "Chicago to Mackinac: Story of the Northern Michigan Transportation Company," *Michigan History* 30:3 (July-September 1946): 457-65.
- Day, Eri H. "Sketches of the Northwest," [1845] *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 14 (1889): 205-56.
- DeCaire, Jim "Hoolie." *Hoolie's True Yooper Tales*. Edited by Jesse DeCaire. Ishpeming, Mich.: Yooper Innovations, Inc., 2006; revised second printing.
- Dedie, Chuck. *Neighborhood Elders and Little River Rats*. 1994.
- Delene, Elizabeth. "Bishop Frederic Baraga," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 33:4 (Fall 1997): 3-10.
- Demaray, Agnes. "The Shrine of the Snowshoe Priest," *Lake Superior Port Cities Magazine* (1984): 1-16.
- Dickey, Mary Brockway. "Reminiscences of William Hadley Brockway," *Michigan History* 1:2 (October 1917): 44-54.
- Dobson, Robert D. *Growing Up Salisbury Location, 1940s and 1950s, Ishpeming, Michigan*. Negaunee, Mich.: Dobson Publications, 2006.
- Drier, Roy W., Ed. *Copper Country Tales: A Compendium of Fact, Fiction and Poetry*. Calumet, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1967.
- Edwards, David E. *Yesterday's Dreams, Upper Michigan Memories*. Marquette, Mich.: Edwards Enterprises, 1988.
- Elliott, Richard R. "Apostolate of Father Baraga among the Chippewas and Whites of Lake Superior," *American Catholic Quarterly Review* 21 (1896): 596-617.
- Ely, S.P. "Historical Address," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 7 (1884): 165-80.
- Emerick, Lon L. *Paradise North: Seasons in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Skandia, Mich.: North Country Publishing, 2010.
- . *You STILL Wouldn't Like It Here – A Guide to the Real Upper Peninsula of Michigan – The Sequel*. Skandia, Mich.: North Country Publishing, 2007.
- . *You Wouldn't Like It Here – A Guide to the REAL Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Skandia, Mich.: North Land Publishing, 2005.

- . *Going Back to Central: On the Road in Search of the Past in Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Skandia, Mich.: North Country Publishing, 2003.
- . *Search of the Past in Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Skandia, Mich.: North Country Publishing, 1996.
- . *The Superior Peninsula: Seasons in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Skandia, Mich.: North Country Publishing, 1996.
- . *With Stick and Strong: [Adventures with Bow and Arrow]*. Au train, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1976.
- Etelamaki, Leevi. *Many Shadows, Many Voices*. Privately Published, 1998.
- . *The Blue Collar Aristocracy*. Escanaba, Mich.: Richard's Printing, 1997.
- Farrwell, Ira. *Haywire, Growing Up in the Upper Peninsula, 1905-1925*. Escanaba, Mich.: Photo Offset Printing Company, 1963.
- Ferrey, Mrs. "Diary Notes," *Michigan History* 12 (1928): 621.
- "The First Man of Marquette, Sketches of Peter White," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1906): 602-23.
- Forester, John H. "War Times in the Copper Mines," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 18 (1892): 375-82.
- . "Some Incidents of Pioneer Life in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 17 (1891): 332-45.
- . "Finance of Mining – Lake Superior Mines," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 13 (1888): 342-50.
- . "Life in the Copper Mines of Lake Superior," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 11 (1887): 175-86.
- . "Lake Superior Country," [1847] *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 8 (1885): 136-45.
- Fuller, George N., Ed. *Geological Reports of Douglass Houghton, First State Geologist of Michigan, 1837-1845*. Lansing: Michigan Historical Commission, 1928.
- Fuller, S.M. *Summer on the Lakes in 1843*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1985.
- Gilbert, Mrs. Thomas D. "Memories of the 'Soo'," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1906): 623-33.
- Goodrich, Samuel Griswold. "Lake Superior," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 7 (1884): 154-55.
- Gray, Anne Brockway. "Reminiscences of Copper Harbor," *Michigan History* 9:3 (July 1925): 378-97.
- . "Letters from the Long Ago," *Michigan History* 18:2 (Spring 1934): 147-49; 20:2 (Spring-Summer 1936): 185- 212.
- Gray, John. *My New Friends Were Barefoot*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1994.
- Harju, Irja. *Neebish Island Memories, 1921-1927*. New York Mills, Minn.: Parta Printers, no date.
- Harju, Jerry. *Northern Reflections: A Lighthearted Account of "Growing Up North."* Marquette, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1993.
- Heilbron, Bertha L. "A Pioneer Artist on Lake Superior," *Minnesota History* 21:2 (June 1940): 149-57. [Eastman Johnson]

- Hubbard, Bela. *Memorials of a Half-Century in Michigan and the Lake Region*. New York: Putnam's Sons, 1888.
- Hubbard, Gurdon S. "Journey from Montreal to Chicago in 1818," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 3 (1881): 125-27.
- Jameson, Anne. "Detroit to Mackinac Island, 1837," *Michigan History* 8:2 (April 1918): 140-69.
- . "Impressions of Mackinac Island, 1837," *Michigan History* 8:3 (July 1924): 349-91.
- Johnston, George. "Reminiscences of Sault St. Mary's." *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 12 (1887): 605-10.
- Jenkins, Thurston S. *The Days of the Mines*. Naperville, Ill.: William Jenkins, 1990. (Iron mining autobiography)
- Johnston, John. "An Account of Lake Superior, 1792-1807," in *Les Bourgeois de la Compagnie du Nord-Ouest*, edited by L.R. Masson. New York: Antiquarian Press, 1960, pp. 135-74.
- Johnston, William. "Letters on the Fur Trade, 1833," John Sharpless Fox, editor. *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 37 (1909-1910): 132-207.
- Kane, Grace F. "Recollections of Early Days at Mackinac," 10:3 (July 1926): 327-49.
- Kinzie, John Harris. "1845 Journal of John Harris Kinzie, American Voyageur," Translated and edited by Terry Hamaker. *Chronicle of the Historical Society of Michigan* 20:2 (Summer 1984): 2-10.
- Kelly, Robert. "A Trip to Lake Superior," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 19 (1914): 309-23.
- Kohl, Johann G. "Glimpses of Michigan in 1855," [Mackinac Island and Ann Arbor]. Translated by Frederic Trautmann. *Michigan History* 67:4 (July-August 1983): 33-39.
- Lane, Robert P. "Chase S. Osborn: A Personal Reminiscence," *Michigan History* 33:4 (December 1949): 307-13.
- Lee, David. *River of Iron*. Privately published, 2014.
- Lill, Ruth A. *Twenties that Didn't Roar: Growing Up in Marquette*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Printing, 1985.
- Lindquist, Fred. *They Came to Laughing Whitefish: A Pioneer's Account of Early Settlement in Northwest Ager County*. Deerton, Mich.: San River Press, 1978.
- Longyear, John M. "Reminiscences of the Development of the Lake Superior Iron Districts." *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 21 (1916-17): 92-104.
- Loomis, Elisha. "Rochester to Michigan, 1830," Edited by Philip P. Mason. *Michigan History* 37:1 (March 1953): 27-41.
- Lyon, Alason F. "A Trip Up the Menominee River in 1854," Edited by Lewis Beeson. *Michigan History* 47:4 (December 1963): 301-11.
- McGrath, Ray I. *The Captain Remembers*. Grand Marais, Mich.: Great Lakes Pilot, 2001.
- Magnaghi, Russell M., editor and Fred Stenkamp, translator. "Observations of Marquette by a German Visitor in 1850." *Harlow's Wooden Man* 51:3 (2015): 1-3.
- Mason, Philip, editor. *Copper Country Journal: The Diary of Schoolmaster Henry Hobart, 1863-1864*. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 1991.
- Massie, Joseph "Joe." *A Quinnesec Kid: His Life and Times*. Quinnesec, Mich.: Privately Published, 2010.

- Mayer, Alfred G. "Alexander Agassiz, 1835-1910," in *Annual Report of Regents of the Smithsonian Institution. 1910*. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1911.
- McCann, William, editor. "A Trip to the Mining Country of Lake Superior: G.M. Steele. "Down in a Copper Mine," *Michigan History* 40:2 (June 1956): 225-35.
- Menominee Remembered*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1982.
- Mickelsen, Mary Bikki. *Wilhelmina*. No Place: Standard Printing Company, 1988.
- Morris, Colonel David A. ["Marquette Harbor Described . . . 1867"] *Marquette Mining Journal* 04-22-1950; 39<sup>th</sup> Congress, 2d Session, House of Representatives, River & Harbor Improvement, Ex. Doc. 56.
- Mushkay, Jerome. "Mineral and Timber Prospects in Upper Michigan: The 1858 Diary of John V.L. Prugn," *Inland Seas* 30:2 (Summer 1974): 84-94.
- Nelligan, John E. *The Life of a Lumberman by John Emmett Nelligan As Told to Charles M. Sheridan*. No Place: Privately Printed, 1929.
- Nichols, Alfred. *More Copper Country Tales*. Roy W. Drier, editor. Calumet, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1968.
- Osborn, Chase S. *The Iron Hunter*. New York: The Macmillan Press, 1919; reprint, Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2002.
- Parent, Lore Ann: see Ronn, Ernie.
- Parker, Captain John G. "Autobiography," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1905): 582-85.
- Perrault, Jean Baptiste. "Narrative of the Travels and Adventures of a Merchant Voyageur in the Savage Territories of Northern America Leaving Montréal the 28<sup>th</sup> of May 1783 (to 1820)," John Sharpless Fox, editor. *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1909-1910): 508-619.
- Pitezal, Reverend John H. *Lights and Shadows of Missionary Life, Containing Travel Sketches, Incidents and Missionary Efforts*. Cincinnati, Oh.: Western Book Concern, 1860; reprint, Whitefish, Mont.: Kessinger Publishing Com[any], 2010.
- Porter, Jeremiah. "Mackinac to Sault Ste. Marie by Canoe in 1831," Edited by Charles A. Anderson. *Michigan History* 30:3 (July-September 1946): 466-75.
- Porter, Phil, editor. *A Boy At Fort Mackinac: The Diary of Harold Dunbar Corbusier, 1883-1884, 1892*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac State Park/Corbusier Archives, 1994.
- "Professor L.A. Chase Poses Experience Few People Can Boast," *Northern College News* 04-30-1942.
- Rankin, Ernest H. "Lake Superior: 1854," *Inland Seas* 19 (Winter 1963): 311-17. [Description of the visit of an anonymous journalist to the souther shore of Lake Superior in 1854]
- Richardson, Palma. *I Remember Alice: A Biography of My Mother*. No Place: 2010.
- Roberts, C. Laverne. "Lew Allen Chase: Teacher, Historian, Friend," *Michigan History* 41 (September 1957): 281-84.
- Roberts, Edward. *Gogebic, Ashland: Midsummer Wanderings in Northern Wisconsin & Michigan*. Chicago, Ill.: Poole Bros., 1886; reprint, Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1985.

- Ronn, Ernie. *My Work in the Labor Movement*. Edited by Lore Ann Parent. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University, Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2017.
- . *52 Steps Underground, An Autobiography of a Miner*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2000.
- Rundel, Andrew. "A Copper Prospector in 1846," *Michigan History* 33:1 (June 1949): 141-54.
- Saltonstall, Brayton. "Reminiscences of the Mackinac Country," *Michigan History* 2:2 (April 1918); (July 1918): 381-86.
- Schoolcraft, Henry R. "Memoir of John Johnston," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection*. 36 (1908), 53-90.
- Scott, William P. "Reminiscences of Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 9:3 (July 1925): 398-404. 99.
- Swinton, Alma W. *I Married a Doctor: Life in Ontonagon, Michigan, from 1900 to 1919*. Marquette, Mich.: Marquette County Historical Society, 1966.
- Ten Broeck, Joseph A. "Old Keweenaw," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1905): 139-49.
- Thayer, George W. "From Vermont to Lake Superior in 1845," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1905): 549-66.
- Thousand, Anne LaVallee. *Antoine Deloria: A Michigan Pioneer*. Marquette, Mich.: Lake Superior Press, 2000.
- Tregoning, James. "A Day in the Life of a Miner," Edited by Burt Boyum. *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 18:3 (Fall 1982): 20.
- Ward, Willis C. "Reminiscences of Michigan's Logging Days," *Michigan History* 20:3 (Autumn 1936): 301-12.
- Westren, John. "A Pioneer's Predictions," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 28 (1900): 501-506.
- White, Peter. "Development of the Lake Superior Region," *Inland Seas* 11:2 (Summer 1955): 92-102.
- . "The Iron Region of Lake Superior," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 8 (885): 145-61.
- Whitehead, Lewis Y. *Diary of Lewis Young Whitehead: Father of the Menominee Range, 1833-1903*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1976.

## BIOGRAPHIES

- Alderton, Jenna. "A Slow Start with a Promising End: Tsu-Ming Han," *Red Dust* (1994): 1-3.
- Andrews, Roger M. "From Messenger Boy to President of a \$75,000,000 Bank," *Cloverland Magazine* 1:4 (April 1918): 19.
- Archibald, Robert R. "Introduction: A *Festschrift* for Professor Magnaghi," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 4-11.
- Barbour, Levi L. "Peter White as Man and as Citizen, 1830-1908," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1909-1910): 620-39.

- Barnard, F.A. "Philetus S. Church [of Sugar Island], in *American Biographical History of Eminent and Self-Made Men*. Michigan volume, Parts 7-9. Chicago: Western Biographical Publishing Company, 1878, pp. 98-100.
- Benison, Saul. "Railroad, Land and Iron: A Phase in the Career of Lewis Henry Morgan." Ph.D. dissertation, Columbia University, 1953; reissued, Ann Arbor: University Microfilm, 1960.
- Bermer, Richard G. *Indian Agent and Wilderness Scholar: The Life of Henry Rowe Schoolcraft*. Mt. Pleasant: Central Michigan University Clark Historical Library, 1987.
- Bingham, Stephen D., editor. *Early History of Michigan with Biographies of State Officers, Member of Congress, Judges, and Legislators*. Lansing, Mich.: Thorp & Godfrey, 1888.
- Biographical Record, Houghton, Baraga, and Marquette Counties*. Chicago: Biographical Publishing Company, 1903.
- Boyum, Butron H. "William Gwinn Mather," *Michigan History* 78:6 (November-December 1994): 77-79.
- Brinks, Herbert. *Peter White*. Grand Rapids, Mich.: William R. Eerdmans Publishing, 1970.
- Brown, Alan S. "William Austin Burt, A Pioneer Michigan Inventor," *Michigan Heritage* 4 (Spring 1963): 149-53.
- Burns, Virginia. *Lewis Cass, Frontier Soldier*. Bath, Mich.: Enterprise Press, 1980.
- Case, John and Shirley Schwaller. *The Longyear Legacy: Land, Timber, Mineral*. Marquette, Mich.: J.H. Longyear Heirs, Ltd., 1998.
- Dobson, Robert D. *Ishpeming's Will Bradley*. Negaunee, Mich.: Dobson Publications, 2008.
- "Douglass Houghton Monument," *Michigan History* 29 (1945): 579-84.
- Duffield, George. "Extracts from a Funeral Discourse [for Brevet Major General Hugh Brady]," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 3 (1881): 87-91.
- Easton, William S. "Longyear at Longyearbyen," *Michigan History* 95:5 (September-October 2011): 37-41.
- Elliott, Richard R. "The Episcopate of Bishop Baraga," *Catholic Quarterly Review* 22 (January-October 1897): 465-92.
- . "The Chippewa and Ottawa: Father Baraga's Books in Their Language," *Catholic Quarterly Review* 22 (January-October 1897): 18-46.
- Everett, Charles Raymond. "The Philo M. Everett Family," *Michigan History* 22:3 (Autumn 1938): 430-42.
- Haeger, John Denis. *John Jacob Astor: Business and Finance in the Early Republic*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1991.
- Heydenburk, Martin. "Incidents in the Life of Robert Stuart," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 3 (1881): 56-61.
- Hill, Samuel Worth. *Biographical Sketch of the Life of the Late Samuel Worth Hill by His Wife Susan A. Hill*. Ada, Mich.: University Motors Press, c2004.
- House, Peggy. "Glenn Seaborg: Citizen and Scholar," *Michigan History* 99:2 (March-April 2015): 15-20.
- "The Incredible Osborn," *The Hiawathan* 1:1 (June 1948): 2+.
- Jezernik, Maksimilijan. *Frederic Baraga*. New York: Studia Slovenica, 1968.

- Jamison, James K. "Captain John G. Parker on Lake Superior, 1846 to 1870," *Michigan History* 23:3 (Summer 1939): 250-58.
- Lehto, Steve. *Michigan's Columbus: The Life of Douglass Houghton*. Royal Oak, Mich.: Momentum Books, 2009.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *John X. Jamrich: The Man and the University*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University, Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2014.
- and Ted Bays. "A Photo Essay of Frederick Baraga," *Upper Country* 2 (1014), PDF.
- Maki, Beth. *Maggie Walz and the Early Finns on Drummond Island*. Calumet, Mich.: Designotype Print, 2014.
- Marriot, Katheryn E. "Alfred P. Swineford, Pioneer Journalist," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 32:1 (Winter 1996): 9-11.
- . "Swineford – One of Our Pioneer Citizens," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 20:4 (Fall 1984): 6-9.
- McGreal, Mary Mona. *Samuel Mazzuchelli, O.P.: A Kaleidoscope of Scenes from His Life*. Sinsinawa, Wis.: Mazzuchelli Guild, 1973.
- Merk, George. "The Legacy of Peter White." *Michigan Historical Magazine*. 83 (May/June 1999): 46-53.
- Middleton, Richard. "Pontiac: Local Warrior or Pan-Indian Leader?" *Michigan Historical Review* 32:2 (Fall 2006): 1-32.
- O'Neill, Timothy. "Patrick O'Brien – The Workingman's Advocate: The Copper Country Years, 1868-1922," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007.
- Peters, Kathy. "John Tyler Jones, Inventor," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:2 (Spring 1989); 3-6.
- Pfeiffelmann, Thomas W. *The Bibles of Bois Blanc, John Franklin ad Mildred Lenora: Their Life and Times on Bois Blanc Island*. Boyne City, Mich.: Harbor House, 2003.
- Porter, Kenneth W. *John Jacob Astor: Businessman*. 2 vols. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1931.
- Schoolcraft, Henry R. *Narrative Journal of Travels through the Northwestern Regions of the United States Extending from Detroit through the Greta Chain of American Lakes to the Sources of the Mississippi River in the Year 1820*. Mentor L. Williams. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1992.
- Seaborg, Glenn T. *A Scientist Speaks Out: A Personal Perspective on Science, Society and Change*. Singapore, London, Hong Kong: World Scientific, 1996.
- Snow, Richard F. "Alexander Agassiz: A Reluctant Millionaire," *American Heritage* 34 (April-May 1983): 98-99.
- Stone, Frank B. *Philo Marshall Everett: A Father of Michigan's Iron Industry and Founder of the City of Marquette*. Baltimore, Md.: Gateway Press, 1997.
- Street, Mary Beth. "Pierre B. Barbeau: Businessman – Land Speculator." Mt. Pleasant, Mich.: M.A. thesis, Central Michigan University, 1965.
- Terrell, John Upton. *Furs by Astor*. New York: William Morrow and Company, 1963.
- Trowbridge, C.C. "Sketch of Life of Robert Stuart," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 3 (1881): 52-56.

Warner, Robert M. "The Drowning of Douglass Houghton," *Inland Seas* 26:2 (Summer 1970): 118-22.

"Will Bradley: Decorative Illustrator and Typographer," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 35:4 (Fall 1999): 3-7.

Williams, Ralph D. *The Honorable Peter White: A Biographical Sketch of the Lake Superior Iron Country*. Cleveland, Oh.: The Penton Publishing Company, 1907; reprinted, Eclid, Oh.: Freshwater Press, 1986.

## **BORDERLANDS – (See NORTHERN BORDERLANDS)**

### **BRITISH LIFE AND TIMES, 1763-1796**

Adelman, Jeremy and Stephen Aroz. "From Borderlands to Borders: Empire, Nation-States, and the Peoples in Between in North American History," *American Historical Review* 104 (June 1999): 814-41.

Anderson, Fred. *Crucible of War: The Seven Years' War and the Fate of Empire in British North America, 1754-1766*. New York: Vintage Books, 2001.

Amour, David A. *Armour, David A. Historic Mill Creek*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1996.

---. "Remnants of the Revolution in Michigan," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 10:1 (1974): 1-11.

---. *Attack at Michilimackinac, Alexander Henry's Travels in Canada and the Indian Territories between the Years 1760 and 1764*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1971.

--. "Cadot (Cadotte) Jean-Baptist." In *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. 5:128-30. 12 vols. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1966-1991.

---. "David and Elizabeth: The Mitchell Family of the Straits of Mackinac," *Michigan History Magazine*. 64:4 (1980): 17-29.

---. "Du Jaunay, Pierre (Pierre-Luc)." In *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. 4:240-42. 12 vols. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1966-1991.

---. "Johnston, John." In *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. 6:356-58. 12 vols. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1966-1991.

---. "Marcot, Marguerite-Magdelaine (La Framboise)." In *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. 7:582-83. 12 vols. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1966-1991.

---. editor *Treason? At Michilimackinac: The Proceedings of a General Court Martial Held at Montreal on October 1768 for the Trial of Major Robert Rogers*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1967.

Armour, David A. and Keith R. Widder. *At the Cross Roads: Michilimackinac during the American Revolution*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1978.

- Arthur, Eliabeth. "Far from the Madding Crown: Hudson's Bay Company Managers in the Country North of Lake Superior," *Ontario History* 82:1 (1990): 9-27.
- Askin, John. *The John Askin Papers*. Milo Quaife, editor. 2 vols. Cleveland, Ohio: Arthur Clark Publishing, 1928.
- Billington, M. O., editor. "Haldimand Papers," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 11 (1887): 319-620; 19 (1891), 296-675; 20 (1892), 1-295.
- Bolton, Herbert E. and Thomas M. Marshall. *The Colonization of North America, 1492-1783*. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1920.
- Brose, David S. "Excavations at Fort Mackianc, 1965," *Michigan Archaeologist* 12:2 (June 1966): 88-101.
- Carver, Jonathan. *The Journals of Jonathan Carver and Related Documents, 1766-1770*. Edited by John Parker. St. Paul, Minn.: Minnesota Historical Society Press, 1776.
- Chapman, Charles H. "The Historic Johnston Family of the 'Soo'," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 32 (1903), 304-353.
- Chaput, Donald. "Daniel D. Brockway: First Government Blacksmith at L'Anse," in *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. L'Anse, Mich.: Baraga County Historical Society, 1970, 45-47.
- Clements, William L. *Journal of Major Robert Rogers*. Worcester, Mass.: American Antiquarian Society, 1918.
- Cook, Samuel F. *Drummond Island: The Story of the British Occupation, 1815-1828*. Lansing, Mich.: Robert Smith, 1896.
- Cuneo, John R. *Robert Rogers of the Rangers*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1959.
- Davis, Marion Morse. "Alexander Henry and Wawatam," *Michigan History* 9:3 (July 1925): 362-69.
- Davidson, Gordon Charles. *The North West Company*. University of California Publications in History, Vol. 7. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1918.
- Dougald, David. "Mermaids: A Monster in Lake Superior, 1782," *Inland Seas*. 27 (1971); 218.
- Dunnigan, Brian Leigh. *The Necessity of Regularity in Quartering Soliders: The Organization, Material Culture and Quartering of the British Soldier at Michilimackinac*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Historic Parks, 1999.
- Eddington, Bryan. "The Great Hall at Old Fort William," *Beaver* 312:1 (1981): 38-42.
- Engelbert, Robert. "Merchant Representatives and the French River World, 1763-1803," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:1 (Spring 2008): 63-82.
- Fenn, Elizabeth A. "Biological Warfare in Eighteenth-Century North America," *Journal of American History* 86:4 (March 2000): 1552-1580.
- Gill, Jr. "Colonial German Warfare," *Colonial Williamsburg Journal* (Spring 2004), on-line.
- Gitlin, Jay. "On the Boundaries of Empire: Connecting the West to Its Imperial Past," in *Open Sjy: Rethinking America's Western Past*, editor William Cronon, George Miles, and Jay Gitlin. New York: Norton, 1992.
- Graham, Gerald S., Ed. "The Indian Menace and the Retention of the Western Posts," *Canadian Historical Review* 15 (March 1934).
- Halchin, Jill Y. *Excavations at Fort Michilimackinac: The Solomon-Levy-Parent House*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 11. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1985.

- Hamilton, T.M. and K.O. Emery. *Eighteenth-Century Gunflints from Fort Michilimackinac and other Colonial Sites*. . Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1988.
- . *Firearms on the Frontier: Guns at Fort Michilimackinac, 1715-1781*. Reports in Mackinac History and Archaeology. No. 5. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1976.
- Harburn, Todd E. *The King's Quiet Commandant at Michilimackinac: A Biographical Sketch of Captain George Etherington of the 60<sup>th</sup> Royal American Regiment*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: The Michilimackinac Society Press, 1999.
- Heldman, Donald P. *Archaeological Investigations at French Farm Lake in Northern Michigan, 1981-1982: A British Colonial Farm Site*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1983.
- . *Excavations at Fort Michilimackinac, 1977. House One of the South Southeast Row House*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 2. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Park Commission, 1978.
- . *Excavation at Fort Michilimackinac, 1976. The Southeast and South Southeast Row Houses*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 1. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1977.
- Heldman, Donald P. and Roger T. Grange, Jr. *Excavations at Fort Michilimackinac 1978-79: The Rue de la Babillarde*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 3. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1981.
- Heldman, Donald P. and William L. Minnerly. *The Powder Magazine at Fort Michilimackinac* Excavation Report. Reports in Mackinac History and Archaeology. No. 6. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1977.
- Henry, Alexander. *Travels and Adventures in Canada and the Indian Territories, between the Years 1760 and 1776*. New York: John L. Riley, 1809.
- Hinderaker, Eric and Peter C. Mancall. *At the Edge of Empire: The Backcountry in British North America*. Baltimore, Md.: The Johns Hopkins University Press, 2003.
- "Indian Affairs," [1761-1800] *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 20 (1891): 300-701.  
[1801-1848] *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 21 (1892): 1-178.
- Innis, Harold A. *The Fur Trade in Canada*. Revised edition. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1956; 1<sup>st</sup> pub. 1930.
- Jackson, Marjorie. "The Beginning of British Trade at Michilimackinac," *Minnesota History* 11 (September 1930): 231-70.
- Jaskoski, Helen. "'A Terrible Sickness Among Them'; Smallpox Stories of the Frontier" in Helen Jaskoski, editor. *Early North American Writing: New Critical Essays*. Cambridge, UK: Cambridge University Press, 1996, pp. 136-57.
- Jenks, William L. "Patrick Sinclair; Builder of Fort Mackinac," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 39 (1915): 61-88.
- Johnston, George. "Reminiscences of Sault St. Mary's," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 12 (1887): 605-610.
- Jung, Patrick J. "A Valuable and Dependable Little Navy: The British Upper Great Lakes Fleet during the American Revolution," *Inland Seas* 53:1 (Spring 1997): 68-75; 53:2 (Summer 1997): 142-150; 53:3 (Fall 1997): 204-207.

- Katz, Irving I. "Jewish Traders Captured during 1763 Indian Uprising," *Detroit Historical Society Bulletin* 20 (February 1964): 4-8.
- . "Ezekiel Solomon: The First Jew in Michigan," *Michigan History* 32:3 (September 1948): 247-256.
- Kellogg, Louise P. *The British Regime in Wisconsin and the Northwest*. Madison: State Historical Society of Wisconsin, 1935; reprinted: New York: DaCapo Press, Inc., 1970.
- Killinen, Pearl E. "From Fort Niagara to Mackinac in 1767," *Inland Seas* 2:2 (April 1946): 86-97.
- "The Lake Superior Ice Company," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:1 (Winter 1989): 3-7.
- Loya, Timothy J. "William Gwinn Mather, the Man," *Inland Seas* 46 (1990): 117-33.
- Mancall, Peter C. "Alcohol and the Fur Trade in New France and English America, 1600-1800," in *Drugs, Labor and Colonial Expansion*, edited by William Jankocviak and Daniel Bradburn. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 2003.
- McCall, C. W. "The Peace of Michilimackinac," *Michigan History* 28 (1944), 367-383.
- McCoy, Raymond. *The Massacre of Old Fort Mackinac (Michilimackinac, A Tragedy of the American Frontier With the Early History of St. Ignace, Mackinaw City and Mackinac Island.)* Bay City, Mich.: Privately Published, 1956.
- Massie, Dennis. "Alexander Henry, His Brush with the Indians," *Historical Society of Michigan Chronicle* 1 (August 1964): 4-5, 8.
- Maxwell, Moreau S. and Lewis Binford. *Excavations at Fort Michilimackinac, Mackinac City, Michigan, 1959 Season*. Lansing, Mich.: *Publications of the Museum, Michigan State University: Cultural Series* Vol. 1, No. 1, 1961.
- Mayor, Adrienne. "The Nessus Shirt in the New World: Smallpox Blankets in History and Legend," *Journal of American Folklore* 108 (1995): 54-77.
- Morison, Daniel. *The Doctor's Secret Journal*. George S. May, editor. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1960.
- Parker, John, Ed. *The Journals of Jonathan Carver and Related Documents, 1766-1770*. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society Press, 1976.
- . *The Great Lakes and the Great Rivers: Jonathan Carver's Dream of Empire*. Lansing: Historical Society of Michigan, 1965.
- Parkman, Francis. *The Conspiracy of Pontiac*. New York: Collier Books, 1962.
- . *France and England in North America*. (multi-volume: *The Jesuits in North America in the 17<sup>th</sup> Century* (1867); *The Old Régime in Canada* (1874); *Count Frontenac and New France under Louis XIV* (1877); *Montcalm and Wolfe* (1884); *A Half-Century of Conflict* (1892), 1865-1892; numerous reprints.
- . *The Battle for North America*. Edited by John Tebbel. New York: Doubleday, 1948. Abridgment of *France and England in North America*.
- Perrault, Jean Baptiste. "Narrative of the Travels and Adventures of a Merchant Voyageur in the Savage Territories of Northern America Leaving Montreal the 28<sup>th</sup> of May 1783 to 1820." *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* vol. 37 (1909-1910): 508-619.
- Porteous, John. "From Fort Niagara to Mackinac, 1767: A Letter Written by John Porteous," *Inland Seas* 2:2 (1946): 86-97.

- Qualife, Milo M., editor. *The John Askin Papers*. Vol. 1, 1747-1785 and vol. 2, 1796-1820. Detroit: Detroit Library Commission, 1928.
- . *Alexander Henry's Travels and Adventures in the Years 1760-1776*. Chicago: Lakeside Press, 1921.
- Ramlet, Philip. "The British, the Indians and Smallpox: What Actually Happened at Fort Pitt in 1763?" *Pennsylvania History: A Journal of Mid-Atlantic Studies* 67:3 (Summer 2000): 427-41.
- Robertson, R.G. *Rotting Faces: Smallpox and the American Indian*. Caldwell, Idaho: Caxton Press, 2001.
- Russell, Nelson V. *The British Regime in Michigan and the Northwest*. Northfield, Minn: Carleton College, 1939.
- Schoolcraft, Henry R. "Memoir of John Johnston," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection*. 36 (1908), 53-90.
- Schwörer, Ute. *The Reorganization of the Fur Trade of the Hudson's Bay Company After the Merger with the North West Company, 1821 to 1826*. Ottawa: National Library of Canada, 1988.
- Scott, Elizabeth Mary. "'Such Diet as Befitted His Station as Clerk': The Article of Subsistence and Cultural Diversity at Fort Michilimackinac, 1761-1781." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Minnesota, 1991.
- Selkirk, Thomas Douglas. *A Sketch of the British Fur Trade in North America With Observations Relative to the North West Company of Montreal*. New-York: Printed for James Eastburn and Co. [by] Clayton & Kingsland, 1818.
- Shapiro, Gary. "Early British Subsistence Strategy at Michilimackinac: A Case Study in Systematic Particularism." M.A. thesis. University of Georgia, 1978.
- Shchepanek, Michael J. "Trading Posts of the Moose-Michipicoten Trade Route," *Canadian Geographical Journal* 82:2 (1971): 66-69. [Lake Superior-James Bay route]
- Skaggs, David Curtis and Larry L. Nelson. *The Sixty Years' War for the Great Lakes, 1754-1814*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2001.
- Starbuck, James C. "Benjamin Franklin and Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 46 (1962): 157-66.
- Stearns, E. Wagner and Allen E. Stearns. *The Effect of Smallpox on the Destiny of the American Indians*. Boston, Mass.: Bruce Humphries, 1945.
- Stevens, Wayne E. "The British Monopoly of the Northwest Fur Trade, 1744-1796," Ph.D. dissertation, University of Illinois, 1966.
- Stone, Lyle M. *Fort Michilimackinac 1715-1781: An Archaeological Perspective on the Revolutionary Frontier*. East Lansing/Mackinac Island: Publications of the Museum, Michigan State University/ Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1974.
- Town, Florida. *The North West Company: Frontier Merchants*. Toronto: Umbrella Press, 1999.
- Wallace, Stewart W. *Documents Relating to the North West Company*. Toronto: Publications of the Chamolain Society, Vol. 22, 1934.
- White, Richard. *The Middle Ground: Indians, Empire and Republic in the Great Lakes Region, 1650-1815*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1999.

- Widder, Keith R. *Beyond Pontiac's Shadow: Michilimackinac and the Anglo-Indian War, 1763*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2013.
- . "A Solitary Strike: The Attack at Michilimackinac," *Michigan History* 97:4 (May-June 2013): 44-49.
- . "After the Conquest: Michilimackinac, A Borderland in Transition, 1760-1763," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:1 (Spring 2006): 43-62.
- . "The 1767 Maps of Robert Rogers and Jonathan Carver: A Proposal for the Establishment of the Colony of Michilimackinac," *Michigan Historical Review* 30 (2004): 35-75.
- . "The French Connection: The Interior French and Their Rule in French-British Relations in the Western Great Lakes Region, 1760-1775," in *The Sixty Years' War for the Great Lakes, 1754-1814*, editors. David Curtis Skaggs and Larry L. Nelson. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2001, pp. 125-43.
- Wiles, Richard. "Catching Up with the Saga of the *Welcome*," *Inland Seas* 70:3 (Fall 2014): 218-23.
- Woltz, L. Oughtred. "The Chippewa Cession of Mackinac Island to George III," *Michigan History* 9:2 (April 1925): 137-42.
- Woolworth, Nancy L. "Grand Portage in the Revolutionary War," *Minnesota History* (Summer 1975): 199-208.

## BUSINESSES

- Carter, James L. "Frederick Braastad: Ishpeming Pioneer," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 6:3 (Summer 1970): 6-7, 12.
- Cloutier, Helen H. "Home Town Escanaba," *The Hiawathan* 1:1 (June 1948): 14-16, 48.
- Cox, Bruce K. *History of the Businesses and Businesspeople of Wakefield, Michigan, 1884-1983*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 1983.
- "Dead River Flour Mills," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:3 (Summer 1989): 7-9.
- "Elson Bottling Works," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 37:4 (Fall 2001): 8-10.
- "Escanaba's Birds' Eye Veneer Is Sent 'Round the World," *The Hiawathan* 1:1 (June 1948): 17-19, 30+.
- Ferrarini, Tawni Hunt and Hannah Kratz. *Community and Economic Profiles for Michigan's Upper Peninsula, 2012, An Economic Snapshot: Demographics, Labor Force, Major Employers, Government, Community Development Resources and More*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University, Center for Economic Education and Entrepreneurship, 2012.
- "The Lake Superior Ice Company," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:1 (Winter 1989): 3-7.
- "Lake Superior Knitting Works," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:1 (Winter 1989): 11.
- May, George S. *The Askin Inventory: A Mackinac Businessman's Property in 1778*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1963.
- [McArthur, Shirley du Fresne.] *J. Vivian, Jr. & Co., A Monument to Trade as the First and Largest Commercial in Laurium*. Mohawk, Mich.: North Point Historical Society, 2003.
- Peters, Kathy. "Mules, Oysters and a Crane," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:4 (Fall 1989): 3-10.  
[Ellwood Mattson Park background]

- "Pionner Motor Company," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 38:1 (Winter 2002): 10-11.
- Seaton, Sandra. *From the Peninsula South: The Story of Detroit and Northern Savings*. Hancock, Mich.: Detroit & Northern Press, 1980.
- "The Three Twins," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 38:1 (Winter 2002): 3-9. [Flanigan transit and moving]
- "U.P. Dress Manufacturing Company," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:1 (Winter 1989): 8-10.
- Van Kosky, William. "Thomas B. Rundle: Marquette County Soda Bottler," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 37:4 (Fall 2001): 3-7.

## **CAMPS - (See TRAVEL, TOURISM, AND OUTDOOR RECREATION: Private Clubs, Camps, and Resorts)**

### **COMMERCIAL FISHING**

- Allen, James. "Journal of Lieutenant James Allen, in *Schoolcraft's Expedition to Lake Itasca: The Discovery of the Source of the Mississippi River*. Philip P. Mason, editor. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1993.
- Bogue, Margaret Beattie. *Fishing the Great Lakes: An Environmental History, 1783-1933*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 2000.
- Brumwell, Jill Lowe. *Drummond Island: History, Folklore and Early People*. [No Place]: Blackbear Press, 2003.
- Cadillac: See Milo M. Quaife below.
- Chiarappa, Michael J. and Kristin M. Szyvian. *Fish for All: An Oral History of Multiple Claims and Divided Sentiment on Lake Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2003.
- Cochrane, Timothy. "Commercial Fishermen and Isle Royale: A Folk Group's Unique Association with Place," in C. Kurt Dewhurst and Yvonne Lockwood, editors. *Michigan Folklife Reader*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1987, pp. 87-106.
- Gearhart, Clifford R. *Pity the Poor Fish Then Man: CC.R. (Cliff Gearhart) Reflects on 50 Years in Michigan's Commercial Fish Industry*. AuTrain, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1986.
- Goodier, John L. "Fishermen on Canadian Lake Superior: One Hundred Years," *Inland Seas* 45:4 (1989): 284-306.
- Halverson, Lynn H. "The Commercial Fisheries of the Michigan Waters of Lake Superior," *Michigan History* 39 (1955): 1-17.
- Helminen, Kathleen and David. "Commerical Fishing in the Copper Country," *Superior Signal* 25: 2 (May 2010): 8-9.
- Holmquist, June D. "Commercial Fishing on Lake Superior in the 1890s," *Minnesota History* 34:6 (Summer 1955): 243- 55.
- Huttenstine, Jan McAdams. *Remotely Yours: A Historic Journey into the Whitefish Point Area*. Editors, Tracy Methe and Tyler R. Tichelaar. Paradise, Mich.: East-West Print, 2010.

- Huwatschek, Ned. "The Smith Fishery Remains a Landmark on Bete Grise," *Superior Signal* 25:1 (February 2010): 17-21.
- Jensen, Trygvie. *Wooden Boats and Iron Men: History of Commercial Fishing in Northern Lake Michigan and Door County, 1850-2005*. De Pere, Wisc.: Paisa Publishing Company, 2007.
- Landin, Ed. *A Great Lakes Fisherman*. Houghton, Mich.: Isle Royale Natural History Association, 1983.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Commercial Fishing Once Important Industry in Area," *Campus Review* 5 #2 & 3 (January-February 1977), 7.
- Michigan's Great Lakes Trout and Salmon Fishery (1969-1972)*. *Fisheries Management Report No. 5* Washington, D.C.: Bureau of Sports Fisheries and Wildlife and the National Marine Fisheries Service – Great Lakes Fish Resource Development Study AFSC-8, 1973.
- Nute, Grace L. "The American Fur Company's Fishing Enterprises on Lake Superior," *Mississippi Valley Historical Review* 12 (1925-1926): 483-503.
- Oikarinen, Peter. *A Lake Superior Fisherman*. Calumet, Mich.: Manitou Books, 1991, 2003.
- Paylin, Jolie. *The Gill Netters*. Hillsdale, Mich.: Hillsdale Educational Publishers, 1979. [novel]
- Pittman, Philip M. *The Les Cheneaux Chronicles: Anatomy of a Community*. Cedarville, Mich.: Les Cheneaux Ventures, Inc., 1985.
- Quaife, Milo M., Ed. *The Western Country in the 17<sup>th</sup> Century: The Memoirs of Lamothe Cadillac and Pierre Liette*. Chicago, Ill.: The Lakeside Press, 1947.
- Report to the Michigan State Senate on the Fisheries of Potagannissing Bay, Michigan, Pursuant to Senate Resolution No. 35, Adopted May 4, 1937*. Lansing, Mich.: Department of Conservation, 1939.
- Scott, William E. "Fishing in Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 2:2 (April 1946): 81-85.
- Sivertson, Howard. *Once Upon an Isle: The Story of Fishing Families on Isle Royale*. Mount Horeb, Wisc.: Wisconsin Folk Museum, 1992.
- Szylvian, Kristin M. "Transforming Lake Michigan into the 'World's Greatest Fishing Hole': The Environmental Politics of Michigan's Great Lakes Sport Fishing, 1965-1985," *Environmental History* 9:1 (January 2004): 102-27.
- Taylor, William W. and C. Paola Ferreri, editors. *Great Lakes Fisheries Policy and Management: A Binational Perspective*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1999.
- Van Osten, John.; "Michigan's Commercial Fisheries of the Great Lakes," *Michigan History* 22:1 (Winter 1938): 107-45.
- Williams, E. B. "The Inland Seas of North America: Our Greatest Natural Resource," *Inland Seas* 26 (1970): 91-101.

## COMMUNITIES AND PLACES

- Adams, Beatrice D. "Ghost Town and Secret Water [Kitch-iti-ki-pi]," *Inland Seas* 6 (Summer 1950): 93-96.
- Alanen, Arnold R. "Postwar Town Planning and Conservation in America, with Special Reference to Remote Mining and Industrial Communities in Minnesota and Michigan," in *Cultural*

- Heritage in the Sustainability of Remote Mining Communities: Woomera Symposium Papers.* Adelaide: University of South Australia, 2007: 59-68.
- . "'Town without Equal,'" *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 78:6 (November-December 1994): 33-35. [Gwinn, Mich.]
- . "The Settlements of Marquette County, Michigan," in *Historic Resources of the Iron Range in Marquette County, Michigan, 1844-1941*, edited by William Mulligan, sec 9, 46 pp. Marquette: Economic Development Corporation of the County of Marquette, 1991.
- Alexander, Eleanor. *East Hancock Revisited: History of a Neighborhood Circa 1880-1920.* Hancock, Mich.: Book Concern, 1984.
- Alpha-Mastodon Area, 1914-1964* Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1986.
- Alquist, John W. *Quinnesec, Michigan, Centennial 1876-1976.* Quinnesec, Mich.: Privately printed, 1976.
- Anguilm, John A. *Tales & Trails of Tro-La-Oz-Ken: A History of the Trout Lake Area.* Trout Lake, Mich.: Trout Lake Women's Club, 1976.
- Arbic, Bernie. *City of the Rapids: Sault Ste. Marie's Heritage.* Allegan Forest, Mich.: The Priscilla Press, 2003.
- . *Sugar Island Sampler: A Slice of Upper Peninsula Heritage.* Allegan Forest, Mich.: The Priscilla Press, 1992.
- Around the Bluff and Through the Years: An Informal History of Greenland Township.* Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1986.
- Ashley, Kathryn Belden. *Islands of Manitou.* Revised editor. Drummond Island, Mich.: Drummond Island Historical Museum, 1978, 2002.
- As Time Goes By: A History of the Streets and Plots of Iron River, Michigan, 1881-1972.* Caspian, Mich.: Iron County Historical and Museum Society, 1976.
- Atwood, Stephanie K. "At the Head of Torch Lake: Lake Linden's Past, Present, and Future as the Copper Country's Largest Mill Town." M.S. thesis, Houghton: Michigan Technological University, 2007.
- Avery Color Studios. *Copper Country-God's Country.* Au Train, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1973.
- Back Yards of Gwinn.* Gwinn, Mich.: Privately Published, 1995.
- Baraga County Historical Pageant.* L'Anse, Mich.: Baraga County Historical Society, 1970.
- Bark River Centennial, 1871-1971.* Bark River, MI: Centennial Book Committee, 1971.
- Barkell, Gordon G., editor. *Hancock, Michigan Centennial, 1863-1963.* Hancock, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1963.
- Barkell, William. *The Osceola.* Lake Linden, Mich.: John H. Forester Press, 1995.
- Barnett, LeRoy. "The County that Disappeared," *Michigan History* 65 (May-June 1981): 16. [Washington County, Negaunee area]
- Belden, Ray M. *Drummond Island, Michigan.* Edited by Kathryn Belden Ashley. Glenview, Ill.: Privately Printed, 1967.
- Billock, Jennifer. *Keweenaw County.* Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2014.
- Bisque, Ramon E. *Iron: A River, A Town, A County, A Mine, A Family.* Golden, Colo.: Privately Printed, 2000.

- Blake, William P. "Provision for the Health and Comfort of Miners – Miners' Homes," *Transactions of the American Institute of Mining Engineers* 3 (1874-75): 218-28.
- Blomquist, Beatrice M. *Michigan's Breen Township, Dickinson County: The First Hundred Years, 1878-1978*. Stephenson, Mich.: Menominee County Journal Print Shop, 1983.
- . *Felch Township Centennial, 1878-1978*. Norway, Mich.: Norway Current, 1978.
- Blomquist, Beatrice M. and Donna M. Cootware. *West Branch Township History 1844-2001*; Ralph, Mich.: Privately printed, 2001
- Board of Supervisors and Board of Road Commissioners of Menominee County, Michigan. *Menominee County: The Gateway to Hiawatha Land*. Menominee, Mich.: The Hearld Leader Company Printers, 1941.
- Bourke, Frank. "Room and Board in Wells," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 18:3 (Fall 1982): 10-13.
- Brabstner, Mark C. "The Carp River Sawmill Company (20CH99): A Pre-Civil War Settlement on the South Shore of Lake Superior," *Michigan Archaeologist* 45:2 (June 1999): 36-57.
- Brayak, Jean P. *The Story of Ford River Township*. Escanaba, Mich.: Privately Published, 1973.
- Bruce Crossing, Michigan Centennial, 1886-1986*. Bruce Crossing: Privately printed, 1986.
- "Calumet Light Guard and Houghton Light Infantry," in *Our Boys in the Spanish-American War . . . Company E, Third Regiment, Company G, Third Regiment, Michigan National Guard*. Houghton, Mich: Gazette, 1900.
- Calumet Township Bicentennial Commission. *1776-1976 Calumet Township Bicentennial Celebration: A 1976 Synopsis*. Calumet, Mich.: Bicentennial Commission, 1976.
- Calumet Township Centennial Committee. *Calumet Township Centennial, 1866-1966*. Souvenir program. Calumet, Mich.: Centennial Committee, 1966.
- Calumet Village Centennial Committee. *Village of Calumet, Michigan, 1875-1975*. Souvenir Centennial Book. Calumet, Mich.: Calumet Village Centennial Committee, 1975.
- Carter, James L. *Voyageurs' Harbor*. Grand Marais, Mich.: Pilot Press, 1967.
- Castle, Beatrice. *The Grand Island Story*. Edited by James L. Carter. Marquette, Mich.: John M. Longyear Research Library, 1974.
- Centennial Corporation of Menominee, editor. *History of the City of Menominee, Michigan: The Past with Remembrance . . . The Future with Longing, 1883-1983*. Dallas, Tex.: Taylor Publishing Company, ca. 1983.
- Chaput, Donald. *Hubbell: A Copper Country Village*. Lansing: Privately Published, 1969; reprint, Lake Linden, Mich.: John H. Forester Press, 1986.
- Childe, Mrs. W. A. "Reminiscences of 'Old Keweenaw'," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection*. 30 (1905), 150-155.
- Childs, Byron F. *Marquette, Mackinac Island and the "Soo."* New York: The Albertype Co., 1889.
- Cleven, Brian. "Pequaming and Alberta: Henry Ford's Model Towns." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, Houghton, 1997.
- Cloutier, Helen H. "Home Town Escanaba," *The Hiawathan* 1:1 (June 1948): 14-16, 48.
- Collins, Elsie M. *From Keweenaw to Abbaye*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Privately Published, 1975.
- Cook, Samuel F. *Drummond Island: The Story of the British Occupation, 1815-1828*. Lansing, Mich.: Privately Published, 1896.

- Cooks, Michigan, Inwood Township, 1889-1989*. Escanaba, Mich.: Johnston Printing, 1989.
- Cox, Bruce K. *Gogebic County Homicides, 1995-1920*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 1993.
- "Crystal Falls," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 7 (1884): 203-22.
- Cummings, William. *Kingsford: The Town Ford Built in Dickinson County, Michigan*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1998.
- . *Waucedah: Site of the First Mine to Ship Ore from the Menominee Iron Range and the First Stop on the Menominee River Railway*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Mid- Peninsula Library Cooperative, 1989.
- Curtis, William E. "Calumet, A Unique Municipality," *Chautauquan* 29 (April 1899): 33-37.
- Curtis Centennial Committee. *Curtis Remembered*. Newberry, Mich.: Newberry News, 2007.
- "The Dead River," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:3 (Summer 1989): 3-5.
- Davis, Marion Morse. "Stories of Saint Helena Island," 10:3 (July 1926): 411-46.
- Delen, Elizabeth, Ed. *Chocolay Township History: Then and Now*. Chocolay Township, Mich.: Privately Printed, 2008.
- DeMark, Judith L. *Marquette, Michigan, Census of 1860*. Marquette, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1998.
- Dobson, Robert D. *The Second History of Ishpeming, Michigan, 1920 through the 1954 Centennial*. Negaunee, Mich.: Dobson Publications, 2015.
- . *We're Going to the 1845 Jackson Mine, Negaunee, Michigan*. Negaunee, Mich.: Dobson Publications, 2012.
- . *The City Built at the Shiny Mountain, Negaunee, Michigan, 1844 to 1930*. Negaunee, Mich.: Dobson Publications, 2009.
- . *Growing Up in the Salisbury Location at the Old Salisbury Mine, 1940s and 1950s*. Negaunee, Mich.: Dobson Publications, 2006.
- . *The Early History of a Mining Town, Ishpeming, Michigan, 1852-1920*. Negaunee, Mich.: Dobson Publications, 2005.
- . *Part Two: The History of Negaunee, Michigan, 1930 to 1968*. Negaunee, Mich.: Dobson Publications, 2013.
- Dodge, Ray. *Michigan Ghost Towns: Upper Peninsula*. Vol. 3 Troy, Mich.: Glendon Publishing, 1973.
- Downs, Gabriel N. and Michael C. Downs. *Marquette*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 1999.
- Doyle, Earl L. and Ruth B. MacFarlane. *The History of Pequaming*. Ontonagon, Mich.: Ontonagon County Historical Society, 1999.
- Drummond Island Sesquicentennial, 1853-2003*. Drummond Island, Mich.: Sesquicentennial Committee, 2003.
- Dunham, Sean B. "The Stone Quarry Cottage Site: Mid-Nineteenth-Century Settlement on Grand Island," *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 29:2 (2004): 191-218.
- Dulan, Mary Louise. *Born from Iron: Iron Mountain, Michigan*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Centennial Committee, 1978.
- . *Our Frontier Days on the Menominee Range*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Keep Michigan Beautiful, Inc., 1973.
- Dunathan, Clint, editor. *The Century Book, 1863-1963: Escanaba*. Escanaba, Mich.: Escanaba Centennial Corporation, 1963.

- "Early Days in Yalmar," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 37:3 (Summer 2001): 3-8.
- Emich, Howard. *Menominee River Memories: Articles on the Twin Cities*. 1977. Reprinted  
Marinette, Wisc.: Marinette Historical Society, 2000.
- Engel, Dave and Gerry Mantel. *Calumet, Copper Country Metropolis, 1898-1913*. Rudolph, Wisc.:  
River City Memories, 2002.
- Ertel, Darryl. *Sagola's Early Years: A History of Sagola, Michigan*. Cullman, Ala.: The Gregath  
Company, 1986.
- Falkner, Ed. *History of Rockland Township*. No place nor publisher, 1976.
- Fayette Historic Townsite*. Lansing: Michigan Historical Center, 2000.
- Fields, Richard. *Range of Opportunity: A Historic Study of the Copper Range Company*. Hancock,  
Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 1997.
- . "A Historic Study of the Copper Range Company." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological  
University, Houghton, 1996.
- Forester, Harris. "Some Incidents of Pioneer Life in the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan Pioneer and  
Historical Collection* 17 (1890): 332-44.
- . "Lake Superior Country," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection*. 8 (1885): 136-44.
- Fox, Frances Margaret. "About the Evergreen Island of Saint Helena," 16:2 *Michigan History*  
(Spring 1932): 183-99.
- Franzen, John G. "Wintering at Little Island Rock: A Fur Trade Site on Grand Island,"  
*Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 29:2 (2004): 219-48.
- Friggens, Thomas G. "Fayette, 1867-1891, Economic and Cultural Origins: Development and  
Decline of a Michigan Iron Town," M.A. thesis, Wayne State University, 1973.
- Frimodig, David Mac. *Keweenaw Character: The Foundation of Michigan's Copper Country*. Lake  
Linden, Mich.: John H. Forester Press, 1990.
- . "A Night to Remember," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 12:1 (Spring 1976):  
18-23.
- Gagnon, Earl J. "Portage Lake: Forgotten Anchorage," *Michigan History* 31:4 (December 1947):  
431-36.
- Galarowic, Jerri L., et al. *Gidweonaning: De Tour Village, 1899-1999*. De Tour, Mich.: Privately  
Printed, 1999.
- Gerred, Janice H. "Vermillion: A Lake Superior Ghost Town," *Inland Seas* 30:1 (Spring 1974): 48-  
49.
- Goodman, Robert J. "Ishpeming, Michigan: A Functional Study of a Mining Community," Ph.D.  
dissertation, Northwestern University, 1948.
- Gouin, Deborah I. *Hessel, Cedarville, and the Les Cheneaux Islands*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia  
Publishing, 2012.
- Grand Marais Historical Society. *Grand Marais*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2009.
- Grover, Frank R. *A Brief History of the Les Cheneaux Islands*. Evanston, Ill.: Bownman Publishing  
Company, 1911.
- Growing Up in Gwinn: Young Girls' Memories*. Gwinn, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1993.
- Gutsche, Andrea, Barbara Chisholm and Russell Floren. *The North Channel and St. Mary's River: A  
Guide to the History*. Toronto, Ont.: Lynx Images, 1997.

- Haeussler, John S. *Hancock*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2014.
- Hamilton, Charles F., editor *Our Hiawatha Land*. Chicago: Lyons & Carnahan, 1940.
- Hanes, Dutch and Delbert Musgrave. *History of Columbus Township [Luce County]*. McMillan, Mich.: Columbus Township, 2000.
- Harris, Walt. *The Chequamegon Country, 1659-1976*. Fayetteville, Ark.: Privately Published, 1976.
- Hearding, J.H. "Reminiscences of the Gogebic Range, Ironwood in 1887," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 16 (August 1911): 251-57.
- Hicks, Martha S., Ed. *Michigamme Area Centennial, 1872-1972*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Printers, 1972; 1994 reprint.
- Hill, Jack. *A History of Iron County Michigan*. Norway, Mich.: The Norway Current, 1976.
- Historical Album and Program Book: Menominee County, Michigan, Centennial, 1863-1963*. Menominee, Mich.: Culbert Swan Publications Company, 1963.
- Hollingsworth, Sandra. *The Atlantic: Copper Community South of Portage Lake*. Lake Linden, Mich.: John H. Forester Press, 1978.
- Holmes, Christian. *Company Towns in Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Charleston, SC: The History Press, 2015.
- Homberg, Charles A. *De Tour Village, Michigan: A History to 1960*. De Tour, Mich.: De Tour Passage Historical Museum, 2008.
- Hulbert, Richard C. "Pioneers at Hulbert," *Michigan History* 31:2 (June 1947):174-91.
- "The Huron Islands," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 32:4 (Fall 1996): 8-10.
- Huttenstine, Jan McAdams. *Remotely Yours: A Historic Journey into the Whitefish Point Area*. Editors, Tracy Methe and Tyler Tichelaar. Paradise, Mich.: East-West Print, 2010.
- Ingalls, Eleazer S. *Centennial History of Menominee County*. Menominee Mich.: Herald Power Presses, 1876; reprinted, Iron Mountain, Mich.: Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1973.
- . *Iron Mines of Menominee County, Michigan*. Menominee, Mich.: N. imp., 1871; reprint, Iron Mountain, Mich.: Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1972.
- Ishpeming in the Heart of the Iron Country*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Ishpeming Centennial Commission, 1954.
- Jacques, Thomas E. *History of the Garden Peninsula of Michigan*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1979.
- Jamison, James K. *The History of Ontonagon County Towns*. Privately published, 1967.
- . *This Ontonagon Country: The Story of an American Frontier*. Calumet, Mich.: Roy W. Drier, 1965.
- . *A History of Silver City, Ontonagon County, Michigan*. Ontonagon, Mich.: Privately published, 1963.
- Jamison, Knox. *A History of Rockland-Greenland-Mass*. Ontonagon, Mich.: Privately published, 1969.
- . *A History of Ewen and Other Towns in the Southern Part of Ontonagon County, Michigan*. Ontonagon, Mich.: Privately published, 1967.
- Johanson, Bruce. *Victoria: The Gem of Forest Hill: The Story Behind the Victoria Mine of Ontonagon County, Michigan*. Rockland, Mich.: The Society for the Restoration of Old Victoria. Inc., 1993.

- . *This Land, The Ontonagon: A History of Ontonagon County*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1985
- Keweenaw Centennial Committee. *Keweenaw County Centennial, 1861-1961*. Official Historical Souvenir Program, 1961.
- Kirschner, Roxanne (Calliari) and the Centennial Committee. *Centennial 1872-1972 Vulcan, Michigan*: Florence, Wisconsin: The Florence Mining News, 1972.
- Krog, Carl E. "Lumber Ports of Marinette-Menominee in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century," *Inland Seas* 28:4 (Winter 1972): 272-80.
- Laakso, Brenda. "Law and Order at Fayette: Break-Ins, Brawls, and a Brothel," *Historical Society of Michigan Chronicle* 33:2 (Summer 2010): 8-10.
- Lambert, Bernard J., Ed. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969.
- Landreville, Sally. *A History of Drummond Island with Sketches and the Summer People*. Plains, Mont.: The Prinerty, 1994.
- Lankton, Larry. *Beyond the Boundaries: Life and Landscapes at the Lake Superior Copper Mines, 1840-1875*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1997.
- . *Cradle to Grave: Life, Work, and Death at the Lake Superior Copper Mines*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1991.
- Larson, Sr., Herbert F. *Be-Wa-Bic Country: The Story of the Menominee Iron Range in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. New York: Carlton Press, 1963.
- LeDuc, M. Vonciel. *Manistique*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2009.
- LeDuc, Stephen. "Managing People and Place in a Mining Community: The Rise and Decline of Industrial Paternalism in Calumet, Michigan." M.S. thesis, Pennsylvania State University, 2002.
- Lemmer, Victor F. "Ironwood, Michigan, Gogebic Iron Range," *Skilling's Mining Review* 49:14 (July 20, 1960): 4-5.
- Liesch, Matthew. *Ironwood, Hurley, and the Gogebic Range*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2006.
- . "The Majestic Hills of Iron," *Michigan History* 91:2 (March-April 2007): 48-55. [Ironwood, Mich.]
- Longtine, Sonny. *Michigan's Upper Peninsula Magnificent Mansions and Courtly Cottages*. Marquette, Sonnyside Publications, 2015.
- Longtine, Sonny and Laverne Chappell. *Marquette: Then & Now, Fascinating Vignettes of Marquette's Progress to the Present*. Marquette, Mich.: North Shore Publications, 1999.
- Lowe, Kenneth S. "Ishpeming-Michigan's Iron Capital," *Inside Michigan* 4 (July 1954): 26-28, 38.
- Luce County Historical Society. *Luce County: A History*. Chelsea, Mich.: Bookcrafters, 1985.
- Lund, Stanley K. "The Government of Marquette, Michigan," M.A. thesis, Indiana University, 1954.
- Lyman, Barbara. *The Mirrored Wall: The Story of Iron Ore in Negaunee-Ishpeming*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Printing, 1973.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Marquette, U.S.A.," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 28:3 (Summer 1992), 3-5.
- Malkus, Mrs. Alida Sims. *Manistique Centennial*. Manistique, Mich.: Manistique Centennial Corporation, 1961.

- Mansfield, J. B. *Marquette Centennial*. Marquette, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1949.
- Mansfield Township Centennial, 1891-1991*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Printers, 1991.
- Marquette, "The Queen City of Northern Michigan;" Its History, Industry, Natural Attractions*. Marquette, Mich.: Guelff Print Company, 192-.
- Marquette, Michigan, Showing Its Public Buildings, Some of Its Private Residences and Views in Its Vicinity, with a Description of Its Advantages for Business, and Its Desirability as a Place of Residence*. Marquette, Mich.: Citizens' Association, 1891.
- Martin, Jack. *Memories of Early Gwinn*. Privately Published, 1995.
- Mattson, Minnie Ida., compiler. *The History of Luce County: "Past Years."* 2 vols. Newberry, Mich.: Luce County Historical Society, 1981.
- McCoy, Raymond. *The Massacre of Old Fort Mackinac (Michilimackinac, A Tragedy of the American Frontier With the Early History of St. Ignace, Mackinaw City and Mackinac Island.)* Bay City, Mich.: Privately Published, 1956.
- McIver, Malcolm. *A Brief History of the Bay Mills-Brimley Area, Chippewa County*. Brimley, Mich.: Bay Mills-Brimley Historical Research Society, 1982.
- McNear, Sarah. "Quincy Mining Company: Housing and Community Services, c. 1860-1931." HAER MI-2 U.D. Department of Interior, National Park Service, Historical American Engineering Record, 1978.
- Miller, Lynn., Ed. *A Collection of Recollections: Crystal Falls, Michigan*. Dallas: Taylor Publishing Company, nd.
- Miller, Zona. "Clover-Land Libraries Are Doing a Splendid Work," *Cloverland Magazine* 1:4 (April 1916): 8-9.
- Mires, Charlene. "Sault Ste. Marie as the Capital of the World? Stellanova Osborn and the Pursuit of the United Nations, 1945," *Michigan Historical Review* 35:1 (Spring 2009): 61-82.
- Monette, Clarence J. *Houghton in Pictures*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1989.
- . *Freda, Michigan, End of the Road*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1989.
- . *Phoenix, Michigan's History*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1989.
- . *Lake Linden's Disasterous Fire of 1887*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1988.
- . *The Gay, Michigan Story*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1988.
- . *Delaware, Michigan: It's History*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1987.
- . *Lake Linden's Living History, 1985*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed 1987.
- . *Laurium, Michigan's Early Days*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1986.
- . Editor. *Some of the Best from C&H News and Views*. 2 vols. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1985.
- . *Hancock Remembered, Churches of Hancock*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1985.
- . *Ojibway, Michigan: A Forgotten Village*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1985.
- . *Central Mine, A Ghost Town*. Lake Linden: Privately Printed, 1985.
- . *The Settling of Copper City, Michigan*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1983.
- . *Painesdale, Michigan, Old and New*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1983.
- . *Hancock, Michigan Remembered*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1982.
- . *All about Mandan, Michigan*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1982.
- . *A Brief History of Ahmeek, Michigan*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1981.

- . *Lake Linden's Yesterday: A Pictorial History*. 3 vols. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1980.
- . *Early Days in Mohawk, Michigan*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1980.
- . *The History of Eagle River, Michigan*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1978.
- . *Copper Falls Just a Memory*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1978.
- . *The History of Eagle Harbor, Michigan*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1977.
- . *The History of Copper Harbor, Michigan*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1976.
- . *The History of Lake Linden, Michigan*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1975.
- . *Some Copper Country Names and Places*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1975.
- . *Gregoryville*. Lake Linden, MI: Privately Published, 1974.
- . *Jacobsville and Its Sandstone Quarries*. Lake Linden, Mich.: W. H. Curtin, 1976.
- . *The History of Copper Harbor, Michigan*. Lake Linden, Mich.: W. H. Curtin, 1976.
- . *Some Copper Country Names and Places*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1975.
- . *White City: The History of an Early Copper Country Area*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1975.
- . *The History of Lake Linden*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1975.
- Monette, Clarence J. and G. Walton Smith. *Cor-Ago, A Lake Linden Medicine Company*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1974.
- Morrison, D.F. "Historical Sketch of Germfask Township," *Michigan History* 8:4 (October 1924): 483-85.
- Moyer, Claire B. *Ke-Wee-Naw (The Cross Place)*. Denver, Colo.: Big Mountain Press, 1966.
- Muistoja Musta Joelta, *Black River Memories: The History of the Black River District Humboldt Township, Michigan, 1900-1945*. Republic, Mich.: Republic Area Historical Society, 2005.
- Mulligan, William. *Historic Resources of the Iron Range of Marquette County, Michigan 1844-1941*. Marquette: Economic Development Corporation of the County of Marquette, 1991.
- Nelson, Arnold L. *The Family of John Bernhard Nelson and His Wife Ellen Matilda Westman*. Ann Arbor, Mich.: s.n., 1985 [development of Ironwood, Michigan].
- Nevill, John T. *The Seamon Family* [of Drummond Island]. Series of newspaper articles in *Soo Evening News* 1953: July 20, 22-27, 29-31, August 1, 4-5, 7, 10, 12-13, 13, 15. Based on family documents and interviews.
- North, Tom. *Mackinac Island*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2011.
- Nurse, Walter R. *Escanaba, Michigan: The Iron Port of the World*. Escanaba, MI: Lew A. Cates, 1890; reprinted: Iron Mountain, Mich: Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1972.
- O'Dell, Richard F. *Reaching Out: A History of the Rotary Club of Marquette, Michigan, 1916-1981*. Marquette, Mich.: The Rotary Club of Marquette, Michigan, 1982.
- . "Marquette on a Vanishing Frontier," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 13:4 (Winter 1978): 3-16.
- Olson, David C. *Life on the Upper Michigan Frontier*. Boston, Mass.: Branden Press, 1974. [Bark River area in 1910].
- Orr, John H. "Jack". *Lumberjacks and Other Stories: Memories of Manistique*. Manistique, Mich.: Privately Published, 1983.
- Osborn, Chase S., Ed. *The "Soo" – the New Metropolis*. Sault Ste. Marie, Mich.: No Publisher, 1887.

- Osborne, A.C. "The Migration of Voyageurs from Drummond Island to Penetanguishene in 1828," *Ontario Historical Society Papers and Records* 3 (1901): 123-66.
- Papineau, Joseph R. *Old Victoria, Forest Queen of Copper Mines, 1841-1991*. Privately published, 1998.
- Pappas, Efstathios. "Swedetown Location: Hope and Failure in a Company Neighborhood." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, 2002.
- Parlin, John, et al. *Harvesting the Wilderness: The Tyoga Lumber Company and Onota Township*. Privately published, 2011.
- Patrick, Lewis S. *Sketches of the Menominee River*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1975.
- Pearce, Robert J. *A History of Middle Island Point*. Middle Island Point: Middle Island Point Campers' Association, 1963.
- Peterson, Larry. "Hiawatha Village: An Upper Peninsula Utopia," *Michigan History* 97:1 (January-February 2013): 26-30.
- Pittman, Philip M. *The Les Cheneaux Chronicles: Anatomy of a Community*. Cedarville, Mich.: Les Cheneaux Ventures, Inc., 1985.
- Quinlan, Maria. "Fayette: Ghost Town on the Garden Peninsula," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 13:2 (Summer 1977): 14-21.
- Rankin, Ernest H., Sr. "The Founding of the Port of Marquette," *Inland Seas* 32:1 (Spring 1976): 3-16.
- . "From a Forge a Town Was Born," *Inland Seas* 20:1 (Spring 1964): 31-40.
- . "Fayette," *Inland Seas* 19:3 (Fall 1963): 204-16.
- Ranville, Judy and Nancy Campbell. *Memories of Mackinac*. Mackinaw City, Mich.: Mackinaw City Public Library and Mackinaw Women's Club, 1976.
- Reflections of the Past: A Pictorial Review of the Eastern Upper Peninsula*. Marceline, Mont: PEN Publishing, 2003.
- Reimann, Lewis C. *Between Iron and the Pine*. Ann Arbor, Mich.: (S.N.), 1951. [Iron River, MI]. *Richmond Township, 1872-1972*. Palmer, Mich.: Cascade Historical Society, 1972.
- Ripley, Houghton County, Michigan, 110<sup>th</sup> Anniversary, 1853-1963*. Ripley, Mich.: Privately published, 1963.
- Rood, Dave. *Upper Inwood against the World*. Gladstone, Mich.: Delta Reporter, 1980.
- Ross, Hamilton Nelson. *La Pointe: Village Outpost*. Ann Arbor: Edwards Bros., 1960.
- Rydholm, C. Fred. *Superior Heartland: A Backwoods History*. 2 vols. Marquette, Mich.: Privately Published, 1989.
- St. Ignace Public library. *St. Ignace*. Chicago: Acadia Publishing, 2008.
- Schenck, Theresa M. "Who Owns Sault Ste. Marie?" *Michigan Historical Review* 28:1 (Spring 2002): 109-20.
- Scrapbook Memories of Dickinson County, Michigan*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Privately Printed, ca. 1994.
- Sell, Earle G. *Ironwood, Michigan and Surrounding Area*. Ironwood, Mich.: Art-Culture, 1990.
- Skibo, James M., Terrance J. Martin, Eric C. Drake, and John G. Franzen. "Gete Odena: Grand Island's Post Contact Occupation at Williams Landing," *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 29:2 (2004): 167-86.

- Skrubb, George N. *Marquette: The Story of Iron Ore*. Marquette, Mich.: Centennial Book Committee, 1949.
- Smith, Emerson R. *Before the Bridge: A History and a Directory of St. Ignace & Nearby Localities*. St. Ignace, Mich.: Kiwanis Club, 1957.
- Smith, Fred and Carol Peterson, editors. *Charter Township of Marquette: Sesquicentennial, 150 Years, 1848-1998*. Marquette Township: Sesquicentennial Booklet Committee, 1998.
- Smith, G. Walton, Ed. *Schoolcraft Township Centennial: History of Schoolcraft Township and the Village of Lake Linden*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1966.
- Steele, Paul T. *Tamarack Town: Mines, People, Memories*. Calumet, Mich.: Copper Land Graphics, 1982.
- Stelle, William H. "Frontier Life in Lake Superior Region," *Michigan History* 13 (July 1929), 398-420.
- Stevens, Deidre. *Sault Ste. Marie*. Charleston, SC: Acadia Publishing, 2008.
- Stevens, Viola, *A History of Channing, Michigan*. Chicago, Ill.: Adams Press, 1977.
- Symon, Charles A. and Faye Swanberg. *Alger County: Centennial History, 1885-1985*. Munising, Mich.: Bayshore Press, 1986.
- Taylor, Richard. *Houghton County, 1870-1920*. Charleston, S.C.: Arcadia Publishing, 2006.
- Taylor-Blitz, Lori. "Ely Township, in Marquette County, Michigan during the Great Depression," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 244-61.
- Thompson, Rena T. *A History of Kinross Township*. Sault Ste. Marie: NorthStar, 1981.
- Turner, Arthur. *Calumet Copper and People: The History of a Michigan Mining Community from 1864 to 1970*. Chicago, Ill.: Privately Printed, 1974; reprint, Hancock, Mich.: Book Concern Printers, 2002.
- . *Strangers and Sojourners: A History of Michigan's Keweenaw Peninsula*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1994.
- Tichelaar, Tyler R. *My Marquette: Explore the Queen City of the North – Its History, People, and Places with Native Son*. Marquette, Mich.: 2011. [Marquette Fiction]
- Torch Lake Bi-Centennial Committee. *Hubbell-Tamarack Mills, Torch Lake Area: Bicentennial, 1876-1976*. N.d.
- [Treloar, Wilbert H. "Waba."] "A Bond of Interest," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 13:5 (Fall 1978): 3-30.
- Van Wazer, J.R. *Drummond Township Centennial*. Drummond Island, Mich.: Centennial Committee, 1953.
- Veness-Randle, April René. "The Social-Spatial Lifecycle of a Company Town: Calumet, Michigan." Master's thesis, Michigan State University, 1979.
- Village of Calumet, Michigan, 1875-1975*. Calumet, Mich.: Souvenir Centennial Books, 1975.
- A Visit to the Past*. 2 vols. Ishpeming, Mich.: Ishpeming Historical Society, 2000 and 2004.
- Wakefield, Larry. "Drummond Island," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 21:4 (1986): 2-7.
- Waring, Betty A. *Birch, Michigan: Gold'n Memories*. Marquette, Mich.: Johnson Printing, 1991.
- . *The Story of Lake Independence, Big Bay, Michigan*. Marquette: Johnson Printing, 1984.
- Welcome to the Village of Laurium's Eightieth Anniversary, 1889-1969 – July 10, 11, 12, 13*. Laurium, Mich.: Village of Laurium, 1969.

- Whitehead, Lydia. *A 50-Year History of the Alpha-Mastodon Area, Iron County, Michigan 1914-1964*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Reissued by the Ralph W. Secord Press, Mid-Peninsula Library Cooperative, 1986.
- Witbeck, *Witch Lake & Environs: A History of the Witbeck, Witch Lake, Fence River (Dykesville), & Chief Lake Areas of Republic and Humboldt Townships, Marquette County, Michigan, 1845-1945*. Republic, Mich.: Republic Area Historical Society, 2006.
- Whitaker, Joe R. "Negaunee, Michigan: An Urban Center Dominated by Iron Mining," Ph.D. dissertation, University of Chicago, 1931.
- Wilson, Joseph. "The History and Archaeology of the Huron Copper Milling Complex, Including a Brief Social History of Hurontown." M.S. thesis. Michigan Technological University, 2004.
- Wood, Ike. *One Hundred Years at Hard Labor: A History of Marquette State Prison*. AuTrain, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1985.
- Yauche, Faye M. and Clarence J. Monette. *The Friendly Town: Village of Lake Linden Centennial, 1885-1985*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1985.
- Zimmerman, Donna. "From Paternalism to Privatization: The Evolution of a Corporate Mining 'Location' in the Copper District of Michigan's Keweenaw Peninsula." Master's thesis, University of Wisconsin-Madison, 2000.

## CO-OPERATIVE MOVEMENT

- Alanen, Arnold, "The Development and Distribution of Finnish Consumers' Cooperatives in Michigan, Minnesota, and Wisconsin, 1903-1973," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region: New Perspectives*, edited by Michael Karni et al. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration, 1975.
- Alanne, V.S. *Manual for Cooperative Directors*. Superior, Wisc.: Cooperative Publishing Association, 1938.
- . *Fundamentals of Consumer Cooperation*. Superior, Wisc.: Cooperative Publishing Association, 1932.
- Bush, Martha. "Finnish Cooperatives in the Upper Peninsula," *Marquette Monthly* (November 1988): 12-14.
- "Central Cooperative Exchange," *Co-operative Pyramid Builder* 3:2 (February 1928).
- Crissey, Forrest. "Every Man His Own Merchant," *The Saturday Evening Post* (September 20, 1913): 16-17+. [Tamarack Cooperative Association]
- Harmon, David. "Lake Superior's Finnish Co-ops: Social Change at the Corner Store," *Lake Superior Magazine* (August-September 1992): 38-43.
- Heinilä, Hannu. "'Sooner or Later You're a Cooperator': The Finnish American Cooperative Movement," in Auvo Kostiainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 157-72.
- Johnson, Jim and Marlene Wisuri. *The Co-op Label*. Duluth, Minn.: Dovetailed Press, 2005.

- Karni, Michael G. "Struggle on the Cooperative Front: The Separation of Central Cooperative Wholesale from Communism, 1919-1930," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region: New Perspectives*. Turku, Finland: Institute of Migration, 1975.
- Kaurala, Martin. "The Mass Co-operative Company," *Työmies-Eteenpäin* (July 8, 1993).
- Kolehmainen, John I. "America's Outstanding Retail Cooperative," *American Federationist* 45 (October 1938): 1060-63.
- . "The North Star Cooperative," *American Federationist* 45 (February 1938): 160-65.
- . "Same Co-op Serves both Producers and Consumers," *News for Farm Co-ops* 4 (February 1938): 20-21.
- . "To the American Cooperative Movement, A Timely Warning," *American Federationist* 42 (November 1936): 393-95.
- Miller, Diane. "Co-ops: An Enduring Upper Peninsula Tradition," *Marquette Monthly* (April 1995): ?
- Ojennus, Emil. *25 Years: A Quarter Century of Farmer Cooperation*. Bruce Crossing, Mich.: Ontonagon Valley Co-op Creamery Association, 1948.
- Robertson, Nicole. *The Co-operative Movement and Communities in Britain, 1914-1960*. Burlington, Ver.: Ashgate, 2010.
- Settlers Cooperative, Inc. *75 Years, 1917-1992*. Bruce Crossing, Mich.: Settlers Cooperative, Inc., 1992.
- They Met at Bruce Crossing: A Story of Some Men and Women*. Bruce Crossing, Mich.: Settlers Cooperative Trading Company, 1947.
- Vaile, Roland, editor. *Consumers' Cooperatives in North Central States*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1941.
- Warbasse, James Peter. *Cooperative Democracy*. New York: Harper & Brothers, 1936.

## **COPPER MINING - (See MINING)**

## **EDUCATION**

- Barnard, Ellsworth. *In Sunshine and in Shadow: A Teacher's Odyssey*. *Full Circle*, vol. 4 Amherst, Mass.: Dinosaur Press, 1991.
- Bartol, Frank R. *Still Sits the Schoolhouse . . . by the Road*. [1935-1942] Munising, Mich: Alger County Historical Society, 2007.
- Bourque, Bart (photos). "They Learn by Doing at Gogebic Junior College," *The Hiawathan* 1:1 (June 1948): 9-11.
- Brisson, Steven C. "In Hallowed Memory of Thy Halls," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 26:1 (Winter 1990): 3-9.
- Brown, Howard J. "The Development of the Parochial School System of the Diocese of Marquette," M. A. thesis, Montana State University, 1951.
- Chase, Lew Allen. "President F.W. McNair," *Michigan History* 21:1 (Winter 1937): 158-62.

- Copper, Francis Roy. *Northern Michigan University, A Personal History, 1899-1943*. Editor Russell M. Magnaghi. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2009.
- Danberg, Deborah. "The Iron Mountain Drawing Room Club: A Legacy of Learning," *Michigan History* 95:6 (November-December 2011): 26-29.
- Doelle, John A. "The Only Michigan Township with Its Own Agricultural School," *Clover-Land Magazine* 1:2 (February 1916): 7, 12. [Otter Lake Agricultural School]
- Dunbar, Willis F. *The Michigan Record in Higher Education*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1963.
- Edmonson, James B. "John M. Munson," *Michigan History* 34 (1950): 347-51. [Swedish immigrant who became president of Northern and Eastern Michigan Universities]
- Emerick, Lon L. *Sharing the Journey –Lessons from My Students and Clients with Tangled Tongues*. Au Train, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1976.
- Evans, Mary Ellen. "The Missing Footnote or, the Curé Who Wasn't There." *Records of the American Catholic Historical Society of Philadelphia*. 84:4 (???): 199?
- Grierson, Mary F. "Calumet and Hecla Library," *Mining Congress Journal* 17 (October 1931): 561-62.
- Halkola, David T. et al. *Michigan Tech Centennial, 1885-1985: As Lived by the Faculty, Staff, and Students of Michigan Technological University*. Houghton, Mich.: MTU Press, 1985
- Hilton, Miriam. *Northern Michigan University: The First 75 Years*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press, 1975.
- Hobart, Henry. *Copper Country Journal: The Diary of Schoolmaster Henry Hobart, 1863-1864*. Editor, Philip P. Mason. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 1991.
- Jamrich, John X. and David Haynes. "Northern Michigan University and the Upper Peninsula," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 150-59.
- Light, Kenneth. *A History of Michigan Tech-Sault Branch and Lake Superior State Colleed. 1946-1986*. Sault Ste. Marie, Mich.: Lake Superior State College, 1987.
- "LSSC Occupies Colorful Site Once Used by Fort Brady," *Soo Evening News*. 8 July 1969, p. 7
- Magers, Mildred K. and Catherine D. Wilkerson. "Pioneer Women Teachers of Michigan: Alice M. Dobie," *Michigan Heritage* 5 (Spring 1964): 121-23. [of Sault Ste. Marie]
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *John X. Jamrich: The Man and the University*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University, Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2014.
- . *A Sense of Time: The Encyclopedia of Northern Michigan University*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press and Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 1999.
- . "Traditions on the NMU Campus, 1899-1999," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 35:3 (Summer 1999): 3-7.
- Mason, Philip. *Copper Country Journal: The Diary of Schoolmaster Henry Hobart, 1863-1864*. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 1991.
- "Michigan Mining School, Report of Board of Visitors," *Science* 20 (October 21, 1892): 234.
- "MTU Board of Control Made LSSC Possibility," *Soo Evening News* 10-08-1969, p. 18.
- Paton, Florence E. "History of Schools in Portage Township in the Copper Country," *Michigan History* 2:3 (July 1918): 556-72.

- Reynolds, Terry S. "Iron in the Wilderness: The Michigan Iron Industry Museum," *Technology and Culture* 30:1 (January 1989): 112-17.
- Roberts, C. LaVerne. "Lew Allen Chase: Teacher, Historian, Friend," *Michigan History* 41:3 (September 1957): 281-84.
- Robyns, Marcus C. and Carrie Fries. "The Battle for Shared Governance: The Northern Michigan University Chapter of the American Association of University Professors, 1967 to 1976," *Michigan Historical Review* 28:2 (Fall 2002): 1-42.
- . *The Battle for Shared Governance: The Northern Michigan University Chapter of the American Association of University Professors, 1967 to 1976*. No Place: No Publisher, ca 2002.
- Schorer, Calvin E. "Moses Coit Tyler's Library," *Michigan History* 35:4 (December 1951): 479-88.
- Simonson, Dorothy. *The Diary of an Isle Royale School Teacher*. Houghton, Mich.: Isle Royale Natural History Association, c2004.
- Stevenson, C.S. "The Mining School of the Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Company." *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 20 (August 1915): 148-61.
- Verme, Louis J. *Forestry Schools in Upper Michigan Then and Now*. Munising, Mich.: Avanti Publishing, 1999.
- Wadsworth, M.E. "The Michigan College of Mines," *American Institute of Mining Engineers Transactions* 17 (1897): 696-711.
- Widder, Keith. *Battle for the Soul: Métis Children Encounter Evangelical Protestants at Mackinaw Mission, 1823-1837*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1999.

## EDUCATIONAL RESOURCES

- Chilman, Mia. "Michigan Legal Milestone: Laughing Whitefish," *Michigan Historical Review* 19:2 (Fall 1993): 86-88.
- Hahhah, Carol J. and John L. Revitte. *From Calumet to Kalamazoo: A Discussion and Resource Guide for Teaching Michigan Labor History*. East Lansing: Michigan State University School of Labor and Industrial Relations, 1985.
- Judson, Clara I. *The Mighty Soo: Five Hundred Years at Sault Ste. Marie*. New York: Follett Publishing Company, 1955. [Excellent children's story]
- Marquette Regional History Center, Marquette, Mich. Has implemented in 2017 an on-line service of their resources.
- Mattson, Dennis J. "Review of Materials: Teaching about the Fur Trade," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:1 (Spring 1994): 113-14.
- Moore, Barbara. "Review of Materials: Teaching about the Fur Trade," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:1 (Spring 1994), 113-14.
- Thavenet, Dennis J. "The Natives Meet the French: A Lesson in Weighing Evidence," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:1 (Spring 1994): 97-112.
- Wilderness Education Association. *Backcountry Classroom: Lesson Plans for Teaching in the Wilderness*. Guilford, CT: Glove Pequot Press, 1992.

## ENVIRONMENT

- Adamson, W. W. *Saving Lake Superior: A Story of Environmental Action*. Minneapolis, Minn.: Dillon Press, 1974.
- An Appraisal Water Pollution in the Lake Superior Basin*. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of the Interior, Federal Water Pollution Control Administration, Great Lakes Region, 1969.
- Anderton, John. *The Jewel in the Crown: An Environmental History of Presque Isle Park, Marquette, Michigan*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2009.
- . "Fire-Maintained Blueberry Patches in the Coastal Pine Forest of the Northern Great Lakes," *The Great Lakes Geographer* 6:1-2 (1999): 29-39.
- Archibald, Robert R. "Upper Peninsula Wild Lands," *UP Environment* (Winter 2016-2017): 4-5, 7..
- . "An Environmental History of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan: An Outline." *Upper Country* 3 (2015), PDF.
- Ashworth, William. *Great Lakes Journey: A New Look at America's Freshwater Coast*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2000.
- . *The Late, Great Lakes: An Environmental History*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1986.
- Balde, Oumar. "An Ecological Study of the Lumberjack Woods." Ph.D. dissertation, F. Austin State University, 1984.
- Barnes, Burton V. and Warren H. Wagner. *Michigan Trees: A Guide to the Trees of the Great Lakes Region*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2004.
- Barrett, Linda. "Origin and History of Stump Prairies in Northern Michigan: Forest Composition and Logging Practices," *The Great Lakes Geographer* 5:1-2 (1998): 105-23.
- . "A Stump Prairie Landscape in Northern Michigan: Soils, Forest Vegetation, Logging and Fire." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1995.
- Barrett, Linda et al. "Relationships between Soils and Presettlement Vegetation in Baraga County, Michigan," *American Midland Naturalist* 134 (1995): 264-85.
- Barton, Barb. "Wild Rice: A Return to the Past," *Michigan History* 100:5 (September-October 2016): 16-22.
- Bohn, Frank P. "This Was the Forest Primeval," *Michigan History* 21:1 (Winter 1937): 21-38; 21:2 (Spring 1937): 178-196.
- Bohnak, Karl. *So Cold A Sky: Upper Michigan Weather Stories*. Negaunee, Mich.: Cold Sky Publishing, 2006.
- Bosanko, Dave. *Fish of Michigan*. Cambridge, Minn.: Adventure Publications, 2007.
- Botti, William B. "A Description of Some of Michigan's Worst Wildfires," *Michigan Forests* 24:2 (Spring 2003): 11.
- Botti, William B. and Michael D. Moore. *Michigan State Forests: A Century of Stewardship*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2000.
- Bourdo, E.A. "The Forest the Settlers Saw," in Susan L. editor. *The Great Lakes Forest: An Environmental and Social History*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1983, pp. 3-16.

- Bowman, James Cloyd. "Life in the Michigan Woods," *Michigan History* 21:3 (Summer-Autumn 1936): 267-83.
- Bree, Martin. *In the Teeth of the Northeaster*. New York: Clarkson N. Potter Company, 1988.
- Breining, Greg. *Wild Shore, Exploring Lake Superior by Kayak*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 2000.
- Burd, Camden. "North: A History of Natural and Imagined Landscapes in the Great Lakes Region," M.A. thesis, Central Michigan University, 2014.
- Burr, E.D. "'O! Woodman, Spare that Tree'," *Lake Superior News*, July 18, 1846.
- Carter, James L. "A Trip to Lonely Caribou: Island Outpost of the Lakes," *Inland Seas* 35:3 (1979): 201.
- Christy, Bayard H., Ed. *The Book of Huron Mountain: A Collection of Papers Concerning the History of the Huron Mountain Club and the Antiquities and the Natural History of the Region*. Big Bay, Mich.: Huron Mountain Club, 1929.
- Cooper, William. "Description of a New Species of Grosbeck, inhabiting the Northwestern Territory of the United States," *Annals of the Lyceum of Natural History of New York*. 11 vols. New York, 1825. Vol. 1, part 2: 219-22.
- [Crary, Rachel]. "The Yellow Dog Plains," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 41:3 (Summer 2005): 1, 4-7.
- . "Mineral Rights," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 41:2 (Spring 2005): 1, 6.
- Dempsey, D. *On the Brink: The Great Lakes in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2004.
- Dickman, Donald I. and Larry A Leefers. *The Forests of Michigan*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2003.
- Dorr, John A. and Donald F. Eschman. *Geology of Michigan*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1970.
- Edmunds, Michael. "Flights of Fancy: Birds and People in the Old Northwest," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 83:3 (Spring 2000): 155-80.
- Emerick, Lon L. *The Superior Peninsula: Seasons in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Skandia, Mich.: North Country Publishing, 1996.
- Eshbach, Charles. *From Sawmill to Sanctuary: The Estivant Pines Story*. Houghton: North Forty Publishing, 1976.
- Flader, Susan L. *The Great Lakes Forest: An Environmental and Social History*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1983.
- Flaspohler, David J. and Curt Meine. "Planning for Wilderness: Aldo Leopold's Report to the Huron Mountain Club," *Journal of Forestry* (January-February 2006): 32-42.
- Gagnon, John. *Hard Maple, Hard Work*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press, 1996.
- Gatton, Jason. "Healing the Great Lakes," *Inland Seas* 71:3 (Fall 2015): 253-58.
- Gilchrist, Marie E. "A Michigan Surveyor – William Ives," *Inland Seas* 21:4 (Winter 1965): 313-21.
- Gogan, Peter J.P. and J.F. Cochrane. *Restoration of Woodland Caribou to the Lake Superior Region*. US National Park Service, Publications and Papers, Paper 11, 1994.
- Goodier, John L. "Fish Species in Canadian Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 51:1 (1995): 32-48.
- Graham, S.A. "Climax Forests of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Ecology* 22 (1941): 355-62.

- Great Lakes Research Advisory Board. *Asbertos in the Great Lake Basin, with Emphasis on Lake Superior*. Windsor, Ont.: International Joint Commission, Great Lakes Regional Office, 1975.
- Han, Tsu-Ming and Bruce Runnegar. "Megascopic Eukaryotic Algae from the 2.1 Billion Year Old Negaunee Iron Formation," *Michigan Science* 257 (1992): 232-35.
- Harrington, M.W. "Area and Drainage Basin of Lake Superior," *National Geographic Magazine* 8 (April 1897): 111-20.
- Heidenreich, Conrad E. "The Fictitious Islands of Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 43:3 (Fall 1987): 168-77.
- Hubbs, Carl L. and Karl F. Langer. *Fishes of the Great Lakes Region*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1964.
- Kane, Lucile. "Federal Protection of Public Timber in the Upper Great Lakes States," *Agricultural History* 23:2 (April 1949): 135+.
- Kates, James. *Planning a Wilderness: Regenerating the Great Lakes Cutover Region*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 2001.
- . "James Oliver Curwood: Antimodernist in the Conservation Crusade," *Michigan Historical Review* 24:1 (Spring 1998): 73-102.
- Kuchenberg, Tom. *Reflections in a Tarnished Mirror: The Use and Abuse of the Great Lakes*. Sturgeon Bay, Wisc.: Golden Glow Publishing Company, 1978.
- Lawler, William F. "Michigan Islands," *Michigan History* 22:3 (Summer 1938): 281-310.
- Leopold, Aldo. "The Last Stand," in Susan L. Flader and J. Baird Callicott, editors. *The River of the Mother of God and Other Essays by Aldo Leopold*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1991.
- Losey, Elizabeth Browne. *Seney National Wildlife Refuge, Its Story*. Marquette, Mich.: Lake Superior Press, 2003.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "The Springs of Marquette," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 22:2 (Spring 1986): 3-5.
- Meine, Curt D. *Aldo Leopold, His Life and Work*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 2010.
- Miller, Daegan. "Reading Tree in Nature's Nation: Toward a Field Guide to Sylvan Literacy in the Nineteenth-Century United States," *American Historical Review* 121:4 (October 2016): 1114-1141
- Morgan, Lewis Henry. *The American Beaver and His Works*. Philadelphia: J.B. Lippincott & Co., 1868.
- Nadelhofer, Knute J., Alan J. Hogg, Jr. and Brian A. Hazlett, editors. *The Changing Environment of Northern Michigan: A Century of Science and Nature at the University of Michigan Biological Station*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 2010.
- Newett, George A. "Beautiful Lake Michigamme, The 'Como' of Cloverland," *Cloverland Magazine* 1:2 (February 1916): 8-9.
- Osborn, Chase S. "Places of Clover-Land's Forests," *Clover-Land Magazine* 1:4 (April 1916): 3.
- Parr, Joy. "Smells Like? Sources of Uncertainty in the History of the Great Lakes Environmental," *Environmental History* 11:2 (April 2006): 269-99.
- Pernin, Peter. "The Great Peshtigo Fire: An Eyewitness Account," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 54:4 (Summer 1971): 246-72.

- Peterson, Eugene T. "Wildlife Conservation in Michigan," *Michigan History* 44:2 (June 1960): 129-46.
- . "A History of Conservation of Wild Life in Michigan, 1859-1921." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, 1955.
- Peterson, Rolf O. *The Wolves of Isle Royale: A Broken Balance*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 2007.
- Pincus, Howard J., Ed. *Great Lakes Basin: A Symposium*. Washington, D.C.: American Association for the Advancement of Science, 1962.
- Quirk, Dorothy J. "Copper from Sand: A History of Copper Reclamation on Torch Lake, Houghton County, Michigan." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, Houghton, 1999.
- Rakestraw, Lawrence, Fred Stormer, and Christopher R. Eder. "A Second Yellowstone: William G. Mather and the Grand Island Game Preserve," *Journal of Forest History* 21:3 (July 1977), 156-163.
- Rakestraw, Lawrence, C.R. Eder, and R.A. Van Dyke, et al. "Original Forest Vegetation of the Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore and a Comparison with Present Conditions," *Michigan Academician* 9 (1976): 433-43.
- Ralph, J. "Brother to the Sea [Lake Superior]," *Harper's Monthly* 84 (April 1892): 685-702.
- Ranck, Wilson M. "Canoeing on Lake Superior," *Michigan History* 21:3 (Summer-Autumn 1936): 217-23.
- Reznicek, Anton A. and Edward G. Voss. *Field Manual of Michigan Flora*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2012.
- Roebuck, Alan D. *Lakeshark! Invasion of the Asian Carp*. Ann Arbor: Tortoise Shell Publishing Company, 2014.
- Rousmaniere, John, Ed. *The Enduring Great Lakes: A Natural History Book*. New York: W.W. Norton, 1979.
- Saari, Jon L. "What Happened to the Great Swamp of North Marquette?," *Marquette Monthly* (July 1999): 12-16.
- Sawyer, Alvah L. "The Forests of the Upper Peninsula and Their Place in History," *Michigan History* 3:3 (July 1919): 367-83.
- Schaetzl, Randall J. and Daniel G. Brown. "Forest Associations and Soil Drainage Classes in Presettlement Baraga County, Michigan," *The Great Lakes Geographer* 3:2 (1996): 57-74.
- Schorger, A.W. *The Passenger Pigeon: Its Natural History and Extinction*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1973.
- Shelton, Napier. *The Life of Isle Royale*. Washington, D.C.: National Park Service, 1975.
- Shiras 3rd, George. *Hunting Wild Life with Camera and Flashlight: A Record of 65 Years' Visits to the Woods and Waters of North America*. 2 vols. Washington, D.C.: National Geographic Society, 1898, 1938.
- Taylor, William W. and C. Paola Ferreri, Eds. *Great Lakes Fisheries Policy and Management: A Binational Perspective*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1999.
- Tekiela, Stan. *Mammals of Michigan*. Cambridge, Minn.: Adventure Publications, 2005.
- . *Birds of Michigan*. Cambridge, Minn.: Adventure Publications, 2004.

- . *Trees of Michigan*. Cambridge, Minn.: Adventure Publications, 2002.
- . *Wildflowers of Michigan, A Field Guide*. Cambridge, Minn.: Adventure Publications, 2000.
- Tibbits, Julia K. *Let's Go Around the Island*. Marquette, Mich.: Privately printed, 1992.
- Underground Channel between Lake Superior and the Straits of Mackinac 12:3 (1956): 222
- Upper Great Lakes Reference Group. *The Waters of Lake Huron and Lake Superior*. 3 vols.  
*Report to the International Joint Commission by the Upper Great Lakes Reference Group*.  
Windsor, Ontario: International Joint Commission, 1976.
- Van Alstine, Jack L. "Upthrusts & Sediments," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 49:1  
(January-February 1980): 58-63.
- Vermie, Louis J. *Hiawatha's Brothers: A Wildlife Retrospective*. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State  
University Press, 2000.
- Voss, Edward G. *Botanical Beachcombers and Explorers: Pioneers of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century in the Upper  
Great Lakes*. Ann Arbor: Contributions from the University of Michigan Herbarium, Volume  
13, 1978.
- . *Michigan Flora*. 3 vols. Bloomfield Hills, Mich.: Cranbrook Institute of Science, 1972, 1985,  
1996.
- Weatherbee, Ellen Elliott. *Guide to Great Lakes Coastal Plants*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan  
Press, 2009.
- Weber, Bruce, compiler. *Borealis: An Isle Royale Potpourri*. Houghton, Mich.: Isle Royale Natural  
History Association, 1992.
- Well-Grounded: Science and History at the Huron Mountain Wildlife Foundation*. Chicago, Ill.:  
History Works, 2009.
- White, Michael J. *Wildflower Photo Field Guide: Straits of Mackinac Region, Northern Michigan*.  
Amazon Digital Svices, 2013.
- . *Wild Violets Identified in the Straits of Mackinac: Bois Blanc and Round Island*. Amazon Digital  
Services, 2012.
- Williams, Edgerton B. "The Inland Seas of North America: Our Greatest Natural Resource," *Inland  
Seas* 26:2 (Summer 1970): 91-101.
- Williams, M. *Americans and Their Forests: A Historical Geography*. Cambridge, UK: Cambridge  
University Press, 1989.
- Wolff, Jr., Julius F. "Around Lake Superior, Summer 1978," *Inland Seas* 35:2 (1979): 112-115.
- Wyman, Thomas B. "The Relations of the Mining Industry to the Prevention of Forest Fires."  
*Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 16 (August 1911): 211-17.
- . "How Reforestration May Be Applied to the Mine Timber Industry." *Proceedings of the Lake  
Superior Mining Institute* 14 (August 1909): 116-129.
- Ziegler, Bill. "Historical Synopsis of Environmental Factors Affecting U.P. Brook Trout," *UP  
Environment* (Winter 2016-2017): 11, 14-15.
- Zon, Raphael. "Forestry and the Mining Industry in the Lake Superior Region," *Proceedings of the  
Lake Superior Mining Institute* 24 (August 1925): 271-79.

## FAMOUS PEOPLE IN THE UPPER PENINSULA AND LAKE SUPERIOR

- Anderson, David D. "Horace Greeley on Michigan's Upper Peninsula," *Inland Seas* 17:4 (Winter 1961): 301-306.
- Bryant, William Cullen. *Picturesque America or the Land We Live In*. 2 vols. New York: D. Appleton & Company, 1872.
- . *A Voyage on Lake Superior*. Grand Marais, Mich.: The Voyager, 1975.
- . "William Cullen Bryant's Account of Michigan in 1846," Edited by Donald A. Ringe. *Michigan History* 40:3 (September 1956): 317-27.
- Fleming, Roy F. "Paul Kane, Painter of Great Lakes Indians," *Inland Seas* 1:3 (July 1945): 37-41.
- Jardin, André. *Tocqueville: A Biography*. Translated from the French by Lydia Davis with Robert Hemenway. New York: Farrar Straus-Giroux, 1988.
- Jezierski, John. "A Fortnight in the Wilds," *Michigan History* 64:3 (1980): 28-34.
- Kilar, Jeremy. "Tocqueville's Companion Gustave de Beaumont and the Journey to the Michigan Wilderness in 1831," *Michigan History* 68:1 (1984): 34-39.
- Kohl, Johann Georg. "A German Traveller Visits the Soo in 1855," Translated by Henry C. Koch. *Inland Seas* 12:4 (Winter 1956): 259-66.
- Liebersohn, Harry. "Discovering Indigenous Nobility: Tocqueville, Chamisso, and Romantic Travel Writing," *American Historical Review* 99:3 (1994): 746-66.
- Lively, Jack. *The Social and Political Thought of Alexis de Tocqueville*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1962.
- Meine, Curt D. *Aldo Leopold, His Life and Work*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 2010.
- Nash, Roderick. "American Cult of the Primitive," *American Quarterly* 18:3 (1966): 517-37.
- Petz, Weldon E. "Mary Todd Lincoln: The Mystery of a Reported Trip," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 24:3 (Summer 1988): 3-6.
- Pierson, George W. *Tocqueville and Beaumont in America*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1938.
- Rankin, Ernest H. "Henry Rowe Schoolcraft Visits Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 22:3 (1964): 205-10.
- Shiras III, George. *Hunting Wild Life with Camera and Flashlight*. 2 vols. Washington, D.C.: National Geographic Society, 1936.
- Tocqueville, Alexis de. *Journey to America*. Translated by George Lawrence and edited by J.P. Mayer. New Haven, Conn.: Yale University Press, 1959.
- Wallace, Robert D. "Mark Twain on the Lakes," *Inland Seas* 17:3 (Fall 1961): 181-86.
- Williams, Mentor L. "Horace Greeley on Lake Superior in 1848," *Inland Seas* 6:1 (Spring 1950): 38-42.
- Young, Anna G. "From Trading Post to Seaport," *Inland Seas* 18:3 (Fall 1962): 199-201. [Queen Elizabeth II on Lake Superior, 1959]

## FISHING - (See COMMERCIAL FISHING and TOURISM, TRAVEL, AND OUTDOOR RECREATION: Fishing and Hunting)

### FOLK CULTURE

#### *Ethnic*

- Gringhuis, Dirk. *Were-Wolves and Will-O-the-Wisps: French Tales of Mackinac Retold*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1974.
- Kane, Grace Franks. *Myths and Legends of the Mackinacs and the Lake Region*. Cincinnati, Ohio: 1897; reprint, Grand Rapids, Mich.: Black Letter Press, 1972.
- Leary, James P., Ed. *So Ole Says to Lena: Folk Humor of the Upper Midwest*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 2001; rev. ed. *Midwestern Folk Humor, 1991*.
- . "The Discovery of Finnish American Folk Music," *Scandinavian Studies* 73, no. 3 (Fall 2001): 475-92.
- Lockwood, Yvonne R. *Finnish American Rag Rugs: Art, Tradition & Ethnic Community*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2010.
- Podruchny, Carolyn. "Werewolves and Windigos: Narratives of Cannibal Monsters in French-Canadian Voyageur Oral Tradition," *Ethnohistory* 51:4 (Fall 2004): 677-700.
- Poutinen, Heino A. "Hap." *Savo Sauna (The Old Smoke Sauna) and Other Tales . . .* [No place nor publisher], 1974.
- . *Finglish Handbook: A Practical Language Guide, English to Finish to Finglish Plus Three Little Pigs and Other Tales and More Fractured Quotations*. [No place nor publisher], 1971.
- . *Finglish Fables and Other Humorous Finnish Dialect Tales and Verses*. [No place nor publisher], 1969.
- . *Kool Kay from Kopper Kontri and Other Finnish Dialect Verses*. Iron River, Mich.: The Reporter Publishing Company, 1968.
- . *Sauna-Pukki (How to Hunting Deer Ta Sauna Vay) and Other New and Original Finnish Dialect Verses*. [No place nor publisher], 1967.
- . *Bull Fight in the Sauna and Other Finnish Dialect Verses*. [No information, ca. pre-1967].
- Ranta, Taimi. "Finnish Folklore," *The Michigan Academician* 3 (1970-1971): 23-40.
- Schoolcraft, Henry Rowe. *Algic Researches Comprising Inquiries Respecting the Mental Characteristics of the North American Indians*. First Series: *Indian Tales and Legends*. In two volumes. New York: Harper & Brothers, 1839.
- Williams, Mentor L. ed. *Schoolcraft's Indian Legends from Algic Researches, The Myth of Hiawatha, Oneóta, The Red Race in America, and Historical and Statistical Information Respecting . . . the Indian Tribes of the United States*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1956.

#### *Paul Bunyan*

- Beck, Earle C. *They Knew Paul Bunyan*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press. 1956.

- Bowman, James Cloyd. "The Paul Bunyan Yarns," *Michigan History* 25 (1941): 25-28.  
---. *The Adventures of Paul Bunyan*. New York/London: The Century Company, 1927.
- Edmonds, Michael. *Out of the Northwoods: The Many Lives of Paul Bunyan*. Madison: Wisconsin State Historical Society, 2009.
- Felton, Harold W. Ed. *Legends of Paul Bunyan*. New York: Alfred Knopf, 1947; reprint, Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 2008.
- Haney, Gladys. "Paul Bunyan Twenty-five Years Later," *Journal of American Folklore* 55 (January-June 1942): 155-68.
- Henningar, Mary Jane. "The First Paul Bunyan Story in Print," *Journal of Forest History* 30:4 (October 1986): 175-81.
- Hoffman, Daniel. *Paul Bunyan: Last of the Frontier Demigods*. 4<sup>th</sup> revised edition. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1999. [first published in 1949]
- Hutchinson, W.H. "The Caesarean Delivery of Paul Bunyan," *Western Folklore* 22:1 (January 1963): 1-15.
- Laughead, William B. "The Birth of Paul Bunyan," *Forest History* 16:3 (October 1972): 44-49.
- Leach, Carl Addison. "Paul Bunyan's Land and the First Sawmills in Michigan," *Michigan History Magazine* 20 (Winter 1936): 69-89.
- Loehr, Rodney C. "Some More Light on Paul Bunyan," *Journal of American Folklore* 64 (October-December 1951): 405-07.
- "Mighty Bunyan Logs Again: Good Old Days Return," *The Hiawathan* 1: 1 (June 1948): 2+.
- Newton, Stan. *Paul Bunyan of the Great Lakes*. Chicago: Packard and Company, 1946.
- Rogers, D. Laurence. *Paul Bunyan: How a Terrible Timber Feller Became a Legend*. Bay City: Historical Press, 1993.
- Singer, Eliot. "Paul Bunyan and Hiawatha," in C. Kurt Dewhurst and Yvonne Lockwood, editors. *Michigan Folklife Reader*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1987, pp. 121-48.
- Stevens, James. *Paul Bunyan*. New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1925.
- Stott, Jon C. *Paul Bunyan in Michigan: Yooper Logging, Lore and Legends*. Charleston, SC: History Press, 2015.
- Tabor, Edward O. and Stith Thompson. "Paul Bunyan in 1910," *Journal of American Folklore* 59:2 (1946): 134-35.
- Walls, Robert Eric. "The Making of the American Logger: Traditional Culture and Public Imagery in the Realm of the Bunyanesque." Ph.D. dissertation., Indiana University, Bloomington, 1997.

### ***Folk Traditions***

- Anderson, Lauri. *Misery Bay and Other Stories from Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. St. Cloud, Minn.: North Star Press of St. Cloud, Inc., 2002.
- Anguilim, John A., et al. *Tales and Trails of Tro-La-Oz-Ken*. Trout Lake, Mich.: The Trout Lake Women's Club, 1976.

- Barbeau, Marius. "The Ermatinger Collection of Voyageur Songs," (1830) *Journal of American Folklore* 67 (April-June 1974): 147-61.
- . *Jongleur Songs of Old Québec*. New Brunswick, NJ: Rutgers University Press, 1962.
- . *Alouette! Musées nationaux du Canada*. Montréal: Les éditions Lumen, 1946.
- . "Voyageur Songs," *Beaver Outfit* 273 (June 1942): 15-19.
- Barbeau, Marius and Edward Sapir. *Folk Songs of French Canada*. New Haven, Conn.: Yale University Press, 1925.
- Barfknecht, Gary W. *Michillaneous II*. Davison, Mich.: Friede Publications, 1985.
- . *Michillaneous*. Davison, Mich.: Friede Publications, 1982.
- Beck, Earle C., Ed. *Songs of the Michigan Lumberjack from the Archive of Folk Song*. Recorded by Alan Lomax and Harry B. Welliver. Washington, D.C.: Library of Congress, 1960.
- , Ed. *Songs of the Michigan Lumberjacks* [sound recording]. Library of Congress. AFS L56. 1959.
- . *Songs of the Michigan Lumberjacks*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1942.
- Bowman, James Cloyd. "Lumberjack Ballads," *Michigan History* 20:2 (Spring-Summer 1936): 231-45.
- Cohen, Ronald D., Ed. *Alan Lomax Assistant in Charge, The Library of Congress Letters, 1935-1945*. Jackson, Miss: University Press of Mississippi. 2011.
- Crane, Carol. *The Christmas Tree Ship*. Ann Arbor, Mich.: Sleeping Bear Press, 2011. (juvenile)
- Dewhurst, C. Kurt and Yvonne Lockwood, Eds. *Michigan Folklife Reader*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1987.
- Dorson, Richard M. *Blood-Stoppers and Bear-Walkers: Folk Tradition of the Upper Peninsula*. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1952; reprinted, Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 2009.
- . "Dialect Stories of the Upper Peninsula: A New Form of American Folklore," *Journal of American Folklore* 61:240 (April-June 1948): 113-50.
- . "Folk Traditions of the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 31:1 (March 1947): 48-67.
- Dougald, David. "Mermaids: A Monster in Lake Superior, 1782," *Inland Seas* 27 (1971): 218.
- Draughon, Thomas R., editor and translator. *Bien Travailler: Voyageur Songs/Chansons de Voyageurs*. Ashland, Wisc.: Heartistry Music, 2004.
- . *Canot d'Écorce: Voyageur Songs/Chansons de Voyageurs*. Ashland, Wisc.: Heartistry Music, 2004.
- Drier, Roy W. *Copper Country Tales*. 2 vols. Calumet, Mich.: Privately Published, 1967-1968.
- Edwards, David E. *Yesterday's Dreams: Upper Michigan Memories*. No Place: Enterprise, 1988.
- Fasquelle, Ethel Rowan. *When Michigan Was Young: The Story of Its Beginnings, Legends, and Folklore*. AuTrain, Mich.: Avery Color Studio, 1981.
- Fowke, Edith Fulton and Richard Johnston. *Folk Songs of Québec*. Waterloo, Ont.: Waterloo Music Company, Ltd., 1958.
- Gagnon, Ernest. *Chansons populaire du Canada*. 5<sup>th</sup> edition. Montréal: Librairie Beauchemin, 1865.

- Gifford, Paul M. "Fiddling and Instrumental Folk Music in Michigan," in C. Kurt Dewhurst and Yvonne Lockwood, editors. *Michigan Folklife Reader*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1987, pp. 187-204.
- Harvey, Todd. *Michigan-I-O: Alan Lomax and the 1938 Library of Congress Folk Songs Expedition [Collection of Michigan and Wisconsin]* [Washington, D.C.: Library of Congress, Dust to Digital in association with the Library of Congress. C250 sound discs and 8 reels silent file on-line. 2013.
- Karoub, Jeff. "Trove of Michigan Folk Music Unearthed in Archive," *CNSNews.com*, September 23, 2013.
- Lämpää, Elmer and Eddy Jääkkälä. "Viina Trokarin Läulu," (Bootleggers Song), Chicago: Victor Records (80072), 1927.
- Lämpää and H. Säärinen. "Pelti Liisä," (Tin Lizzie), Camden, NJ: Victor Records (80467), 1927.
- . "Poliisinä Ollessäni," (Policeman's Song). Camden, NJ: Victor Records (80759), c1928.
- Leary, James P. *Folksongs of Another America: Field Recordings from the Upper Midwest, 1937-1946*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 2014. [Boxed set of recordings and book].
- . "Fieldwork Forgotten, Or Alan Lomax Goes North," *Midwestern Folklore* 2:26 (Fall 2001): 5-20.
- . "Reading the 'Newspaper Dress': An Exposé of Art Moilanen's Musical Traditions," in C. Kurt Dewhurst and Yvonne Lockwood, editors. *Michigan Folklife Reader*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1987, pp. 205-24.
- Lomax, Alan. The Library of Congress presents a series of eight podcasts under the broad title, *Alan Lomax and the Soundscapes of the Upper Midwest 75th anniversary of the Library of Congress Folk-Song Expedition to Michigan*. The series highlights various aspects of Alan Lomax's 1938 Michigan recordings, especially the ethnic diversity of the musicians and collectors he documented.
- Mills, Alan. *Favorite French Folk Songs*. New York: Oak Publications, 1963.
- Mukkala, Ben. *Thoughts along the Way*. Marquette, Mich.: Still Waters Publishing, 2007.
- . *Copper, Timber, Iron and Heart: Stories from Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Marquette, Mich.: Still Waters Publishing, 2003.
- Myers, Frank A., compiler. "The Bear-walk (Muck-wa-bim-moo-say), A Witchcraft Belief Still Current among the Great Lakes Indians," *Inland Seas* 9 (Spring 1953): 11-18; 9 (Summer 1953): 98-104; 9 (Fall 1953): 169-74; 9 (Winter 1953): 250-55.
- Neuschel, Frederick H. *Lives and Legends of the Christmas Tree Ships*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2007.
- Orr, John H. "Jack." *Lumberjacks and Other Stories*. Manistique, Mich.: Privately Published, 1983.
- Pekkarinen, Tatu and Matti Jurva. "Vanhat Viinaveikot," (Wine Drinking Buddies). New York: Victor Records (8631), 1928.
- Pennington, Rochelle. *The Historic Christmas Tree Ships: A True Story of Faith, Hope and Love*. Lomira, Wisc.: Pathways Press, 2004.
- . *The Christmas Tree Ship: The Story of Captain Santa*. [On-Line]: Guest Cottage, 2001.

- Remlinger, Kathryn. "Newfies, Cajuns, Hillbillies, and Yoopers: Gendered Media Representations of Regional Dialects," *Linguistica Atlantica, Journal of the Atlantic Provinces Linguistic Association* 26-27 (2007): 96-100.
- Rood, Dave. "The Christmas Tree Ship," in Susan N. Pyle, editor. *A Most Superior Land, Life in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Lansing, Mich.: Two Peninsula Press, 1983, pp. 93-95.
- Schmitz, Emily. "Placemats: Calumet, Michigan and the State Capital Myth," *Upper Country* 1 (2013), PDF.
- Spencer, Scott B. *The Ballad Collector of North America: How Gathering Folksongs Transformed Academic Thought and American Identity*. Landham, Md.: Scarecrow Press, 2012.
- Tiersot, Julien. *Forty-Four French Folk Songs and Variants*. New York: G. Schirmer, 1910.
- Ues, Ralph E. *A History of the Marquette Public Schools, 1854-1974*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Allied Printing, 1975.
- Walton, Ivan H. "Sailor Lore of the Great Lakes," *Michigan History* 19:2 (Spring 1935): 355-70.
- Walton, Ivan H. and Joe Grimm. *Windjammers, Songs of the Great Lakes Sailors*. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 2002.
- Williams, Stephen R. "House Parties and Shanty Boys: Michigan's Musical Traditions," in C. Kurt Dewhurst and Yvonne Lockwood, editors. *Michigan Folklife Reader*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1987, pp. 225-40.
- Winter, Jeanette. *The Christmas Tree Ship*. New York: Philomel-Pengiuin, 1994. (juvenile)

## FOODWAYS

- American Daughters of Sweden. *Swedish Recipes Old and New*. Chicago, Ill.: American Daughters of Sweden, 1955.
- Armstrong, Julian. *A Taste of Québec*. Second edition. New York: Hippocrene Books, Inc., 2001.
- Aubin, Debbie and Carole Baranowski, Eds. *Standing Ovarions, A Collection of Favorite Recipes and Stories by Friends and Patron of the Calumet Theatre*. Calumet, Mich.: The Calumet Players, Inc., 2001.
- Baldwin, Sue, et al., compilers, Assembly of God Ministries of Ishpeming. *Good News Recipes*. Waseca, Minn.: Walter's Publishing Company, c1990.
- Bessemer Township 4<sup>th</sup> of July Committee. *Keystone Keepsakes Recipe Book*. Ramsay, Mich.: The Bessemer Township 4<sup>th</sup> of July Committee, 1996.
- Bethel Guild. *Bethel Lutheran Church Guild Centennial Cook Book*. [Ishpeming, Mich.: Bethel Guild of Bethel Evangelical Lutheran Church, 1954].
- Blanchette, Jean-François. "The Role of Artifacts in the Study of Foodways in New France, 1720-1760: Two Case Studies Based on the Analysis of Ceramic Artifacts." Ph.D. dissertation, Brown University, 1979.
- Boles, Frank. "'Stirring Constantly': 150 Years of Michigan Cookbooks," *Michigan Historical Review* 32:2 (Fall 2006): 33-62.
- Bone, Kimberly, Ed. *Chow Down!: A Collection of Recipes from Marquette County Residents, Past & Present*. Marquette, Mich.: Marquette County Historical Society, 2000.

- Carlson, Bruce. *Michigan's Roadkill Cookbook*. Wever, Iowa: Quixote Press, 1994.
- Champion Community Church. *Good Things to Eat: Our Favorite Recipes*. Champion, Mich.: Champion Community Church, [1960s].
- Champion Lutheram Circle. *The Circle Cook Book*. Champion, Mich.: Champion Lutheran Circle, 1960.
- Childs, Mrs. W.A. "Reminiscences of 'Old Keweenaw,'" *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 30 (1906): 150-55.
- Clark, Morton G. *French-American Cooking from New Orelans to Québec*. New York: Funk & Wagnalls, 1967.
- Cookbook Committee [Laestadian Congregation]. *A Taste of the U.P.: Recipes from Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. [Ishpeming: Laestadian Congregation,], ca. 1990.
- Copper Harbor Improvement Association. *Copper Harbor Recipes*. Copper Harbor, Mich.: Copper Harbor Improvement Association, 2003.
- Covenant Women Ministries. *Recipes Compiled by Covenant Women Ministries*. Stambaugh, Mich.: Grace Covenant Church, 1994.
- Covington Township Parks & Recreation. *Covington Pavilion Cookbook*. Waverly, Iowa: G & R Publishing Company, 2001.
- Daughters of Isabella of Ishpeming. *Book of Recipes*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Privately printed, 1961.
- DeClaire, Jim. *Da Yooper Party Cookbook*. Ishpeming, Mich: Yooper Innovations, 2010.
- Densmore, Frances. *Chippewa Customs*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, Bureau of American Ethnology. *Bulletin 86*, 1929; reprint, St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society, 1979.
- Did They Really Eat That?: A 19th Century Cookbook that Acquainted Immigrants with Northwoods Pioneer Fare*. Lake Linden: Keweenaw Press, 1992.
- Dupras, Joyce Hill, et al. *The Joy of Finnish-American Cooking*. Gurnee, Ill.: Haapanen/Burkett, Inc., 2005.
- Egan-Bruhy, Kathryn. "Floral Analysis: Fort Drummond (20CH50), An Early Nineteenth Century British Fort, Drummond Island, Michigan," Museum Archaeology Program, State Historical Society of Wisconsin, c.2009.
- Eustice, Sally. *History from the Hearth: A Colonial Micxhilimackinac Cookbook*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1997.
- Forester, John H. "Early Settlement of the Copper Regions of Lake Superior," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 7 (1886): 181-93.
- Frank, Matthews G. *The Mad Feast: An Ecstatic Tour of America's Food*. New York: Liveright Publishers, 2015.
- Friends of the Ishpeming Library. *A Book of Favorite Recipes*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Friends of the Library, 1984.
- Friggens, Thomas G. "*Peas Upon a Trencher*": *A Study of Diet at Fort Wilkins*. Copper Harbor: Fort Wilkins Natural History Association, 1985.
- Frimodig, David "Mac." ". . . With Mayt, Turmit, and Tatey," *Michigan Natural Resources Magazine*. (January-February 1971): 22.

- Garcia, Sinikka Gronberg. *Suomi Specialities: Finnish Celebrations, Recipes and Traditions*. No place: Pentfield Press, 1998.
- Gauerke, Richard M. *Something Wild Cookbook*. Cambridge, Minn.: Adventure Publications, 1992.
- Harris, Margaret B. "A Cook's Tour of the U.P.; Some Dishes That Are Divine," *Development Bureau News*, 05/01/1932.
- Household Science Institute. *A Shopper's Guide for Lenten Foods*. Chicago, Ill.: Household Science Institute, 1936.
- Kaitula, Tuula and Edey Saarinen. *The Saune Cookbook: Food for Body and Soul*. Beaverton, Or.: Aspasia Books, 2004.
- Kalm, Peter. "The Method for Making Spruce Beer as Practiced in North America, from the letters of P. Kalm sent to the Swedish Academy," *Gentleman's Magazine and Historical Chronicle* 22 (September 1752): 399-400.
- . *Travels in North America*. Edited by Adolph B. Banson. New York: Dover Publications, 1987.
- Keweenaw Bay Ojibwa Community College Ojibwa Recipe Book*. L'Anse, Mich.: Keweenaw Bay Ojibwa Community College, 2003.
- Kluck, Kevin R. and Randall J. *Yooper Bars: Visit the Finest Bars in the Upper Peninsula*. Hancock, Mich.: Whiskey River Publishing, 2012.
- Kohl, Johann Georg. *Kitchi-Gami: Life among the Lake Superior Ojibway*. Translated by Lascelles Wraxall. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society Press, 1985.
- Kosky, Willaim Van. "Marquette County's Fizz Factories," *Michigan History* (Jan-Feb 2003): 48-54.
- Kowlaski, Jake. "U.P. Food: A Taste of History," *Marquette Mining Journal*, 10 November 1996.
- Ladies Aid Society. *Copper Country Cookery*. Laurium: Ladies Aid Society of the Laurium Methodist Episcopal Church, 1902.
- The Ladies Aid Society. *The Munising's Tried and True Cook Book, 1930*. Munising: The Ladies Aid Society of the First Presbyterian Church, 1930.
- Ladies of the Presbyterian Church. *Ishpeming Cook Book*. Marquette: Mining Journal Print, 1896.
- Landon, David R. "'Berries in Season': Seeds from the Industrial Town of Fayette, Michigan," *Michigan Archaeologist* 43:1 (March 1997): 26-33
- Lankton, Larry. "A Lapful of Apples: Foodways of the Far North," in Lankton. *Beyond the Boundaries: Life and Landscape at the Lake Superior Copper Miners, 1840-1875*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1997.
- Legwold, Gary. *The Last Word on Lefse*. Cambridge, Minn.: Adventure Publications, 1992.
- Liffring-Zug Bourret, Joan, et al., Eds. *Finnish Touches: Recipes and Traditions*. Iowa City, Iowa: Penfield Books, 2002.
- Lillian Larson American Legion Auxiliary Unit 114. *For God and Country, A Collection of Recipes by Lilliam Larson American Legion Auxiliary Unit 114*. Ishpeming, Mich.: American Legion Auxiliary Unit 114, 1998.
- Lindererorth, Mrs. Donald, et al. compilers. *Schoolcraft Bicentennial Community Cookbook*. Manistique, Mich.: Junior Women's Club of Schoolcraft County, 1976.
- Lockwood, William G. and Yvonne R. Lockwood. "Finnish American Milk Products in the Northwoods," in *Milk: Beyond Dairy. Proceedings of the Oxford Symposium on Food and Cookery 1999*, Harlan Walker, editor. Totnes, England: Prospect Books, 2000, pp. 232-

- 39.
- . "Pasties in Michigan: Foodways, Interethnic Relations and Cultural Dynamics" in *Creative Ethnicity*, editors, Stephen Stern and John Allan Cicala. Logan: Utah State University Press, 1991, pp. 3-20.
- Lockwood, Yvonne R. with Anne Kaplan. "Upper Great Lakes Foodways," in *American Sampler Cookbook*. Katherine & Thomas Kurlin, editors. Washington, D. C.: Smithsonian Institution Press, pp. 172-86.
- Lockwood, Yvonne and William Lockwood. "Pasties in Michigan's Upper Peninsula Foodways: Foodways, Interethnic Relations and Regionalism," in *The Taste of American Place*. Barbara G. Sgortridge and James R. Shortridge, editors. Lanham, Md.: Rowman Littlefield, 1998.
- Mackinac Fudge Recipes: 16 Delicious Fudge Recipes*. Berrien Center, Mich: Penrod/Hiwatha, [No Date].
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "The Mystery of the Cudighi Solved," *Chronicle* 349:4 (Winter 2017): 13.
- . *Upper Peninsula Beer: A History of Brewing Above the Bridge*. Charleston, SC: The History Press, 2015.
- . "The Pasty, A Hearty Heritage," *Michigan History* 99:4 (July-August 2015), 36-39.
- . "Foodways of the Upper Peninsula." In *A Sense of Place*. Editors, Russell M. Magnaghi and Michael Marsden. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press/Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 1997, pp. 109-18.
- . "The Cornish Pasty: Its History and Lore," in *A Sense of Place*. Editors Russell M. Magnaghi and Michael Marsden. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press/Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 1997, pp. 119-34.
- Mariani, John F. *The Encyclopedia of American Food and Drink*. Revision of 1983 edition. New York: Bloomsbury, 2013.
- Marietti, Justin. "Mangiamo: 'Let's Eat,' Ralph's Italian Deli A Staple for More than 50 Years," *Marquette Mining Journal*, Part C, April 16, 2016. [Cudighi story]
- Martin, Janet Letnes and Allen Todnem. *Lutheran Church Basement Women: Lutefisk, Lefse, Lunch and Jell-O*. Hastings, Minn.: Redbird Productions, 1992, 2<sup>nd</sup> edition 2009.
- Massie, Larry B. and Priscilla Massie. *Walnut Pickles and Watermelon Cakes: A Century of Michigan Cookery*. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 1990.
- May, George S. *The Mess at Mackinac or, 'No more Sagamity for me, thank you!'* Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1964.
- Merrick, Hettie. *The Pasty Book*. Redruth, Cornwall: Tor Mark Press, 1995, 2008.
- Miller, Alyse, Ed. *Upper Michigan Someplace Special Recipes*. Negaunee, Mich.: WLUC-TV, 2002.
- Mitchell, Patricia B. *French Cooking in Early America*. Chatham, Virg.: Privately Published, 1991.
- McKenna, Paula K. *Ships of the Great Lakes Cook Book*. Eastport, Mich.: Creative Characters Publishing Group, 2001.
- [Munising American Legion Roderick 'Buck' Parto Post #131]. *The Best Soup in Town, 2009 Soup Cook Book*. [Munising, Mich.: American Legion Post], 2009.
- Northcountry Kitchens Cookbook*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1980, 1998.

- Palmer Firemen's Auxiliary. *Wild Game Recipes*. St. Paul, Minn.: Gateway Fund Raising Systems, Inc., [c1975].
- Pascoe, Ann. *Cornish Recipes*. Redruth, Cornwall: Tor Mark Press, 1988, 2006.
- Pellowe, Susan. *Saffron & Currants: A Cornish Heritage Cookbook*. Aurora, Ill.: Renard Productions, 1989 and revised edition 1998.
- Phillips, Michael E. *Morel Mushrooms: The Best Kept Secrets Revealed*. Morrieville, NC: Lulu Publishing, 2011.
- Police-Community Relations Class of NMU. *Arresting Recipes: Favorite Recipes of Area Police Personell, Marquette County, MI*. Marquette, Mich.: Privately printed, 1995.
- Porter, Phil. *Fudge: Mackinac's Sweet Souvenir*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 2001.
- Pyle, Susan N. "Strait Food," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 50 (May-June 1981): 26-31.
- St. Paul Church Cookbook Committee. *St. Paul Church Cookbook*. Lenexa, Kan.: Cookbook Publishers, Ins., 1982.
- St. Peter's Cathedral Altar Society. *Book of Recipes*. Marquette, Mich.: St. Peter's Cathedral Altar Society, [c1950].
- Savage, Kay. "From the Mines to the Supermarket: The Pasty Debate Lives On," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 16:1 (Spring 1980): 12-15.
- Schladorn, Mary Naasko, Ed. *Kangas Family Centennial Cookbook, 1888-1988*. Audubon, Iowa: Jumbo Jack's Cookbook Co., 1988.
- Scott, Elizabeth M. *French Subsistence at Michilimackinac, 1715-1781: The Clergy and the Traders*. Archaeological Completion Report Series, no. 9. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1985.
- . "'Such Diet as Benfitted his Station as Clerk': The Archaeology of Subsistence and Cultural Diversity at Fort Michilimackinac, 1761-1781." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Minnesota, 1991.
- Smith, Andrew F., Ed. *The Oxford Companion to American Food and Drink*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2007.
- Stocking, Bernadette. "Pasties," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 49:1 (January-February 1980): 52-57.
- Stonehouse, Frederick. *Cooking Lighthouse Style, Favorite Recipes From Coast to Coast*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 2003.
- Stortz, C.B. *One Hundred Years from a Cook's Point of View*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Printing Company, 2004. [Powell Township]
- Suomi Specialities: Finnish Celebrations, Recipes and Traditions*. No place: Penfield Press, 1998.
- Thompson, Martha Wilberg, Ed. *Superbly Swedish, Recpies and Tradition*. Iowa City, Iowa: Penfield Press, 1983.
- Treacy, Ann O'Brien. "Pasties, Our Regional Comfort Food," *Lake Superior Magazine*, January 1, 2007.
- Vennum, Thomas, Jr. *Wild Rice and the Ojibway People*. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society Press, 2004.

- Walli, Mina. *Keittokirja/Cook Book*. 3<sup>rd</sup> revised and enlarged edition. Superior, Wisc.: Tyomies Society, 1923. [rare book; bilingual American-Finnish recipes for servant girls]
- Warner, Edward S. "Victuals and Cooks in the American Great Lakes Commercial Trade under Sail," *Inland Seas* 61:2 (Summer 2005): 125-30.
- Whitman, Yvonne. "Unshakable Devotion Keeps Brownstone Inn Thriving for More than 70 Years," *Michigan Country Lines* 36:10 (November-December 2016): 12-13.
- Wisconsin, Michigan Power Company. *Christmas Cookies*. Appleton, Neenah, Iron Mountain: Wisconsin, Michigan Power Company, 1953.
- . *Christmas Cookies*. Appleton, Neenah, Iron Mountain: Wisconsin, Michigan Power Company, 1939.
- Women's Civic League. *Ishpeming's Favorite Recipes*. Kansas City, Mo.: North American Press of K.C., [c1968]
- Young Adults of the Mission Covenant Church. *Favorite Recipes*. Negaunee, Mich.: Mission Covenant Church, 1957.

## FRENCH REGIME, 1622-1763

- Abé, Takao. "What Determined the Content of Missionary Reports?" *The Jesuit Relations Compared with the Iberian Jesuit Accounts*, *French Colonial History* 3 (2003): 69-84.
- Adams, Arthur T. "A New Interpretation of the Voyages of Radisson," *Minnesota History* 6 (1925): 317-29.
- Adams, Arthur T., Ed. *The Explorations of Pierre Esprit Radisson from the Original Manuscript in the Bodleian Library and the British Museum, text updated by Loren Kallsen*. Minneapolis, Minn.: Ross and Haines, Inc., 1961.
- Adams, Diane L. *Lead Seals from Fort Michilimackinac, 1715-1781*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 14. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1989.
- Adelman, Jeremy and Stephen Aroz. "From Borderlands to Borders: Empire, Nation-States, and the Peoples in Between in North American History," *American Historical Review* 104 (June 1999): 814-41.
- Allaire, Bernard. *Pelleteries, Manchons et Chapeaux de castor*. Sillery, Qéc: Septentrion, 1999.
- "The Flow of European Trade Goods into the Western Great Lakes Region, 1715-1766," in Jennifer S.H. Brown, W.J. Eccles and Donald P. Heldman, editors. *The Fur Trade Revisited: Selected Papers of the 6<sup>th</sup> North American Fur Trade Conference, Mackinac Island, Mich.* Michigan State University Press, 1994, pp. 93-115.
- . "Documentary and Archaeological Perspectives on European Trade Goods in the Western Great Lakes Region." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1992.
- . "Variability in Trade at Eighteenth-Century French Outposts." In *French Colonial Archaeology: The Illinois Country and the Western Great Lakes*, edited by John A. Walthall. Urbana, Ill.: University of Illinois Press, 1991.

- Anderson, Fred. *Crucible of War: The Seven Years' War and the Fate of Empire in British North America, 1754-1766*. New York: Vintage Books, 2001.
- "Arbitration of Cadillac," Documents of November 23, 1697, December 10, 1697. *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 34 (1904): 215-20.
- Armour, David A. *Colonial Michilimackinac*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Historic Parks, 2000.
- . *The Merchants of Albany, New York, 1686-1760*. New York and London: Garland Publishing, 1986.
- . "Who Remembers La Fourche?" *Chronicle of the Historical Society of Michigan* 16 (Summer 1980): 12-16.
- Babbitt, Catherine Frances. "Jesuit Influence in the Development of Michigan," *Michigan History* 11:4 (October 1927): 570-80.
- Bald, F. Clever. *The French Seigniorship at Sault Ste. Marie, Sault Ste. Marie, Mich.: The Evening News*, 1937.
- Balvay, Arnaud. *L'épée et la plume: Amérindiens et soldats des troupes de la marine en Louisiane et au Pays d'en Haut (1683-1763)*. Sainte-Foy, Qué: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 2006.
- Bayliss, Joseph and Estelle. *Historic St. Joseph Island*. Cedar Rapids, Iowa: Torch Press, 1938.
- . *River of Destiny: The St. Mary's*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1955.
- Beaudouin, Marie-Noëlle. "*Forts et postes de commerce de la Nouvelle-France*," Ph.D. dissertation, École des Chartres, Paris, 1964.
- Belmessons, Saliha. "Assimilation and Racialism in Seventeenth and Eighteenth Century French Colonial Policy," *American Historical Review* 110 (2005): 322-49.
- Bentley, Jerry H. and Herbert F. Ziegler. *Traditions and Encounters: A Global Perspective on the Past*. 2<sup>nd</sup> edition. Boston: McGraw Hill, 2003.
- Blackburn, Carole. *Harvest of Souls: The Jesuit Missions and Colonialism in North America, 1632-1650*. Kingston, ON: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2000.
- Blair, Emma H. Ed. *The Indian Tribes of the Upper Mississippi Valley and the Region of the Great Lakes as Described by Nicholas Perrit . . . ; Bacqueville de la Potherie . . .* 2 vols. Cleveland, Ohio: The Arthur Clark Company, 1911-1912; reprinted as one volume by Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1996.
- Blake, Leonard W. "Floral Remains from the 1978-1979 Excavations along the *Rue de la Babilarde*." Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 3. Donald P. Heldman and Roger T. Grange, Jr. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1981.
- Blanchette, Jean-François. "The Role of Artifacts in the Study of Foodways in New France, 1720-1760: Two Case Studies Based on the Analysis of Ceramic Artifacts." Ph.D. dissertation, Brown University, 1979.
- Bolton, Herbert E. and Thomas M. Marshall. *The Colonization of North America, 1492-1783*. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1920.
- Bosher, J.F. "The Imperial Environment of French Trade with Canada, 1665-1685," *The English Historical Review* CVIII, 426 (January 1993): 50-81.
- Boynton, James. *Fishers of Men: The Jesuit Mission at Mackinac, 1670-1765*. Mackinac Island: St. Anne's Church, 1996.

- Branstner, Susan M. "Tionontate Huron Occupation at the Marquette Mission." In *Calumet and Fleur-De-Lys: Archaeology of Indian and French Contact in the Midcontinent*, edited by John A. Walthall and Thomas E. Emerson, 177-202. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Press, 1992.
- Brazer, Majprie C. "Feudalism on the Frontier," *Michigan History* 69 (1985): 32-39.
- Broshar, Helen. "The First Push Westward of the Albany Traders," *Mississippi Valley Historical Review* 7:3 (December 1920): 228-41.
- Brown, George W., et al., editors. *The Dictionary of Canadian Biography* [DCB]. 14 vols. to date. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1966 -.
- Brown, Henry, Henri Négrié, Frank R. Place, René Toujas, Leonard N. Simons, Solan Weels, et al. *Cadillac and the Founding of Detroit*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1976. [Details concerned Fort Baude at St. Ignace]
- Brown, James A. "Michilimackinac Archaeology and the Organization of Trade at a Distance." In *An Upper Great Lakes Archaeological Odyssey: Essays in Honor of Charles E. Cleland*. Editor William A. Lovis. Detroit: Wayne state University Press, 2004.
- Brown, Charles. "Indian Trade Finger Rings," *Wisconsin Archaeologist* 24:1 (1943): 7-8.
- Brown, Jennifer S.H. Ed. *The Fur Trade Revisited: Selected Papers of the Sixth North American Fur Trade Conference, Mackinac Island, Michigan, 1991*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1994.
- Brown, Margaret Kimball. "Glass from Fort Michilimackinac: A Classification for Eighteenth Century Glass," *Michigan Archaeology* 17:3-4 (1971)- entire issue.
- Buffinton, A.H. "The Policy of Albany and English Westward expansion," *Mississippi Valley Historical Review* 8:4 (March 1922): 327-66.
- Burrus, S.J., Ernest J. "Father Jacques Marquette, S.J., His Priesthood in the Light of the Jesuit Roman Archives," *The Catholic Historical Review* 41 (1955): 257-71.
- Burpee, Lawrence J., Ed. *Journal and Letters of Pierre Gaultier de Varennes de La Verendrye and His Sons, With Correspondence Between the Governors of Canada and the French Court, Touching on the Search fr the Western Sea*. Toronto: The Champlain Society, 1927; reprint, New York: Greenwood Press, 1968.
- Burton, Clarence M, Ed. "Cadillac Papers," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 33 (1903): 36-75' 34 (1904): 11-302.
- Butsch, Elizabeth A. "The Ethnozoology of Fort Michilimackinac." M.A. thesis. Michigan State University, 1970.
- Butterfield, Consul W. *History of Brule's Discoeries and Explorations, 1610-1626*. Cleveland, Ohio: Helman-Taylor, 1898.
- "Capital Punishment in Michigan, 1683: Duluth at Michilimackinac," *Michigan History* 50:4 (December 1966): 349-60.
- Cavelier, Jean. *The Journal of Jean Cavelier*. Jean Delanglez, S.J., translator. Chicago: Institute for Jesuit History, 1938.
- Champagne, Antoine. *Les La Vérendrye et le poste de l'ouest*. Québec: Les presses de l'Université Laval, 1968.

- Charlevoix, Pierre-François-Xavier. *Journal d'un voyage fait par Ordre du Roi dans d'Amérique Septentrionale: Adresse a Madame la Duchess de Lesdiquieres*. Paris: Nym Fils, 1744.
- . *History and General Description of New France*. 6 vols. [1744]. Translated by John Gilmary Shea. New York: Francis P. Hale, 1900; reprint, Chicago: Loyola University Press, 1970.
- . *Journal of a Voyage to North America*. 2 vols. London: R. and J. Dodsley, 1761.
- . *Journal of a Voyage to North America*. Edited by Louise Kellogg. (edition of 1761 English translation). 2 vols. Chicago: The Caxton Club, 1923.
- Chartrand, René. *The Forts of New France: The Great Lakes, the Plains, and the Gulf Coast, 1600-1763*. Westminster, Md.: Osprey, 2010.
- . *The Forts of New France in Northeast America, 1600-1763*. Westminster, Md.: Osprey, 2008.
- . *Louis XIV's Army*. London: Osprey, 1988.
- Chartrand, Rene and Eugene Lelievre. *Louis XV's Army (5) Colonial and Naval Troops*. London: Osprey, 1997.
- Clark, D.E. "Early Forts on the Upper Mississippi," *Proceedings of the Mississippi Valley Historical Association* 4 (1910-1911): 91-101.
- Cleland, Charles E. "From the Sacred to the Profane: Stylistic Drift in the Decoration of Jesuit Finger Rings," *American Antiquity* 37:2 (1972): 202-10.
- . "Comparison of the Faunal Remains from French and British Refuse Sites at Fort Michilimackinac: A Study in Changing Subsistence Patterns," *Canadian Historic Sites Occasional Papers in Archaeology and History*. 3 (1970): 8-23.
- Colby, Charles W. *Canadian Types of the Old Regime, 1608-1698*. New York: Henry Holt & Company, 1908.
- Collections of the Wisconsin Historical Society*. 20 vols. Madison: State Historical Society of Wisconsin, 1855-1911.
- Colpitts, George. "'Animated Like Us by Commercial Interests': Commercial Ethnology and Fur Trade Descriptions in New France, 1660-1760," *Canadian Historical Review* 83: 3 (September 2002), 305-37.
- Clossey, Luke. *Salvation and Globalization in Early Jesuit Missions*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2008.
- Collini, Silvia and Antonella Vannoni. *Les instructions scientifiques pour les voyageurs (XVIIe-XIX siècle)*. Paris: L'Harmattan, 2005.
- Combat, Denis, Ed. *In Search of the Western Sea: Selected Journals of La Vérendrye*. Winnipeg, Man.: Greta Plains Publications and Les éditions du blé, 2001.
- "Concerning the Death and Burial of Father Jacques Marquette, S.J. and of the Rediscovery of His Grave." St. Ignace, Mich.: Marquette Mission Park and Museum of Ojibwa Culture, ca. 1988.
- Corrigan, R. "The Missions of New France: A Study in Motivation," *Mid-America* 18 (October 1936): 234-46.
- Cranston, J. Herbert. *Etienne Brulé, Immortal Scoundrel*. Toronto: The Ryerson Press, 1949.
- Cross, Michael S. and Gregory S. Kealey, editors. *Economy and Society during the French Regime to 1759. Readings in Canadian Social History*, vol. 1. Toronto. Ont.: McClelland & Stewart, Lts., 1983.

- Crossman, Daniel L. "How the Last French Claim to a Michigan Farm Was Extinguished," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 14 (1889): 643-650.
- Delanglez, S.J., Jean. "The *Ricet des Voyages et des Decouvertes du Père Jacques Marquette*," *Mid-America* 28 (July 1946): 173-94; 28 (October 1946): 211-58.
- . "Antoine Laumet, alias Cadillac, Commandant at Michilimackinac, 1694-1697," *Mid-America* 28 (April 1945): 108-32; 28 (July 1945): 188-216; 28 (October 1945): 232-316.
- . "Claude Dablon, 1619-1697," *Mid-America* 26 (April 1944): 91-110.
- . "Cadillac's Early Years in America," *Mid-America* 26 (January 1944): 3-39.
- . "The Voyages of Tonti in North America, 1678-1704," *Mid-America* 26 (October 1944): 255-300.
- Denoyon, Jacques. "Description de la Route qui Mène du Lac Supérieur au Lac des Assiniboussels, February 3, 1717, in Pierre Margry, editor. *Découvertes et Établissements des Français dans l'Ouest et dans le Sud de l'Amérique Septentrionale (1614-1754)*, *Mémoires et Documents Originaux*. Paris: Imprimerie de D. Jouaust, 1876-1886, VI: 495-98.
- Dépatie, Sylvie. "Jardins et vergers à Montréal au XVIIIe siècle," in *Habitants et Marchands Twenty Years Later: Reading the History of Seventeenth- and Eighteenth-Century Canada*, edited by Sylvie Dépatie, et al. Montréal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 1998.
- Deplanne, Veronique. *Legacies of a French Empire in North America*. Virginia Beach: Donning Company, 1999.
- Deslandres, Dominique. "In God's Name," [Jesuits arrive in Canada] *Canada's History* (April-May 2011): 24-30.
- Dever, H. "The Nicolet Myth," *Michigan History* 50 (1966): 318-22.
- Dickason, Olivia P. *The Myth of the Savage and the Beginnings of French Colonialism in the Americas*. Edmonton: University of Alberta Press, 1984.
- "Documents: Tonti Letters," *Mid-America* 21 (July 1939): 209-38.
- Donnelly, Joseph P. *Pierre Gibault, Missionary 1737-1802*. Chicago: Loyola University Press, 1971.
- . *Jacques Marquette*. Chicago: Loyola University Press, 1966.
- Donovan, Kenneth. "Imposing Discipline upon Nature: Gardens, Agriculture and Animal Husbandry in Cape Breton, 1713-1758," *Material Culture Review* 64 (2006): 20-37.
- Dorsey, Peter A. "Going to School wuth Savages: Authorship and Authority among the Jesuits of New France," *William & Mary Quarterly* 3<sup>rd</sup> series, 55 (1998): 404-405.
- Doty, C. Stewart. "The Future of the Franco-American Past," *The American Review of Canadian Studies* 30:1 (Spring 2000): 7-18.
- Diuville, Raymond and Jacques Casanova. *Daily Life in Early Canada from Champlain to Montcalm*. London: George Allen and Unwin, Ltd., 1968.
- Draughon, Thomas R., editor and translator. *Bien Travailler: Voyageur Songs/Chansons de Voyageurs*. Ashland, Wisc.: Heartistry Music, 2004.
- . *Canot d'Écorce: Voyageur Songs/Chansons de Voyageurs*. Ashland, Wisc.: Heartistry Music, 2004.
- Duffina, Mary G., editor and compiler. *Historic Personalities of the Mackinac Region: Biographical Sketches of the 17<sup>th</sup>, 18<sup>th</sup> and 19<sup>th</sup> Centuries*. [Mackinac Island]: Privately Published, 2009.

- Dunnigan, Brian Leigh. *A Picturesque Situation: Mackinac Before Photography. 1615-1860*. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 2008.
- Ebersole, Harry B. "Early French Exploration in the Lake Superior Region," *Michigan History* 18:2 (Spring 1934): 121-34.
- Eccles, W.J. *The French in North America, 1500-1783*. Revised edition. Markham, Ont.: Fitzhenry & Whiteside, 1998.
- . "French Exploration in North America, 1700-1800." In *North American Exploration*, vol. 2, *A Continent Defined*, John Logan Allen, editor. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1997.
- . *Essays on New France*. Toronto: Oxford University Press, 1987.
- . *The Canadian Frontier, 1534-1760*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1978.
- . "The Social, Economic, and Political Significance of the Military Establishment in New France," *Canadian Historical Review* 52 (March 1971): 1-21.
- . *Canada under Louis XIV, 1663-1701*. Toronto, Ont.: McClelland and Stewart, 1964.
- Edmonds, Walter D. *The Musket and the Cross: The Struggle of France and England for North America*. Boston: Little, Brown & Company, 1968.
- Eifert, Virginia S. *Louis Jolliet, Explorer of Rivers*. New York: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1961.
- Elliott, R. "Jesuits of l'Ancien Régime in Michigan," *American Catholic Quarterly* 28 (January 1903): 90-114.
- Evans, Brian L. "Ginseng Root of Chinese-Canadian Relations," *Canadian Historical Review* 66 (1985): 1-26.
- Evans, Lynn L.M. "The French at the Straits of Mackinac," *Le Journal* 27:2 (Spring 2011): 1-5.
- House D of the Southeast Row House: Excavations at Fort Michilimackinac, 1989-1997*. Archaeological Completion Report Series, Number 17. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 2001.
- Faribeault-Beaugard, Marthe. *La population des forts français d'Amérique (XVIII<sup>e</sup> siècle)*. Montréal, Qué: Éditions Bergeron, 1982.
- Ferguson, Ken. "Ghost Ship of the Great Lakes," *Heartland* 2 (Spring 1954): 14-17. [The Griffon]
- Fiske, Jo-Anne, Susan Sleeper-Smith, and William Wicken, editors. *New Faces of the Fur Trade: Selected Papers of the 7<sup>th</sup> North American Fur Trade Conference at Halifax, Nova Scotia*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1998.
- Fitting, James E. "Contributions to the Archaeology of the St. Ignace Area," *Michigan Archaeologist* 20:3-4 (1974): entire issue.
- . "Archaeological Excavations at the Marquette Mission Site, St. Ignace, Michigan in 1972," *Michigan Archaeologist* 22:2-3 (1976): 103+.
- Fixico, Donald L. "The Alliance of the Three Fires in Trade and War, 1630-1812," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:2 (Fall 1994), 1-24.
- Fleming, Roy F. "The Search for La Salle's Brigantine *Le Griffon*," *Inland Seas* 8:4 (Winter 1952): 223-28.
- Folkes, Patrick and Nancy Penny. *Cassocks, Doublets, and Deerskins: Religious and Secular Costume on the Mission Frontier of New France in the First Half of the 17<sup>th</sup> Century*. Midland, Ont.: Friends of Sainte-Marie, 1988.
- Ford, Rochard I. "Corn from the Straits of Mackinac," *Michigan Archaeologist* 20:2 (1974): 97-104.

- Fortier, Marie-José. "Les Jardins d'agrément en Nouvelle-France (aux XVIIe et XVIIIe siècles." Ph.D. dissertation, Université de Montréal, 2007.
- Fouleche-Delbosc, I. "Women of New France," *Canadian Historical Review* 21 (1940): 132-49.
- Fournier, Martin. *Jardins et Potagers en Nouvelle-France: Joie de vivre et patrimoine culturelle*. Sillery, Qué: Septentrion, 2004.
- . *Pierre-Esprit Radisson, Merchant Adventurer, 1636-1710*. Sillery, Québec: Septentrion, 2002.
- Fowle, Otto. *Sault Ste. Marie and Its Great Waterway*. New York: G.P. Putnam's Sons, 1925.
- Fremauden, A.H. "Who Was the Chevalier de la Vérendrye?" *Canadian Historical Review* 1 (1920): 246-49.
- Garraghan, Gilbert J. "Some Newly Discovered Marquette and LaSalle Letters," *Archivum Historicum Societatis Jesu* (Rome) 4 (1935): 268-90.
- . "The Ecclesiastical Rule of Old Québec in Mid-America," *Catholic Historical Review* 19 (April 1933): 17-32.
- Gladysz, Kevin. *The French Trade Gun in North America, 1662-1759*. Woonsocket, RI: Mowbray Publishers, 2011.
- Goddard, Peter. "Canada in Seventeenth-Century Jesuit Thought: Backwater or Opportunity?, in *Decentering the Renaissance: Canada and Europe in Multidisciplinary Perspective, 1500-1700*, edited by Germaine Warkentin and Carolyn Podruchny. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 2002, 186-99.
- Gousse, Suzanne and André. *Costume in New France from 1740 to 1760, A Visual Dictionary*. Chambly, Que.: La Fleur de Lyse, 1997.
- "Grave of Father Marquette," *New York Times* 25 April 1903.
- Greer, Allan. "Towards a Comparative Study of Jesuit Missions and Indigenous People in Seventeenth-Century Canada and Paraguay," in *Native Christians: Modes and Effect of Christianity among Indigenous People of the Americas*, edited by Aparecida Villaça and Robin M. Wright. Burlington, VT.: Ashgate, 2009, 21-32.
- . "The Exchange of Medical Knowledge between Natives and Jesuits in New France," in *El saber de los jesuitas, historias naturales y el Nuevo Mundo*, edited by Domingo Ledezma. Madrid: Iberoamericana, 2005.
- Hackett, Paul. *A Very Remarkable Sickness: Epidemics in the Petit Nord, 1670-1846*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2002.
- Halchin, Jill Y. *Excavations at Fort Michilimackinac, 1983-1985: House C of the Southeast Row House, The Solomon-Levy-Parant House*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. Number 11. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1985.
- Hamilton, S.J., Raphael N. "An Unrecognized Father Marquette Letter," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 55:1 (Autumn 1971): 24-30.
- . *Father Marquette*. Grand Rapids: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1970.
- . *Marquette's Explorations: The Narratives Reexamined*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1970.
- . "Jesuit Mission at Sault Ste. Marie," *Michigan History* 52:2 (Summer 1968): 123-32.
- . "The Marquette Death Site: The Case for Ludington," *Michigan History* 49:3 (September 1965): 228-48.

- . "Location of the Mission of St. Ignace from 1670 to 1673," *Michigan History* 42:3 (September 1958): 260-66.
- Hanzeli, Victor Egon. *Missionary Linguistics in New France: A Study of Seventeenth and Eighteenth-Century Descriptions of Amerian Indian Language*. The Hague: Mouton, 1969.
- Harris, Richard Cole, Ed. *The Historical Atlas of Canada: From the Beginning to 1800*. Vol. 1. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1987.
- . *The Seignurial System in Early Canada, A Geographical Study*. Madison and Milwaukee: University of Wisconsin Press and Québec: Université Laval, 1966.
- Harris, Steven J. "Jesuit Scientific Activity in the Overseas Missions," *Isis* 96 (2005): 71-79.
- . "Confession-Building, Long-Distance Networks, and the Organization of Jesuit Science," *Early Science and Medicine* 1 (1996): 287-318.
- . "Jesuit Ideology and Jesuit Science: Scientific Activity in the Society of Jesus, 1549-1773." Ph.D dissertation, University of Wisconsin-Madison, 1988.
- Hamilton, T.M. and K.O. Emery. *Eighteenth-Century Gunflints from Fort Michilimackinac and other Colonial Sites*. . Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1988.
- . *Firearms on the Frontier: Guns at Fort Michilimackinac, 1715-1781. Reports in Mackinac History and Archaeology* No. 5. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1976.
- Hartley, Alan H. "The Expansion of Ojibway and French Place-Names into the Lake Superior Region in the Seventeenth Century," *Names* 28:1 (1980): 43-48.
- Hauser, Judith Ann. *Jesuit Rings from Fort Michilimackinac and Other European Contact Sites*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 5. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1982.
- Havard, Gilles. *Empire and Interbreeding Indians and French in the Pays d'en Haut, 1660-1715*. Sillery and Paris: Septentrion Presses d'Université Paris-Sorbonne, 2003.
- . *Empire et métissages: Indiens et Français dans le Pays d'en Haut, 1669-1715*. Sillery, QC: Septentrion, 2003.
- . and Cécile Vidal. *Historie De l'Amérique dans le Pays d-en Haut, 1660-1715*. Sillery, QC: Septentrion, 2003.
- Healy, G.R. "The French Jesuits and the Idea of the Noble Savage," *William and Mary Quarterly* 15 (1958): 143-67.
- Hedge, Samuel. *Father Marquette, His Place of Burial at St. Ignace, Michigan*. New York: Christoan Press Association Publishing Company, 1903.
- Heidenreich, Conrad. "Early French Exploration in the North American Interior." In *North American Exploration*, vol. 2, *A Continent Defined*, editor. John Logan Allen. Lincoln: University Nebraska Press, 1997.
- Heldman, Donald P. "Coins at Michilimackinac," *Historical Archaeology*. 14 (1980): 82-107.
- Hennepin, Louis. *A New Discovery of a Vast Country in America*. Reuben G. Thwaites, editor. 2 vols. Chicago: A.C. McClurg & Company, 1903; [reint of 1698 edition]
- Hickerson, Harold. "The Feast of the Dead among the Seventeenth Century Algonkians of the Upper Great Lakes," *American Anthropologist* 62:1 (February 1960): 81-107.
- Holand, Hjalmar R. "Radisson's Two Western Journeys," *Minnesota History* 15:2 (June 1934): 157-80.

- Innis, Harold A. *The Fur Trade in Canada*. Revised edition. Toronto, Ont.: University of Toronto Press, 1930, 1956.
- Jacker, Edward. "The Small-Pox among the Indians at Fort Michilimackinac in 1757," *United States Catholic Historical Magazine* 1 (1887): 101-103.
- . To Father Chrysostom Verwyst, OSF, Eagle Harbor, Michigan May 4, 1885 in Verwyst. *Missionary Labors of Fathers Marquette, Menard, and Allouez in the Lake Superior Region*. Chicago and Milwaukee: Hoffmann Brothers Publishers, 1886.
- . *Father Edward Jacker's Account of the Discovery of the Grave of Father Marquette*. St. Ignace, Mich.: Michilimackinac Historical Society, 1970.
- Jacobson, J.V. "Attempted Mayhem on Père Marquette," *Mid-America* 31 (April 1949): 109-15.
- Jaenen, Cornelius J. "'Les Sauvages Amériquains': Persistence into the 18<sup>th</sup> Century of Traditional French Concepts and Constructs for Comprehending Amerindians," *Ethnohistory* 29 (1982): 43-56.
- . *Friend and Foe: Aspects of French-Amerindian Cultural Contact in the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries*. New York: Columbia University Press, 1976.
- . "French Colonial Attitudes and the Exploration of Jolliet and Marquette," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 56:4 (Summer 1973): 300-10.
- Jartoux, Pierre. "The Description of a Tartarian Plant, Call'd Gin-Seng: with an Account of Its Virtues. In a Letter from Father Jartoux, to the Procurator General of the Missions of Indian and China. Taken from the Tenth Volume of Letters of the Missionary Jesuits, Printed at Paris in Octavo, 1713," *Philosophical Transactions (1683-1775)*, 28 (1713): 237-47.
- Jefferys, C. W. *The Picture Gallery of Canadian History*. Vol. 1 Discovery to 1763. Toronto: The Ryerson, 1942.
- Jobin, Antoine J. "The First Frenchmen in Michigan," *Michigan History* 19:2 (Spring 1935): 231-52.
- Johnson, Ida A. *The Michigan Fur Trade*. Lansing: Michigan Historical Commission, 1919; reprint, Grand Rapids, Mich.: Black Letter Press, 1971.
- Joutel, Henri. *Joutel's Journal of La Salle's Last Voyage, 1684-7*. Henry Reed Stiles, editor. Albany, NY: Joseph McDonough, 1906.
- Jurgens, Olga. "Étienne Brûlé," *Dictionary of Canadian Biography, Volume 1, 1000-1700*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Québec: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1966, pp. 130-33.
- Kalm, Peter. *Peter Kalm's Travels in North America*. Edited by Adolph B. Benson. New York: Dover Publications, 1964.
- Karpinski, Louis C. "Michigan and the Great Lakes upon the Map, 1636-1802," *Michigan History* 29 (1945): 291-312.
- Kehoe, Alice. "'The Sacred Heart': A Case for Stimulus Diffusion," *American Ethnologist* 6:4 (1979): 763-71.
- Kellogg, Louise P. "Copper Mining in the Early Northwest," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 8:2 (1924): 146-59.
- . editor. *Early Narratives of the Northwest, 1634-1699*. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1917; reprinted: New York: Barnes & Noble, 1945.

- . *The French Regime in Wisconsin and the Northwest*. Madison: State Historical Society of Wisconsin, 1925; reprinted: New York: Cooper Square Publishers, 1968.
- Kennedy, J. H. *Jesuit and Savage in New France*. New Haven, Conn.: Yale University Press, 1950.
- Kent, Timothy J. *Phantoms of the French Fur Trade: Twenty Men Who Worked in the Trade between 1618 and 1758*. 3 vols. Ossineke, Mich.: Silver Fox Enterprises, 2015.
- . "Material Culture of the Western Great Lakes Region during the French Regime," *Le Journal* 27:2 (Spring 2011): 5-10.
- . *A Modern-Day Voyageur Family, Paddling the 3,000 Mile Fur Trade Route Across the U.S. and Canada*. Ossineke, Mich.: Silver Fox Enterprises, 2009.
- . *Rendezvous at the Straits: Fur Trade and Military Activities at Fort de Buade and Fort Michilimackinac, 1669-1781*. 2 vols. Ossineke, Mich.: Silver Fox Enterprises and Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2004.
- . *Tahquamenon Tales: Experiences of an Early French Trader and His Native Family*. Ossineke, Mich.: Silver Fox Enterprises, 1998.
- . *Birchbark: Canoes of the Fur Trade*. 2 vols. Ossineke, Mich.: Silver Fox Enterprises, 1997.
- Keul, J.A. "Antique Reminiscences of St. Ignace," *St. Ignace Enterprise* (Souvenir edition), (July 1897).
- Kjelgaard, Jim. *The Explorations of Père Marquette*. New York: Random House, 1955.
- Kupperman, Karen Ordahl. "The Puzzle of Climate in the Early Colonial Perior," *American Historical Review* 87 (1982): 1262-89.
- Lahontan, Louis-Armand de Lom d'Arce de, Baron de Lahontan. *New Voyages to North America*. [1703] 2 vols. Edited and indexed by Reuben Gold Thwaites. Chicago: A.C. McClurg & Co., 1905; reprint, New York: Burt Franklin, 1970.
- Lamontagne, Léopold. "Simon-François Daumont de Saint-Lusson," *Dictionary of Canadian Biography, Volume 1, 1000-1700*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1966, pp. 248-50.
- Lemmer, John A. "Claude Jean Allouez, S.J. (1613-1689)," *Michigan History* 2:4 (October 1918): 781-94.
- Lépine, Luc. "The Military Roots of the 'dit' Names," *Michigan's Habitant Heritage* 25:2 (April 2004): 89-95.
- Lescarbot, Marc. *History of New France*. Translated by W.L. Grant. Toronto: The Champlain Society, 1914.
- Le Sueur, William D. *Count Frontenac*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1964; previously issued in the famous Makers of Canada Series.
- [Lotbinière, Michel Chartier de]. *Fort Michilimackinac in 1749: Lotbinière's Plan and Map*. Vol. 2, leaflet 5 of *Mackinac History*. Edited and translated by Marie Gérin-Lajoie. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1976.
- Louvigny, Louis de la Porte de. "Memorial to the Court," October 15, 1720, *Wisconsin Historical Collections* 16 (1902): 387-91.
- . "Memorial to the Court," October 19, 1720, *Wisconsin Historical Collections* 16 (1902): 391-92.
- McCall, Clayton W. "The Peace of Michilimackinac," *Michigan History* 28:3 (July-September 1944): 367-83.

- MacLean, Harrison J. *The Fate of the Griffon*. Chicago: Sage Books, 1975.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Pre-Statehood Perceptions of Michigan's Upper Peninsula." In *A Sense of Place*. Editors, Russell M. Magnaghi and Michael Marsden. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press/Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 1997, pp. 45-76.
- . "De Langlade, Charles-Michel Mouet." *Encyclopedia USA*. Vol. 20. Gulf Breeze, Fla.: Academic International Press, 1994.
- . "Dablon, Claude." *Encycloepdia USA*. Vol. 18. Gulf Breeze, Fla.: Academic International Press, 1993.
- . "Coureur de Bois." *Encyclopedia, USA*. 16, Gulf Breeze, Fla.: Academic International Press, (April 1992): 204-206.
- . *Huron, Ottawa, and French Settlement at St. Ignace, Michigan, 1670-1715*. St. Ignace, Mich.: St. Ignace Downtown Development Agency, 1989.
- . "Jacques Marquette, S.J. in the Upper Peninsula, 1668-1673," *Peninsula Heritage* 1:1 (Winter 1987): 2-3.
- . "The Jesuits in the Lake Superior Country," *Inland Seas* 41:3 (Fall 1985): 190-203.
- . "A Long Lost Portrait of Pere Marquette," *Peninsula Heritage* 1:2 (Spring 1987): 7.
- . "Red Slavery in the Great Lakes County during the French and British Regime," *The Old Northwest* 12:2 (Summer 1986): 201-218.
- Mancall, Peter C. "Alcohol and the Fur Trade in New France and English America, 1600-1800," in *Drugs, Labor and Colonial Expansion*, edited by William Jankocviak and Daniel Bradburn. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 2003.
- . *Deadly Medicine: Indians and Alcohol in Early America*. Ithaca, N.Y.: Cornell University Press, 1995.
- Mapping the French Empire in North America*. Chicago: The Newberry Library, 1991.
- Marest, SJ, Joseph. Letter to Vaudreuil," August 16, 1706, *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 33 (1903): 262-69; *Wisconsin Historical Collections* 16 (1902): 232-38;
- Margry, Pierre, Ed. *Découvertes et établissements des Français dans l'ouest et dans le sud de l'Amérique septentrionale, 1614-1754*. 6 vols. Paris: D. Jouaust, 1876-1886.
- Marlatt, Michael E. "French Measurements," *The Beaver* (April-May 1998): 46.
- Marquette, S.J., Jacques. "Marquette's Journal of His First Visit to the Mississippi," Edited by John Shea. *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 21 (1893): 467-94.
- Marsden, K.G. "Father Marquette and the A.P.A.: An Incident in American Nativism," *The Catholic Historical Review* 46 (1960): 1-21.
- Martin, Paul-Louis. *Les Fruits du Québec: Histoire et traditions des doucers de la table*. Sillery, Qué.: Septentrion, 2002.
- Mason, Carol I. "Reading the Rings: Decoding Iconographic ("Jesuit") Rings," *Historical Archaeology* 44:2 (2010): 8-13.
- . "Jesuit Rings of Metals Other than Brass." *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 30:1 (Spring 2005): 165-77.
- . "Jesuit Rings, Jesuits, and Chronology." *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 28:2 (Fall 2003): 233-57.

- Mason, Carol I. and Kathleen Ehrhardt. "Inconographic (Jesuit) Rings in European/Native Exchange." *French Colonial History* 10 (2009): 55-73.
- Masson, L.R., Ed. *Les Bourgeois de las compagne du nord-ouest, Re2cits de Voyages Lettres, et Rapports Inédits Relatifs au Nord-Ouest Canadien*. 2 vols. . Québec: L'Imprimerie Général A. Coté, 1890; reprint New York: Antiquarian Press, Ltd., 1960.
- Maxwell, Moreau and Lewis H. Binford. "Excavations at Fort Michilimackinac, Mackinac City, Michigan 1959 Season," *Publications of the Museum, Michigan State University, Cultural Series, 1:1* (1961).
- May, George S., editor. "The Discovery of Father Marquette's Grave at St. Ignace in 1877 as Related by Father Edward Jaecker," *Michigan History* 42:3 (September 1958): 267-87.
- Michigan History Magazine, Ed. *Father Marquette's Journal*. Lansing: Michigan Historical Center, 1998, 2003.
- Miller, J. Jefferson and Lyle M. Sytone. "Eighteenth Century Ceramics from Fort Michilimackinac: A Study in Historical Arachaeology," *Smithsonian Studies in History and Technology*, No. 4 Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, 1970.
- Monet, J. "René Menard," *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*, Volume 1, 1000-1700. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Québec: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1966, p. 502.
- Moogk, Peter N. *La Nouvelle France: The Making of French Canada – A Cultural History*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2000.
- Morand, Lynn L. *Craft Industries at Fort Michilimackinac, 1715-1781*. Archaeological Completion Report Series, No. 15. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1994.
- Moreau, Jean-François and Erik Langevin. "Premières Manifestations Européennes en Pays Amerindien," *Recherches Americandiennes au Québec* 22:4 (1992): 37-47.
- Morton, A.S. "La Vérendrye: Commandant, Fur Trader, and Explorer," *Canadian Historical Review* 9 (1928): 284-98.
- Morton, Desmond. "The Fight for Quebec," *The Beaver* (February-March 2008): 36-46.
- Munro, W.B., Ed. "The Brandy Parliament of 1678," *Canadian Historical Review* 2 (1921): 172-89.
- Murphy, Lucy Ekdersveld. *Gathering of Rivers: Indinas, Métis, and Mining in the Western Great Lakes, 1737-1832*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 2000.
- Murphy, Edmund R. *Henry de Tonty: Fur Trader of the Mississippi*. Baltimore, Md.: The Johns Hopkins Press, 1941.
- Newbegg, William J. "The History of French-Ottawa Alliance, 1613-1763." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Toronto, 1995.
- Newman, Peter C. *Caesars in the Wilderness: Company of Adventurers*. Vol. 2. New York: Viking Press, 1987.
- . *Company of Adventurers*. New York: Viking Press, 1985.
- Nicolas, Louis. *The Codex Canadensis and the Writings of Louis Nicolas, The Natural History of the New World, Histoire Naturelle des Indes Occidentales*. Edited by François-Marc Gagnon with Nancy , and Réal Oueliet. Montréal: McGill-Queen's University, 2011.
- Noble, Jr., Vergil E. "In Dire Straits: Subsistence Patterns at Mackinac," *Michigan Archaeologist* 29:3 (1983): 29-49.

- Noel, Jan. "'Nagging Wife' Revisited: Women and the Fur Trade in New France," *French Colonial History* 7 (2006): 45-60.
- Norton, Kathryn E. "History of the Saint Ignace Mission in Michigan from 1671 to 1706," M.A. thesis, University of Detroit, 1934.
- Newbigging, William James. "The History of the French-Ottawa Alliance, 1613-1763," Ph.D. dissertation, University of Toronto, 1995.
- Nute, Grace L. *The Voyageur's Highway: Minnesota's Border Lake Land*. St. Paul: The Minnesota Historical Society, 1941, 1969.
- . "Médard Chouart des Goseilliers," *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*, Volume 1, 1000-1700. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Québec: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1966, pp. 223-28.
- . "Pierre-Esprit Radisson," *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*, Volume 1, 1000-1700. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Québec: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1966, pp. 535-40.
- . *The Voyageur*. New York: D. Appleton and Company, 1931; reprint, St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society, 1955.
- . *Caesars of the Wilderness*. Médard Chouart, Sieur des Goseilliers and Pierre Esprit Radisson. New York: D. Appleton-Century Company, 1943.
- . "Radisson and Goseilliers' Contribution to Geography," *Minnesota History* 16 (December 1935): 414-26.
- O'Callaghan, E.B., Ed. *Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York*. 15 vols. Albany, N.Y.: Weed, Parsons, and Co., 1856-1883.
- O'Dea, A.J. "The Observance of the Marquette Tercentenary," *Mid-America* 20 (January 1938): 15-29.
- O'Neill, Sean. "French Jesuits' Motives for Baptizing Indians on the Frontier of New France," *Mid-America* 71:3 (October 1989): 123-36.
- Oliver, Robert E., Ed. *A Canadian Christmas Carol/Jesous Ahatonhia: A Huron Indian Carol (circa 1641 by Father Jean De Brébeuf)*. Oakville, Ont.: The Frederick Harris Music Company, Ltd., ca. 1967.
- Osler, Edmund B. "Alphonse de Tonty," *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*, Volume 2, 1701-1740. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Québec: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1969, pp. 631-36.
- Ouellet, Réal. "III. Le Sirop d'Erable," in Chrétien Le Clercq. *Nouvelle relations de la Gaspé*, edited by Réal Ouellet. Montréal: Presses de l'Université de Montréal, 1999.
- Parkman, Francis. *The Conspiracy of Pontiac*. New York: Collier Books, 1962.
- . *France and England in North America*. (multi-volume: *The Jesuits in North America in the 17<sup>th</sup> Century* (1867); *The Old Régime in Canada* (1874); *Count Frontenac and New France under Louis XIV* (1877); *Montcalm and Wolfe* (1884); *A Half-Century of Conflict* (1892), 1865-1892; numerous reprints.
- . *The Battle for North America*. Edited by John Tebbel. New York: Doubleday, 1948. Abridgment of *France and England in North America*.
- Parsons, Christopher M. "Plants and People: French and Indigenous Botanical Knowledge in Colonial North America, 1600-1760," Ph.D. dissertation, University of Toronto, 2011.

- . "Medical Encounters and Exchange in Early Canadian Missions," *Scientia Canadensis* 31 (1008): 49-66.
- Peers, Laura. "Fur Trade History, Native History, Public History: Communication and Miscommunication," in Jo-Anne Fiske, Susan Sleeper-Smith, and William Wicken, editors. *New Faces of the Fur Trade: Selected Papers of the 7<sup>th</sup> North American Fur Trade Conference at Halifax, Nova Scotia*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1998, pp. 101-20.
- Peterson, Eugene T. *France at Mackinac: A Pictorial Record of French Life and Culture, 1715-1760*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1968.
- Peterson, Jacqueline. "Ethnogenesis: The Settlement and Growth of a 'New People' in the Great Lakes Region, 1702-1815," *American Indian Culture and Research Journal* 6:2 (1982): 23-64.
- Peyser, Joseph L., editor and translator. *On the Eve of Conquest: The Chevalier du Raymond, Critique of New France in 1754*. East Lansing/Mackinac Island: Michigan State University Press/Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1997.
- . *Jacques Legardeur De Saint-Pierre: Officer, Gentleman, Entrepreneur*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press; Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1996.
- . editor and translator. *Letters from New France: The Upper Country, 1686-1783*. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 1992.
- Peyser, Joseph L. editor and translator and José Antonio Brandão, editor. *Edge of Empire: Documents of Michilimackinac, 1671-1716*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2008.
- . *Jacques Legardeur de Saint-Pierre, Officer, Gentleman, Entrepreneur*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1996
- . "The Fate of the Fox Survivors: Dark Chapter in the History of the French in the Upper Country, 1726-1737," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 73:2 (Winter 1989-1990): 83-110.
- Phillips, Paul Chrisler. *The Fur Trade*. 2 vols. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1961.
- Podruchny, Carolyn. *Making the Voyageur World: Travelers and Traders in the North American Fur Trade*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 2006.
- . "Baptizing Novices: Ritual Moments Among French Canadian Voyageurs in the Montreal Fur Trade, 178-1821," *Canadian Historical Review* 83:2 (June 2002): 165-95.
- . "Unfair Masters and Rascally Servants? Labour Relations between Bourgeois, Clerks and Voyageurs in the Montreal Fur Trade, 1780-1821," *Labour/Le Travail: Journal of Canadian Labour Studies* 43 (Spring 1999): 43-70.
- Pothier, Bernard and Donald J. Horton. "Louis Denys de La Ronde," *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*, Volume 3, 1741 to 1770. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Québec: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1974, pp. 176-79.
- Price, Robert. "Mary Hartwell Catherwood's Literary Record of the Great Lakes and French America," *Michigan History* 30:4 (October December 1946): 759-73.
- Pritchard, James S. *In Search of Empire: The French in the Americas, 1670-1730*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2004.
- Quaife, Milo M. *Indian Culture and European Trade Goods*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1966.

- ., editor and translator. *The Western Country in the 17<sup>th</sup> Century: The Memoirs of Lamothe Cadillac and Pierre Liette*. Chicago: Lakeside Press, 1947.
- Quimby, George I. "The Voyage of the Griffin, 1679," *Michigan History* 49:2 (June 1965): 97-105.
- Radisson, Pierre E. *The Explorations of Pierre Esprit Radisson*. Arthur T. Adams, editor. Minneapolis, Minn.: Ross and Haines, 1961.
- Reck, Todd M. "Reexcavating Michilimackinac: Use of Harris Matrices to Analyze Stratigraphy for the Purpose of Studying French Canadians Living in the South Southwest Rowhouse of Fort Michilimackinac." Ph.D. dissertation, Boston University, 2004.
- Reid, A.G. "General Trade between Québec and France during the French Regime," *Canadian Historical Review* 34 (1953): 18-32.
- Reid, Stuart. *Quebec 1759: The Battle that Won Canada*. Oxford: Osprey Publishing Limited, 2005.
- Reveal, James. *Gentle Conquest: The Botanical Discovery of North America*. Washington, D.C.: Starwood Publishing, 1992.
- Rich, E.E. "Trade Habits and Economic Motivation among the Indians of North America," *Canadian Journal of Economics and Political Science* 26:1 (February 1960): 35-53.
- Riddell, William R. "When Detroit Was French," *Michigan History* 28:1 (Winter 1939): 37-52.
- . "A Negro Slave in Detroit When It was Canadian," *Michigan History* 18:1 (Winter 1934): 48-52.
- . "An Early Description of Detroit," [c1793]. *Michigan History* 17 no. 1 (Winter 1933): 47-51.
- . "A Late Official Report on the French Posts in the Northern Part of North America," *Michigan History* 16:1 (Winter 1932): 68-81.
- . "Pastoral Letters from the Bishop of Quebec to the Inhabitants of Detroit," *Michigan History* 15:1 (Winter 1931): 42-51.
- . "Indian War Council Held at Detroit in 1700," *Michigan History* 15 no. 3 (Summer 1931): 454-58.
- . "A Petty Quarrel over Rum at Old Michilimackinac," *Michigan History* 13:2 (April 1929): 278-300.
- . "Notes on the Slave in Nouvelle France," *Journal of Negro History* 8 (1923): 316-30.
- "Taxation without Representation: An Echo of July 4, 1776," *Michigan History* 11:3 (July 1927): 429-35. See also: *Canadian Historical Review* (September 1926).
- Romieux, Yannick. "Le transport maritime des plantes au XVIII<sup>e</sup> siècle," *Revue d'histoire de la pharmacie* 92 (2004): 405-18.
- Ross, Hamilton N. *La Pointe, Village Outpost*. Ann Arbor, Minn.: Edwards Brothers, 1960.
- Rule, J.C. "The Old Regime in America: A Review of Recent Interpretation of France in America," *William and Mary Quarterly* 19 (1962): 575-600.
- Russell, Donna V. *Michigan Voyageurs from the Notary Book of Samuel Abbott, Mackinac Island, 1807-1817*. Detroit: Detroit Society for Genealogical Research, Inc., 1982.
- Saunders, R.M. "Coureur de Bois: A Definition," *Canadian Historical Review* 21 (1940): 123-31.
- . "The First Introduction of European Plants and Animals into Canada," *Canadian Historical Review* 16 (1935): 388-406.
- Schneider, Nancy A. "Wrong Route to China: The Mighty St. Lawrence," *Inland Seas* 50:4 (Winter 1994): 252-65.

- Schenck, Theresa. "Who Owns Sault Ste. Marie?" *Michigan Historical Review* 28:1 (Spring 2002): 109-20.
- Schwartz, Seymour I. *The French and Indian War, 1754-1763: The Imperial Struggle for North America*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 1994.
- Scott, Elizabeth M. *French Subsistence at Fort Michilimackinac, 1715-1781: The Clergy and the Traders*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 9. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1985.
- Shea, John Gilmary. *History of the Catholic Missions among the Indian Tribes of the United States, 1529-1854*. New York: T.W. Strong, 1854.
- . editor. *Discovery and Exploration of the Mississippi Valley, With the Original Narratives of Marquette, Allouez, Membré, Hennepin, and Anastase Doyay*. New York: Redfield, 1852.
- Skinner, Claiborne A. *The Upper Country: French Enterprise in the Colonial Great Lakes*. Baltimore, Md.: The Johns Hopkins University Press, 2008.
- . "The Sinews of Empire: The Voyageurs and the Carrying Trade of the Pays d'En Haut, 1681-1754." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Illinois at Chicago, 1996.
- Skowronek, Russell K. "Of Countermarks and Coins: The Earliest French Issues in the New World," *Michigan Archaeologist* 34:3 (September 1988): 43-50.
- Skull, Gideon D., Ed. *Voyages of Peter Esprit Radisson, being an Account of His Travels and Experiences among the North American Indians, from 1652 to 1684*. Boston, Mass.: The Prince Society, 1885; reprint, New York: Smith, 1943.
- Sleeper-Smith, Susan, Ed. *Rethinking the Fur Trade, Culture of Exchange in an Atlantic World*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 2009.
- . *Indian Women and French Men: Rethinking Cultural Encounters in the Western Great Lakes*. Amherst: University of Massachusetts Press, 2001.
- . "Women, Kin, and Catholicism: New Perspectives on the Fur Trade," *Ethnohistory* 47 (2000): 423-52.
- Smith, Beverley A. "The Use of Animals at the 17<sup>th</sup> Century Mission of St. Ignace," *Michigan Archaeologist* 31:4 (December 1985): 97-122.
- Sommerville, Suzanne Boivin. "Evaluating the Secondary Sources for French-Canadian History," *Michigan's Habitant Heritage* 27:2 (April 2006): 53-59.
- Spalding, S.J., H.S. "The Grave and Relics of Father Marquette," *The Messenger of the Sacred Heart of Jesus* 36 (1901): 165-68.
- Spell, L. "Music in New France in the Seventeenth Century," *Canadian Historical Review* 8 (1927): 119-31.
- Stanley, George F. *New France, The Last Phase, 1744-1760*. Toronto: McClelland & Stewart, Ltd., 1968.
- Stebbins, Catherine L. *Here, I Shall Finish My Voyage!: The Last Days of Father Marquette*. Mason, Mich.: Maritime Press, 1990. [originally published in 1960].
- . "The Marquette Death Site," *Michigan History* 48 (December 1964): 333-68.
- Steck, Francis Borgia. *Essays Relating to the Jolliet-Marquette Expedition, 1673*. Edited by August Reyling. 3 vols. Quincy, Ill: Pro Manuscripto, 1957.

- Stevens, Paul L. "Wabasha Visits Governor Carleton, 1776: New Light on a Legendary Episode of Dakota-British Diplomacy on the Great Lakes Frontier," *Michigan Historical Review* 16:1 (Spring 1990): 21-48.
- Stevens, Wayne E. "The Michigan Fur Trade," *Michigan History* 29 (1945): 289-505.
- Stone, Lyle M. *Fort Michilimackinac, 1715-1781*. East Lansing: Publications of the Michigan State University Museum, 1974.
- . *Archaeological Investigations of the Marquette Mission Site, St. Ignace, Michigan, 1971: A Preliminary Report*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, Reports in Mackinac History and Archaeology, no. 1, 1972.
- Strickland, W.P. *Old Mackinac*. Philadelphia, Penn.: Jas. Challen & Son, 1860.
- . "Archeological Research at Fort Michilimackinac: An 18th Century Historic Site in Emmet County, Michigan 1959-1966, Excavations," Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1970.
- Sulte, Benjamin. "Notes on Jean Nicolet," *Wisconsin Historical Collections* 8 (1908): 188-94.
- . "Origins of the French Canadians," *Transcriptions of the Ryal Society of Canada* Section 2, Part 4 (1905): 99-119.
- Tanguay, Cyprien. *Dictionnaire Généalogique des Familles Canadiennes*. 6 vols. Montréal: Eusbe Senecal et Fils, 1871-1890.
- Tanner, Helen H. *Atlas of Great Lakes Indian History*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1987.
- Tapenden, Richard P. "A Possible Solution to the Mystery of the Griffin," *Inland Seas* 2:1 (January 1946): 3-6.
- Teasdale, Guillaume. "The French of Orchard Country: Territory, Landscape, and Ethnicity in the Detroit River Region, 1680s-1810s," Ph.D. dissertation, York University, 2010.
- Tésio, Stéphanie. *Historie de la pharmacie en France et en Nouvelle-France au XVIIIe siècle*. Sainte-Foy, QC: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 2009.
- Thwaites, Reuben Gold. *Father Marquette*. New York: D. Appleton & Company, 1902.
- . Editor. "The French Regime in Wisconsin, 1634-1727," *Wisconsin Historical Collection*, 16 (1902).
- . Editor. *The Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents: Travel and Explorations of the Jesuit Missioanries of New France, 1610-1791; the Original French, Ltain and Italian Texts, with English Translations and Notes*. 73 vols. Cleveland: Burrows Bros., 1900; reprinted: New York: Pageant Book Company, 1959.
- Todish, Timothy J. *America's First First World War: The French and Indian War, 1754-1763*. Ogden, Ut.: Eagle's View Publishing Company, 1988.
- Tomasney, P. J. "The Canadian Jesuits and the Fur Trade," *Mid-America* 4 (January 1933): 139-50.
- True, Micah. "Maistre et Escolier: Amerindian Languages and Seventeenth-Century French Missionary Politics in the Jesuit Relations from New France," *Seventeenth-Century French Studies* 31 (2009): 60-71.
- Trudel, Marcel. *Catalogue des Immigrants 1632-1662*. Montréal: Éditions Hurtubise HMH, 1983.
- . *The Beginnings of New France, 1524-1663*. Toronto: McClelland & Stewart, Ltd., 1973.
- . *Atlas de la Nouvelle-France/An Atlas of New France*. Québec City: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1968.

- . *Historie de la Nouvelle-France*. 3 vols. Ottawa, Montréal and Paris: Éditions Fides, 1966.
- . "Samuel de Champlain," *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. Volume 1, 1000-1700. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Québec: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1966, pp. 186-99.
- Upham, W. "The Explorations of Vérendrye and His Sons," *Proceedings of the Mississippi Valley Historical Association* 1 (1907-1908): 43-55.
- Vachon André. *Taking Root, Canada from 1700 to 1760*. Ottawa: National Archives of Canada, 1985.
- . *Dreams of Empire, Canada before 1700*. Ottawa: National Archives of Canada, 1982.
- . "Louis Jolliet," *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. Volume 1, 1000-1700. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Québec: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1966, pp. 392-98.
- . "Jean Talon." *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. Volume 1, 1000-1700. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Québec: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1961, pp. 614-32.
- Vanderwal, Ronald L. "Fort Michilimackinac: Dating Techniques," *Michigan Archaeologist* 12:3 (September 1966): 121-29.
- Vaugeois, Denis. "Seeking Champlain," *The Beaver* (February-March 2008): 22-35.
- Vernet, Julien. "Petitions from Peripheries of Empire: Louisiana and Québec," *The American Review of Canadian Studies* 38:4 (Winter 2008): 495-512.
- Verwyst, Chrysostom. "Historic Sites on Chequamegon Bay," *Collections of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin* 13 (1895): 426-40.
- . *Missionary Labors of Father Marquette, Menard and Allouez in the Lake Superior Region*. Chicago and Milwaukee: Hoffmann Brothers, 1886.
- Voegel, Virgil J. *Indian Names in Michigan*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1986.
- . "The Missionary as Acculturation Agent," *Michigan History* 51 (1967), 185-201.
- Von Sachs, Julius. *History of Botany (1530-1860)*. Translated by Henry E.F. Garnsey. Oxford, UK: Clarendon Press, 1890.
- Warkentin, Germaine. "Aristotle in New France: Louis Nicolas and the Making of the *Codex Canadensis*," *French Colonial History* 11 (2910): 71-107.
- . "Discovering Radisson: A Renaissance Adventurer between Two Worlds," in *Reading Beyond Words: Contexts for Native History*. Peterborough, Ont.: Broadview Press, 1996.
- . "Pierre-Esprit Radisson (c1640-1710)," in *Canadian Exploration Literature, An Anthology*. Toronto, Ont.: Oxford University Press, 1993.
- Weadock, Thomas A.E. "Père Marquette, The Missionary Explorer," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 21 (1983): 447-67.
- Whitaker, John M.F. *The Functions of Four Colonial Yards of the Southeast Row House, Fort Michilimackinac, Michigan*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 16. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1998.
- White, Bruce M. "Balancing the Books: Trader Profits in the British Lake Superior Fur Trade," in Jo-Anne Fiske, Susan Sleeper-Smith, and William Wicken, editors. *New Faces of the Fur Trade: Selected Papers of the 7<sup>th</sup> North American Fur Trade Conference at Halifax, Nova Scotia*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1998, pp. 175-92.

- . "The Trade Assortment: The Meaning of Merchandise in the Ojibwa Fur Trade," in Sylvie Dépatie, et al. *Habitants et marchands vingt ans après [20 Years Later, Reading the History of 17<sup>th</sup> and 18<sup>th</sup> Century Canada]*. Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 1998.
- . "Montréal Canoes and Their Cargoes," in Bruce Trigger, et al, editors. *"Le castor fait tout": Selected Papers of the Fifth North American Fur Conference, 1985*. Montréal: Lake St. Louis Historical Society, 1987, pp. 164-92.
- . "'Give Us a Little Milk': Economics and Ceremony in the Ojibway Fur Trade," M.A. thesis, McGill University, 1985.
- White, Richard. *The Middle Ground: Indians, Empire and Republic in the Great Lakes Region, 1650-1815*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1999.
- Widder, Keith R. "The French Connection: The Interior French and Their Rule in French-British Relations in the Western Great Lakes Region, 1760-1775," in *The Sixty Years' War for the Great Lakes, 1754-1814*, editors. David Curtis Skaggs and Larry L. Nelson. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2001, pp. 125-43.
- Wien, Thomas. *Women of New France*. Fort St. Joseph Archaeological Project Booklet Series No. 1. Kalamazoo: Western Michigan University, Department Anthropology, 2011.
- . "Exchange Patterns in the European Market for North American Furs and Skins, 1720-1760." *The Fur Trade Revisited, Selected Papers of the Sixth North American Fur Trade Conference, Mackinac Island, Michigan, 1991*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press and Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island Historic Parks, 1994, pp. 19-37.
- . "Castor, Peaux, et Pelleteries dans le Commerce Canadien des Fourrures, 1720-1790, Le Castor Fait Tout," *Selected Papers of the Fifth North American Fur Trade Conference, 1985*. St. Louis: Historical Society of Missouri, 1987.
- Wilson, Clifford P. "Where Did Nicolet Go?" *Minnesota History* 27:3 (September 1946): 216-20.
- Wilson, Craig. "Michilimackinac: A New Fort for New France," *Michigan History* 99:6 (November-December 2015): 15-20.
- Witherspoon, Alan C. "The Old Mission of Michilimackinac." M. A. thesis, University of Detroit, 1934.
- Wood, Edwin O. *Historic Mackinac*. 2 vols. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1918.
- . "Father Marquette at Michilimackinac," *Michigan History* 2:1 (January 1918): 125-42.
- Yarnell, Richard Asa. "Aboriginal Relationships between Cultures and Plant Life in the Upper Great Lakes Region," *Anthropological Paper No. 23*, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, 1964.
- Zoltvany, Yves F. Daniel Greysolon Dulhut," *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. Volume 2, 1701-1740. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Québec: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1969: 261-64.
- . "Antoine Laumet dit de Lamothe Cadillac," *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. Volume 2, 1701-1740. Toronto: University of Toronto Press and Québec: Les Presses de l'Université Laval, 1969: 351-56.
- , editor. *The French Tradition in America*. New York: Harper & Row, 1969.
- . "The Frontier Polict of Philippe de Rigaud de Vaudreuil," *Canadian Historical Review* 48 (1967): 227-50.

---. "New France and the West, 1701-1713," *Canadian Historical Review* 46 (December 1965): 301-22.

## FROM THE GAY 1890S TO THE DEPRESSING 1930S

- Anderson, Olive M. *Utopia in Upper Michigan: The Story of a Cooperative Village*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press, 1982.
- Andra-Warner, Elle. "Bootleg Booze and Gansgter Al Capone," *Northernwilds* 11:4 (May 2014): 14.
- Atwood, Stephanie and Katrina Vestal. "Ways to Get Thropeugh the Night: Crimes in the Early Post-Copper Keweenaw," *Superior Signal* 14:3 (August 1999): 12-13.
- Brinks, Herbert. "Peter White," Ph.D. dissertation, University of Michigan, 1965.
- . *Peter White*. Grand Rapids, Mich.: William Eerdmanns, 1967.
- Brown, Marion A. *A Finnish Immigrant Son in the Great War, 1918-1919*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press, 2004.
- Byers, David C. "Utopia in Upper Michigan: The Story of the Hiawatha Association," *Michigan Alumnus Quarterly* 63 (1957), 168-174.
- Cannon, George H. "Pour Western Boundary: How Michigan Lost Much Valuable Territory," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 30 (1906): 244-61.
- Classen, Mikel B. *Teddy Roosevelt and the Marqiette Libel Trial*. Charleston, SC: The History Press, 2015.
- Crary, Rachel. "The Burt Christmas Carols," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 43:4 (2007): 5-7.
- Dulan, Mary Louise. *Our Frontier Days on the Menominee Range*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Privately Published, 1973.
- Funderburg, J. Anne. "Michigan's Rum Rebellion," *Michigan History* 100:6 (November-December 2016): 43-47.
- Glad, Paul W. "When Jon Barleycorn Went into Hiding in Wisconsin," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 68:2 (Winter 1984-1985): 119-36.
- Goldberg, Robert A. "The Ku Klux Klan in Madison, 1922-1927," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 58:1 (Autumn 1974): 31-44.
- Holli, Melvin G. and C. David Tompkins. "Roosevelt vs. Newett: The Politics of Libel," *Michigan History* 47 (1963): 338-356.
- Hosler, Wilbert. "History of Paper Making in Michigan," *Michigan History* 22 (1938): 357-402.
- Jamison, James K. "The Supreme Court Writes Some History," *Michigan History* 28 (1944): 446-455.
- Kilborn, Russell D. "The Michigan Railroad Commission," *Michigan History* 3:3 (July 1919): 445-74.
- Lefebvre, Andrew. "Prohibition and the Smuggling of Intoxicating Liquors between the Two Saults," *The Northern Mariner/Le marin du nord* XI, No. 3 (July 2001): 33-40.
- Lusk, George L. "Michigan and the Great War," *Michigan History* 3:4 (October 1919): 521-29.
- Landrum, C.H. "Michigan in the Great War," *Michigan History* 4:3 (July 1920): 478-84.

- McQuarrie, Willis John. *Whisky Smugglers of the North Channel*. Gore Bay, Ont.: Mid-North Printers & Publications, Ltd., 2003.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *Prohibition in the Upper Peninsula: Booze and Bootleggers on the Border*. Charleston, SC: The History Publishers, 2017.
- . "Rumrunning on Lake Superior: The *Arbutus* Story," *Upper Country* 3 (2015), PDF.
- . "U.P. Pioneer Auto Travel: The Summer of 1921," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 29:3 (Summer 1993), 3-6.
- . "History of Childs' Art Gallery," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 14:1 (Spring 1978), 6-7.
- Merk, George. "The Legacy of Peter White," *Michigan Historical Magazine* 83 (May/June 1999): 46-53.
- Messer-Kruse, Timothy. "The Campus Klan of the University of Wisconsin: Tacit and Active Support for the Ku Klux Klan in a Culture of Intolerance," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 77:1 (Autumn 1993): 3-38.
- "Michigan's Troopers," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 39:4 (Fall 2003): 8-10.
- Monette, Clarence. *Joseph Bosch and the Bosch Brewing Company*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Published, 1978.
- Moore, Leonard J. *Everyday Klansfolk: White Protestant Life and the KKK in 1920s Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2011.
- Moore, Lucy. *Anything Goes: A Biography of the Roaring Twenties*. New York: The Overlook Press, 2010.
- O'Dell, Richard F. "Influenza in Marquette, 1918-1919," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 18:2 (Spring 1982): 10-12.
- Okrent, Daniel. *Last Call: The Rise and Fall of Prohibition*. New York: Scribner, 2010.
- Osborn, Chase S. and Stellanova Osborn. *Hiawatha with Its Original Legends*. Lancaster, Penn.: The Jacques Cattell Press, 1944.
- Peterson, M.C. "Escanaba and City Management," 15:3 (1931): 512-25.
- Pilon, Roger. "Christmas Tree Ships," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 14:4 (Winter 1978): 5-6.
- Rezek, Antoine Iven. *History of the Diocese of Sault Ste. Marie and Marquette*. 2 vols. Chicago: M. A. Donohue & Company, 1906-1907; reprint, Marquette, Mich.: Roman Catholic Diocese of Marquette, 2006.
- Richardson, Frank C. "Great Times at Guild Hall," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 43:4 (2007): 1, 4-5.
- Vandercook, Roy C. "Michigan in the Great War," *Michigan History* 1:2 (April 1918): 259-69.
- Warner, R. M. *Chase Salmon Osborn, 1860-1949*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1960.
- Weaver, Norman F. "The Knights of the Ku Klux Klan in Wisconsin, Indiana, Ohio, and Michigan." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1954.
- Williams, Ralph D. *The Honorable Peter White: A Biographical Sketch of the Lake Superior Iron Country*. Cleveland, Oh.: The Penton Publishing Company, 1907; reprinted, Eclid, Oh.: Freshwater Press, 1986.

## FUR TRADE

- Armour, David A. and Keith R. Widder. *At the Crossroads: Michilimackinac during the American Revolution*. Mackinac, Mich.: Mackinac State Park Commission, 1978.
- Brown, James A. "Michilimackinac Archaeology and the Organization of Trade at a Distance." In *An Upper Great Lakes Archaeological Odyssey: Essays in Honor of Charles E. Cleland*, editor, William A. Lovis. Detroit: Wayne state University Press, 2004.
- Brown, Jennifer S.H., W.J. Ecces, and Donald P. Heldman. *The Fur Trade Revisited: Selected Papers of the Sixth North American Fur Trade Conference, Mackinac Island, Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1994.
- Burrage, Henry S., Ed. *Early English and French Voyages Chiefly from Hakluyt, 1534-1608*. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1906.
- Chaput, Donald. "Early Fur Traders on Keweenaw Bay," *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. L'Anse, Mich.: Baraga County Historical Society, 1970, pp. 20-22.
- Chute, Janet E. "Ojibwa Leadership during the Fur Trade Era at Sault Ste. Marie," in Jo-Anne Fiske, Susan Sleeper-Smith, and William Wicken, editors. *New Faces of the Fur Trade: Selected Papers of the 7<sup>th</sup> North American Fur Trade Conference at Halifax, Nova Scotia*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1998, pp. 153-74.
- Clayton, James L. "The Growth and Economic Significance of the American Fur Trade, 1790-1890," *Minnesota History* 40:4 (Winter 1966): 210+.
- Diamond, Jared. *Guns, Germs and Steel: The Fates of Human Societies*. New York: W.W. Norton & Company, 1997.
- Dopp, Mary. "Geographical Influences in the Development of Wisconsin, Chapter 2, The Fur Trade," *American Geographical Society*, 1913.
- Emberley, Julia V. *The Cultural Politics of Fur*. Montréal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 1997.
- Ewen, Charles R. "Fur Trade Archaeology: A Study of Frontier Hierarchies," *Historical Archaeology* 20:1 (1986): 15-28.
- Franzen, John G. "Wintering at Little Island Rock: A Fur Trade Site on Grand Island," *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 29:2 (2004): 219-48.
- Gilman, Carolyn. *Where Two Worlds Meet: The Great Lakes Fur Trade*. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society, 1982.
- Gilman, Rhoda R. "The Fur Trade in the Upper Mississippi Valley, 1630-1850," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 58:1 (Autumn 1974): 3-18.
- Goetzmann, William H. and Glyndwr Williams. *The Atlas of North American Exploration: From the Vikings to the Race to the Pole*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1992.
- Hale, Nathaniel C. *Pelts and Palisades: The Story of Fur and the Rivalry for Pelts in North America*. Richmond, Va.: The Dietz Press, Inc., 1959.
- Hanson, James A. *When Skins Were Money: A History of the Fur Trade*. Chadron, Neb.: Museum of the Fur Trade, 2005.
- Havighurst, Walter. *Three Flags at the Straits: The Forts at Mackinac*. Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice Hall, 1966.

- Headline, Clarissa and Milton N. Gallup, Eds. "The Diary of an Early Fur Trader," *Inland Seas* 18:4 (Winter 1962: 300-305; 19:1 (Spring 1963): 30-46; 19:2 (Summer 1963): 113-30; 19:3 (Fall 1963): 227-32; 19:4 (Winter 1963): 277- 83.
- Huck, Barbara. *Exploring the Fur Trade Routes of North America: Discover the Highways that Opened a Continent*. Winnipeg, Man.: Heartland Associates, Inc., 2000, 2002.
- Innis, Harold A. *The Fur Trade in Canada: An Introduction to Canadian Economic History*. Toronto, Ont.: University of Toronto Press, 1930.
- Johnson, Amanda. *The Michigan Fur Trade*. Lansing: Michigan Historical Commission, 1919.
- Johnston, William. "Letters on the Fur Trade, 1833," John Sharpless Fox, editor. *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 37 (1909-1910): 132-207.
- Keeley, Lawrence H. *War before Civilization: The Myth of the Peaceful Savage*. New York and Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1996.
- Losey, Elizabeth. *Let Them be Remembered: The Story of the Fur Trade Forts*. New York: Vantage Press, 1999.
- Mackenzie, Alexander. *Voyages from Montréal on the River St. Laurence through the Continent of North America to the Frozen and Pacific Oceans; In the Years 1789 and 1793 with a Preliminary Account of the Rise, Progress, and Present State of the Fur Trade of that Country*. London: T. Cadell, Jr. and W. Davies, 1801.
- McDowell, John E. "Therese Schindler of Mackinac: Upward Mobility in the Great Lakes Fur Trade," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 61:2 (Winter 1977-1978): 125-43.
- Morgan, Dale L. "The Fur Trade and Its Historians," *Minnesota History* 40:4 (Winter 1966): 151-56.
- Morton, W. L. "The North West Company: Pedlars Extraordinary," *Minnesota History* 40:4 (Winter 1966): 157-65.
- Morrison, Jean. *Superior Rendezvous-Place: Fort William in the Canadian Fur Trade*. Toronto, Ont.: Natural Heritage Books, 2001.
- Nute, Grace Lee. *The Voyageur*. New York: D. Appleton & Company, 1931; reprinted: St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society Press, 1955 and 1987.
- Peers, Laura. "Fur Trade History, Native History, Public History: Communication and Miscommunication," in Jo-Anne Fiske, Susan Sleeper-Smith, and William Wicken, editors. *New Faces of the Fur Trade: Selected Papers of the 7<sup>th</sup> North American Fur Trade Conference at Halifax, Nova Scotia*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1998, pp. 101-20.
- Peterson, Cris. *Birchbark Brigade: A Fur Trade History*. Honesdale, Penn.: Calkins Creek, 2009. (Juvenile)
- Perrault, Jean Baptiste. "Narrative of the Travels and Adventures of a Merchant Voyageur in the Savage Territories of Northern America Leaving Montréal the 28<sup>th</sup> of May 1783 (to 1820)," John Sharpless Fox, editor. *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1909-1910): 508-619.
- Podruchny, Carolyn. "Robustes et rapides, avec des épouses bien vêtues: Mieux comprendre la masculinité des voyageurs canadiens-français et metis dans l'univers de la traite des fourrures en Amérique du Nord," in *De Pierre-Esprit Radisson à Louis Riel: Voyageurs et*

- Métis*, edited by Luc Côté, Dennis Combet, and Gilles Lesage. Winnipeg, Man.: Les Presses universitaires de Saint-Boniface, 2015.
- . "Writing, Ritual, and Folklore: Imagining the Cultreal Geography of Voyageurs," in *Method and Meaning in Canadian Environmental History* edited by Alan MacEachern and William Turkel, 55-74. Toronto: Thompson-Nelson, 2008.
- . *Making the Voyageur World: Travelers and Traders in the North American Fur Trade*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 2006.
- . "Baptizing Novices: Ritual Moments Among French Canadian Voyageurs in the Montreal Fur Trade, 178-1821," *Canadian Historical Review* 83:2 (June 2002): 165-95.
- . "Unfair Masters and Rascally Servants? Labour Relations between Bourgeois, Clerks and Voyageurs in the Montreal Fur Trade, 1780-1821," *Labour/Le Travail: Journal of Canadian Labour Studies* 43 (Spring 1999): 43-70.
- . "Festivities, Fortitude and Fraternalism: Fur Trade Masculinity and the Beaver Club, 1785-1821," in *New Faces in the Fur Trade: Selected Papers of the Seventh North American Fur Trade Conference*, edited by William C. Wicken, Jo-Anne Fiske and Susan Sleeper-Smith, 31-52. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1998.
- Podruchny, Carolyn, Frederic W. Gleach and Roger Roulette, "Putting Up Poles: Power, Navigation, and Cultural Mixing in the Fur Trade," in *Gathering Places: Aboriginal and Fur Trade Histories*, edited by Carolyn Podruchny and Laura Peers, 26-47. Vancouver: University of British Columbia Press, 2010.
- Podruchny, Carolyn and Laura Peers, Eds. *Gathering Places: Aboriginal and Fur Trade Histories*. Vancouver: University of British Columbia Press, 2010.
- Pratt, Julius W. "Fur Trade Strategy and the American Left Flank in the War of 1812," *The American Historical Review* 40:2 (1935): 246-273.
- Quimby, George I. *Indian Culture and European Trade Goods: The Archaeology of the Historic Period in the Western Great Lakes Region*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1966.
- Rich, E.E. "Trade Habits and Economic Motivation among the Indians of North America," *Canadian Journal of Economics and Political Science* 26:1 (February 1960): 35-53.
- Ross, Frank E. "The Fur Trade of the Western Great Lakes Region," *Minnesota History* 19:3 (September 1938): 271-307.
- Sagard, Gabriel. *The Long Journey to the Country of the Hurons*. Edited by G.M. Wrong and translated into English by H.H. Langton. Toronto, Ont.: The Champlain Society, 1939.
- Saler, Bethel and Carolyn Podruchny. "Glass Curtains and Storied Landscapes: The Fur Trade, National Boundaries, and Historians," in *Bridging National Borders in North America: Transnational and Comparative Histories*, edited by Benjamin H. Johnson and Andrew R. Graybill, 275-302. Durham, NC: Duke University Press, 2010.
- Saum, Lewis O. *The Fur Trader and the Indian*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, 1965.
- Schenck, Theresa M. "The Cadots: The First Family of Sault Ste. Marie," *Michigan History* (March/April 1988): 36-43.
- . "The Cadottes: Five Generations of Fur Traders on Lake Superior." In *Fur Trade Revisited: Selected Papers of the Sixth North American Fur Trade Conference, Mackinac Island, Michigan, 1991*, edited by Jennifer S.H. Brown, W.J. Eccles and Donald P. Heldman, 189-98.

- East Lansing: Michigan State University Press; Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1994.
- Skibo, James M., Terrance J. Martin, Eric C. Drake, and John G. Franzen. "Gete Odena: Grand Island's Post Contact Occupation at Williams Landing," *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 29:2 (2004): 167-86.
- Sleeper-Smith, Susan, Ed. *Rethinking the Fur Trade: Cultures of Exchange in an Atlantic World*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 2009.
- Stevens, Wayne E. "Fur Trading Companies in the Northwest, 1760-1816," *Proceedings of the Mississippi Valley Historical Association* 9: 2 (1916-17): 283-91.
- . *The Northwest Fur Trade, 1763-1800*. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 1928.
- Terrell, John Upton. *Furs by Astor*. New York: William Morrow and Company, 1963.
- Tordoff, Judith D. *An Archaeological Perspective on the Organization of the Fur Trade in Eighteenth Century New France*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1984.
- White, Bruce M. "The Woman Who Married a Beaver: Trade Patterns and Gender Roles in the Ojibwa Fur Trade," *Ethnohistory* 46:1 (1989): 109-147.
- . "A Skilled Game of Exchange: Ojibway Fur Trade Protocol," *Minnesota History* 50 (1987): 229-240.
- . "'Give Us a Little Milk': The Social and Cultural Significance of Gift Giving in the Lake Superior Fur Trade," *Minnesota History* 48:2 (Summer 1982): 60-71.
- White, Richard. *The Middle Ground: Indians, Empires, and Republics in the Great Lakes Region, 1650-1815*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1991.
- Wicken, William C., Jo-Anne Fiske and Susan Sleeper-Smith. *New Faces in the Fur Trade: Selected Papers of the Seventh North American Fur Trade Conference*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1998.
- Widder, Keith R. 'Effects of the American Revolution on Fur-Trade Society at Michilimackinac.'" In *The Fur Trade Revisited: Selected Papers of the Sixth North American Fur Trade Conference, Mackinac Island, Michigan, 1991*, edited by Jennifer S.H. Brown, W.J. Eccles, and Donald P. Heldman, 299-316. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press; Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1994.
- Witthoft, John. "Archaeology as a Key to the Colonial Fur Trade," *Minnesota History* 40:4 (Winter 1966): 203-09.
- Wright, Gary A. "Some Aspects of Early and Mid-Seventeenth Century Exchange Networks in the Western Great Lakes," *Michigan Archaeologist* 13 (1957): 181-97.

## **GOLD MINING – (See MINING: Gold and Silver)**

## **GREAT DEPRESSION AND NEW DEAL**

- "Al Quaal Recreation Area," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 40:1 (Winter 2004): 10-11.
- "Apathy Perils Indian Stories [from Sugar Island]," *Detroit Free Press* 26 March 1939, p. 9

- Bower, Helen. "WPA Work Furnishing Army Rooms," *Detroit Free Press* 27 February 1942, p. 3
- Case, John P. "C.C.C. Activities: A Limited Look at Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 17:4 (Fall 1981): 9-10.
- Chabot, Larry. *Saving Our Sons: How the Civilian Conservation Corps Rescued a Generation of Upper Michigan Men*. Marquette, Mich.: North Harbor Publishing, 2009.
- Crary, Rachel. "The Matanuska Valley Community," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 44:1 (2008): 1, 4-6.
- Currell, Susan. *The March of Spare Time: The Problem and Promise of Leisure in the Great Depression*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 2010.
- Gilbert, Jess and Craig Harris. "Unemployment, Primary Production, and Population in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan in the Great Depression," in *A Half Century Ago: Michigan in the Great Depression*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1980.
- Grant, Jr. Philip A. "The Presidential Election of 1932 in Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 12:1 (Spring 1986): 83-94.
- Halkola, David T. "The Citadel Crumbles: Political Change in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan in the Great Depression," in *A Half Century Ago: Michigan in the Great Depression*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1980.
- Hall, Mitchell, compiler. "The New Deal Bibliography," *Michigan Historical Review* 25:1 (Spring 1999): 135-37.
- Haswell, James M. "WPA Aide Reveals How Old [Indian] Culture Was Revived," *Detroit Free Press* 27 July 1941, p. 5.
- Hivert-Carthew, Annick. *Proud to Work: A Social History of Michigan's Civilian Conservation Corps*. No place: Wilderness Adventure Books, 2006.
- Homernik, Daniel. "Late to the Party: The Upper Peninsula in the Elections of 1932 and 1936," *Upper Country* 1 (2013), PDF.
- Kennedy, Nancy Devlin. "The WPA in Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 16:1 (Spring 1980): 3-6.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Snuffy's Saloon, 1933-1982," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 18 (Summer 1982): 11-12.
- . "U. P. Indians Had Model CCC Program," *Northern News Review* LXXX:1 (December 1978): 7.
- Maher, Neil M. "A New Deal Body Politic: Landscape, Labor, and the Civilian Conservation Corps," *Environmental History* 7:3 (July 2002): 435-63.
- Ortquist, Richard T. "Depression Politics in Michigan, 1929-1933." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Michigan, 1968; reprint, New York: Garland Publishing Company, 1982.
- Petz, Weldon E. "Remembering the Big Band Era," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 32:2 (Spring 1996): 3-6.
- Rauchway, Eric. *The Great Depression & the New Deal: A Very Short Introduction*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2008.
- Rivett, Suika. "New Deal for Recreation: Two CCC-built Sites in the Ottawa National Forest." M.S. thesis. Michigan Technological University, 2005.
- Simonds, John O. *CCC Big Bay: Recollections of Life in the Big Bay, Michigan Camp of the CCC*. Privately Printed, 2003.
- "Sugar Island Indians Seek Economic Self-Sufficiency [through WPA]," *Soo Evening News* 1 December 1939, p. 5.

- Symon, Charles A. *We Can Do It: A History of the Civilian Conservation Corps in Michigan, 1933-1942*. Escanaba, Mich.: Richards Printing, 1983.
- Taylor-Blitz, Lori. "Ely Township, in Marquette County, Michigan during the Great Depression," in Robert Archibald, editor *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 244-61.
- Writers' Program. *Michigan: A Guide to the Wolverine State*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1941.
- . *Michigan's Upper Peninsula – Its Places and People*. Lansing, Mich.: (S.N.), 1940.

## HENRY FORD AND THE UPPER PENINSULA

- Bryan, Ford R. *Beyond the Model T: The Other Ventures of Henry Ford*. Revised edition. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1996.
- Doherty, Timothy. "Alberta: Henry Ford's Sociological Experiment," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 15 (Spring 1979): 6-7.
- Forstrom, Guy. *Camping in Cloverland with Henry Ford*. Quinnesec, Mich.: Privately Printed, 2011.
- Lewis, David L. "Henry Ford in the U.P.," *Motor News* (July 1975): 16-17+.
- . "The Rise and Fall of Old Henry's Northern Empire," *Cars and Parts* (December 1973): 90-97.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Ford Motor Company's Iron Mines on the Marquette Range," *Harlow's Wooden Man*. 16:3 (Fall 1980): 8-10.
- Nevins, Allan. *Ford*. 3 vols. New York: Charles Scribner, 1954-1963.
- Newett, George A. "The Marquette Iron Ore Range," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 24 (August 1925): 209-34.
- O'Callaghan, Timothy J. *Ford In Service of America: Mass Production for the Military During the World Wars*. Jefferson, NC: McFarland and Company, 2009.

## HISTORIANS AND HISTORIOGRAPHY

- Abé, Takao. "What Determined the Content of Missionary Reports? *The Jesuit Relations* Compared with the Iberian Jesuit Accounts," *French Colonial History* 3 (2003): 69-84.
- Alexander, Edward P. "Getting the Most Out of Local History," *Michigan History* 29:1 (January-March 1945): 5-21.
- Archibald, Robert R., Ed. *Northern Border, History and Lore of Michigan's Upper Peninsula and Beyond in Honor of Russell Magnaghi*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press, 2014.
- . "Story Maps," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 12-21.
- Bald, F. Clever. "Dr. Milo Milton Quaife, 1880-1959," *Michigan History* 44:1 (March 1960): 36-38.
- . "Writing Michigan History," *Michigan History* 43 (1959): 94-108.

- Barth, Rev. F.X. "The Field for the Historian of the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 1:1 (July 1917): 16-28.
- Beeson, Lewis. "The Michigan Historical Commission," *Michigan History* 31:1 (March 1947): 21-25.
- Burton, Patricia Owens. *Clarence Monroe Burton, Detroit's Historian*. Detroit: Burton Abstract & Title Company, 1953.
- Chase, Lew Allen. "Michigan's Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 20:3 (Autumn 1936): 313-50.
- . "The Study of Michigan History," *Michigan History* 18 (1929): 620-26.
- . "Normalites [Northern Michigan University students] Should Promote the Study of U.P. History," *Northern Normal News* 15 December 1919, p. 8.
- . "How the Furs Came Down from the North Country," *History Teacher's Magazine* 7 (February 1916): 44-46.
- . "The Last American Frontier," *History Teacher's Magazine* 6 (February 1915): 37-46.
- . "Ideals in the Teaching of History," *Western Journal of Education* 4 (January 1911).
- Elliot-Meisel, Elizabeth B. "John Bartlet Brebner: The Private Man Behind the Professional Historian," *The American Review of Canadian Studies* 32:4 (Winter 2002): 609-38.
- Francis, R. Douglas. "Turner versus Innis Bridging the Gap," *The American Review of Canadian Studies* 33:4 (Winter 2003): 473-86.
- Gray, Susan E. "Writing Michigan History from a Transborder Perspective," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:1 (Spring 2008): 1-24.
- Halkola, David T. "Historical Societies in Houghton County into the Second Century," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 9:1 (1973): 2-6.
- Kinnett, David. "Miss Kellogg's Quiet Passion," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 62:4 (Summer 1979): 267-99.
- J.S. "Alvah L. Sawyer," *Michigan History* 9:2 (July 1925): 319-24.
- Lindley, Harlow. "A Systematic Study of Local History," *Michigan History* 17:1 (Winter 1933): 108-13.
- Lord, Clifford L. "Reuben Gold Thwaites," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 47:1 (Autumn 1963): 3-11.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *Herbert E. Bolton and the Historiography of the Americas*. Westport, Conn./London: Greenwood Press, 1998.
- . "Lew Allen Chase, 1879-1957," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 15:3 (Fall 1979): 2-3.
- . *Franco-Hispanic North America: A Bibliography*. Marquette, Mich.: Privately published, 1972.
- Maier, Clifford F. *The Archives Project: The Surprising and Remarkable Story of the Origins and Development of Northern Michigan University's Archives, 1966-1994*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University, Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2015.
- Morgan, Dale L. "The Fur Trade and Its Historians," *Minnesota History* 40:4 (Winter 1966): 151-56.
- Nelson, Paul D. "Francis Parkman," *Chronicle of the Historical Society of Michigan* 21:4 (1986): 17-22.
- Patterson, Robert D. and David H. Thomas. "Michigan Technological University Library Archives," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 9:1 (1973): 6-9.

- "Professor L.A. Chase Possesses Experience Few People Can Boast," *Northern College News* 30 April 1942.
- Quaife, Milo M. *Forty-Six Years: The Published Writings of Milo M. Quaife, 1910-1955*. Detroit: Algonquin Club, 1956.
- Roberts, C. La Verne. "Lew Allen Chase: Teacher, Historian, Friend," *Michigan History*. 41 (1957): 281-84.
- Schmitz, Emily. "Placemats: Calumet, Michigan and the State Capital Myth," *Upper Country* 1 (2013), PDF.
- Stone, Lyle M. "Archaeology, History and the Public: A Program at Fort Mackinac," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 9:4 (1973): 2-8.
- Vander Velde, Lewis G. "The Michigan Historical Commission, 1913-1963," *Michigan History* 48:2 (June 1964): 97-116.
- Widder, Agnes Haigh, "The John Askin Family Library: A Fur-Trading Family's Books," *Michigan Historical Review* 33:1 (Spring 2007): 27-58.

## **HUNTING – (See TOURISM, TRAVEL AND OUTDOOR RECREATION: Fishing and Hunting)**

## **IMMIGRATION AND ETHNIC STUDIES**

### ***General***

- Alanen, Arnold. "Back to the Land: Immigrants and Image Makers in the Lake Superior Region, 1865-1930," in *Landscape in America*. George F. Thompson, editor. Austin, Texas: University of Texas Press, 1995, pp. 150-180.
- . "Companies as Caretakers: Paternalism, Welfare Capitalism, and Immigrants in the Lake Superior Mining Region," in *A Century of European Migrations, 1830-1930*, by Rudolph J. Vecoli and Suzanne M. Sinke, editors. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 1991.
- . "Immigrant Gardens on a Mining Frontier," in *The Meaning of Gardens*, by editors Mark Francis and Randolph Hester. Boston: MIT Press, 1900. pp. 160-65.
- Anderson, James M. and Iva A. Smith, editors. *Ethnic Groups in Michigan*. vol. 2 in *The Peoples of Michigan Series*. Detroit, Mich.: Ethnos Press, 1983.
- . *Ethnic Organizations in Michigan*. Vol. 1 of *The Peoples of Michigan*. Detroit: The Ethnos Press, 1982.
- Bessonon, Elmer A., Ed. *An Ethnic History of Delta County*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Mid-Peninsula Library Cooperative, 1978.
- Blouin, Jr., Francis X. "'For Our Mutual Benefit': A Look at Ethnic Associations in Michigan," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 15:2 (Summer 1979): 12-15.
- Cox, Bruce. "The Kentuckians," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 39:4 (Fall 2003): 3-7.

- DeMark, Judith Boyce. "Iron Mining and Immigrants: Negaunee and Ishpeming," in Russell M. Magnaghi and Michael T. Marsden, editors. *A Sense of Place: Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Northern Michigan University Press and Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 1997, pp. 35-44.
- Glazier, Jack and Arthur W. Helweg. *Ethnicity in Michigan: Issues and People*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2001.
- Hannon, Joan Underhill. "Ethnic Discrimination in a 19<sup>th</sup>-Century Mining District: Michigan Copper Mines, 1888," *Explorations in Economic History* 19 (1982): 28-50.
- Jenks, William L. "Michigan Immigration," *Michigan History* 28:1 (January-March 1944): 67-100.
- Laakso, Brenda. "Discovering the People of Fayette," *Michigan History* 90:4 (July-August 2006): 50-61.
- LeDuc, Stephen. "The Ethnic Composition of Underground Labor in a Michigan Copper Township: A Quantitative Portrait," *Mining History Journal* 12 (2005): 81-98.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *Michigan's Upper Peninsula Immigrants and Their Occupations as Seen in the 1910 Federal Census*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2010.
- . "Foodways of the Upper Peninsula," in Russell M. Magnaghi and Michael T. Marsden, editors. *A Sense of Place: Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. NMU Press and Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 1997, pp. 109-18.
- . "On the Road," *Harlow's Wooden Man*. 33:1 (Winter 1997): 8-11. [Internal Migration of Immigrants]
- . *The Survey of the Ethnic Groups in Negaunee, Michigan*. Marquette, Mich.: Belle Fontaine Press, 1995.
- . "Ethnic Groups in Baraga County, 1900," in *Baraga County Ethnic Pageant, August 14, 1982*. L'Anse, Mich.: Baraga County Historical Society and Michigan Council for the Humanities, 1982.
- Reports of the Immigration Commission*. 41 vols. 61<sup>st</sup> Cong., 2d sess. Senate Doc. No. 633. Reprint (vols., 15 and 21), New York: Arno & The New York Times, 1970.
- Simon, Beth Lee. "Dago, Finlander, Cousin Jack: Ethnicity and Identity on Michigan's Upper Peninsula," in *Language Profiles: Michigan and Ohio*. Dennis Preston and Bryan Joseph, editors. Ann Arbor, Mich.: Caravan Books, 2005.
- Symon, Charles A., Ed. *Who Were Those People? The Ethnic Beginnings of Alger County, Michigan*. Munising, Mich.: Alger County Historical Society, 1984.
- Thernstrom, Stephen, Ed. *Harvard Encyclopedia of American Ethnic Groups*. Cambridge, Mass./London: The Belknap Press of Harvard University Press, 1983.
- Turner, Arthur W. *Strangers and Sojourners: A History of Michigan's Keweenaw Peninsula*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1994.
- . *Calumet Copper and People: History of a Michigan Mining Community, 1864-1970*. N.p.: Privately Published, 1974.

- Vander Hill, C. Warren. "So Many Different People: A Great Mixture of Many People Spices Life and Living in the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 49:1 (January-February 1980): 14-21.
- . *Settling the Great Lakes Frontier: Immigration to Michigan, 1837-1924*. Lansing, Mich.: Michigan Historical Commission, 1970.
- Vecoli, Rudolph. "European Americans from Immigrants to Ethnics," *International Migration Review* 6 (Fall 1972): 403-34.
- . "Ethnicity: A Neglected Dimension in American History," in *The State of American History*, edited by Herbert Bass. Chicago: Quadrangle, 1970.

### ***African Americans***

- Abest, Claire. "Forgotten Heritage [Elmwood, Iron County, Michigan]," *Mining Journal* 18 January 2011.
- Beverly E. Bastian, "Elmwood: The Archeology of Twentieth Century African-American Pioneers in the Great North Woods," in Theresa A. Singleton, editor, *I, Too, Am America* Charlottesville: University Press of Virginia, 1999 - See more at: <http://www.blackpast.org/aah/elmwood-michigan-1926-1929#sthash.gC6Bsk4W.dpuf>
- Bastian, Beverly and William Rutter. "In Seach of a Lost Colony," *Federal Archaeology Report* (Spring 1994).
- . *Documentary, Oral Historical and Phase III Archeological Investigations at Elmwood Logging Camp (201058), Iron County, Michigan*. Jackson, Mich.: Gilbert/Commonwealth, 1987.
- Bradley-Holliday, Valerie. *Northern Roots: African Descended Pioneers in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Bloomington, Ind.: Xlibris Corp., 2009.
- Crary, R.L. "Gaines Rock," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 31:2 (Spring 1985): 4-7.
- Deramus, Betty. *Forbidden Fruit: Love Stories from the Underground Railroad*. New York: Atri Books, 2005.
- Fox, Alisa. "Author Speaks about UP History [Elmwood, Iron County, Michigan]," *Northwind* 13 January 2011.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Blacks in the Colonial Upper Peninsula," *Preview* (February 1985): 16.
- Porter, Frances. "Ex-Slave Was Early Marquette Settler," *Marquette Mining Journal* 15 December 2004.

### ***Asian Americans***

- Archibald, Robert R. "Chinese Residents in Marquette," *Harlow's Wooden Man*. 11 (Winter 1975): 9-10.
- Cox, Ross. *Adventures on the Columbia River including The Narrative of a Residence of Six Years on the Western Side of the Rock Mountains among Various Tribes of Indians Hitherto Unknown; Together with a Journey Across the American Continent*. New York: J.J. Harper, 1832.

Kitzman, Betty Lou. "Christmas Meant to Me, Charlie Pong," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 11:4 (Winter 1975): 2.

Klan, Yvonne Mearns. "Kanaka William," *Beaver* 309:4 (Spring 1979): 38-43.

Quimby, George I. "Hawaiians and De Meurons in the Upper Great Lakes," *Michigan Archaeologist* 14:3-4 (1968): 167-69.

### **Belgians**

Cook, Bernard A. *Belgians in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2007.

Magnaghi, Russell M. "Monsignor Mathias J. Jodocy: Priest, Pastor and Promoter," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 14 (Summer 1978): 5.

---. "Belgians in the Upper Peninsula," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 14 (Summer 1978): 6-7.

### **Canadians, English and French**

Balesi, Charles J. *The Time of the French in the Heart of North America, 1673-1818*. Chicago: Alliance Française, 1992.

Barkan, Elliott R. "French Canadians." In *The Harvard Encyclopedia of American Ethnic Groups*, edited by Stephen Thernstrom. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1980.

Bystrom, Esther B. "Wilfred Nevue (1886-1966)," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 9:3 (Winter 1973): 3-4.

---. "French-Canadian Superstitions," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 9:1 (Winter 1973): 5.

Chaput, Donald. "Le Courrier du Michigan," *Historical Society of Michigan Chronicle* 4:8 (December 1968): 3-5.

---. "Some Repatriement Dilemmas," *Canadian Historical Review* 49:4 (December 1968): 400-12.

DeLong, Jean. *French Canadians in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2001.

---. "French Canadian Genealogical Research in Houghton County, Michigan," *Michigan's Habitant Heritage* 5 part series, 10:4 (October 1989): 98-103; 11:1 (January 1990): 19-21; 11:2 (April 1990): 56-59; and 11:4 (October 1990): 82-86.

Dolan, Lucille. "St. Jean Baptiste Church," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 28:4 (Fall 1992): 3-5.

Ford, Richard C. "The French-Canadians in Michigan," *Michigan History* 27:2 (Spring 1943): 243-57.

*Guide Français des Etats-Unis*. Lowell, Mass.: La Societé de Publications Françaises des Etat-Unis, 1891.

Hansen, Marcus Lee. *The Mingling of the Canadian and American Peoples*. New York: Arno Press and the New York Times, 1970.

Hathaway, Richard J. "From Ontario to the Great Lake State: Canadians in Michigan," *Michigan History* 67:2 (March-April 1983): 42-46.

Havard, Gilles. *Empire and Interbreeding Indians and French in the Pays d'en Haut, 1660-1715*. Sillery and Paris: Septentrion Presses de 'Université Paris-Sorbonne, 2003.

Joyaux, George J. "French Press in Michigan," *Michigan History* 37:2 (June 1953): 155-65.

- . "The French Press in Michigan: A Bibliography," *Michigan History* 36:3 (September 1952): 260-78.
- Lacoursière and Robin Philpot. *A People's History of Québec*. Montréal, Qué: Baraka Books, 2009.
- Lamarre, Jean. *The French Canadians of Michigan: Their Contribution to the Development of the Saginaw Valley and the Keweenaw Peninsula, 1840-1914*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2003.
- Leiby Quinlan, Maria. "Fayette's Canadians," *Michigan History* 67:2 (March-April 1983): 47-49.
- Maier, Clifford F. "Canadians in Marquette in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 15:3 (Fall 1979): 5-10.
- Peano, Shirley. "French Churches in Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 9:1 (Winter 1973): 6-7.
- Reck, Todd M. "Reexcavating Michilimackinac: Use of Harris Matrices to Analyze Stratigraphy for the Purpose of Studying French Canadians Living in the South Southwest Rowhouse of Fort Michilimackinac." Ph.D. dissertation, Boston University, 2004.
- Smith, Marian L. "The Immigration and Naturalization Service (INS) at the U.S.-Canadian Border, 1893-1993: An Overview of Issues and Topics," *Michigan Historical Review* 26:2 (Fall 2000): 127-48.
- Tauch, Lola. "The Abraham Fleury Family," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 9:1 (Winter 1973): 10, 12.
- Truckey, Daniel. "Canadian Immigrants in the Upper Peninsula," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 262-67.

### ***Central and Eastern Europeans***

- Adamic, Louis. "The Woman from Croatia," *Saturday Evening Post*, 21 October 1939, p. 22.
- Badaczewski, Dennis. *Poles in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2002.
- Balch, Emily Greene. *Our Fellow Slavic Citizens*. New York: Charities Publications Committee, 1910.
- Bartol, Frank K. and Emma Knaus. "The Slovenians Carve Out Their Own Niche," in Charles A. Symon, editor. *Who Were Those People? The Ethnc Beginnings of Alger County, Michigan*. Munising, Mich.: Alger County Historical Society, 1984, pp. 148-66.
- Bicha, Karel D. "Hunkies: Stereotyping the Slavic Immigrants, 1890-1920," *Journal of American Ethnic History* 2:1 (Fall 1982): 16-38.
- . "Karel Jonas of Racine: 'First Czech in America'," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 63:2 (Winter 1979-1980): 122-40.
- . "The Czechs in Wisconsin History," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 53:3 (Spring 1970): 194-203.
- Bisque, Ramon E. *Iron: A River, A Town, A County, A Mine, A Family*. Golden, Colo.: Wily, 2000.
- Cetinich, Daniel. *South Slavs in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2003.
- Cizmac, Ivan. *History of the Croatian Fraternal Union of America, 1894-1994*. Zagreb, Croatia: Golden Marketing, 1994.

- . "Yugoslav Immigrants in the US Labor Movement, 1880-1920," in *American Labor and Immigration History, 1877-1920s: Recent European Research*, in Dirk Hoerder, editor. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 1983, pp. 184-89.
- Govorchin, Gerald G. *Americans from Yugoslavia*. Gainesville, Fla.: University of Florida Press, 1961.
- Grazulis, Marius K. *Lithuanians in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2009.
- Gregorich, J. "Contributions of the Slovenes to the Chippewa and Ottawa Indian Missions," *Michigan History* 25 (1941): 168-87.
- . *The Apostle of the Chippewas: The Life Story of the Most Rev. Frederick Baraga, D.D the First Bishop of Marquette*. Chicago, Ill.: The Bishop Baraga Association, 1932.
- Haas, Francis J. *Frederic Baraga: Adventurer for Christ*. Marquette, Mich.: Bishop Baraga Association, 1950.
- Harp, Maureen. "The Leopoldine Foundation, Slovene Missionaries and Catholic Rural Migration," *Mid-America* 75:1 (January 1993): 23-44.
- Jamison, James. *By Cross and Anchor: The Story of Frederic Baraga on Lake Superior*. Paterson, NJ: St. Anthony Guild Press, 1946.
- Lubotina, Paul. *Serbs in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Eastern Europeans in Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man*. 21:2 (Spring 1985): 9-11.
- McCann, Barbara. "Women of Traunik: A Story of Slovenian Immigration," *Michigan History Magazine* 68:1 (Jan.-Feb. 1984): 40-45.
- Miljevič, June N. "The Yugoslav People in Michigan," *Michigan History* 25 (Summer-Autumn 1941): 358-64.
- Obed, Daniel. "Slovenes," in James A. Anderson and Iva A. Smith, editors. *Ethnic Groups in Michigan*. vol. 2 of *The Peoples of Michigan*. Detroit: Ethnos Press, 1983, pp. 252-55.
- Parolini, Alice C. "The Polish Immigrant," *Harlow's Wooden Man*. 10 (Fall 1974): 6-7.
- Prisland, Marie. *From Slovenia to America*. Chicago: Slovenian Women's Union of America and Bruce Publishing, 1968.
- Prpič, George Jure. *The Croatian Immigrants in America*. New York: Philosophical Library, 1971.
- Seeyle, Jr., James E. *Slovenians in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, (forthcoming 2017).
- Stankovič, Petar. "An Immigrant's Arrival to Copper Country of Michigan: The 1912 Reminiscences of Petar Stankovič," Translated by Stan Gravič. *Michigan Historical Review* 40:2 (Fall 2014): 101-14.
- Susel, Rudolph M. "Slovenes in *Harvard Encyclopedia of American Ethnic Groups*. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1980.
- Trunk, J.M. *[Slovenes in] Michigan 1912*. Camp Hill, Penn.: Slovenian Genealogical Society, 1996.
- Worth, Jean. "Hermansville," *Michigan History* 65 (March-April 1981): 17-28. [Croatians]

### ***Cornish [English]***

- Densmore, Ptriscilla. "My Scotch Heritage," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 10:3 (Summer 1974): 2-3.

- Fisher, James E. "Michigan's Cornish People," *Michigan History* 29 (1945): 377-87.
- Jopling, James E. "Cornish Miners of the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 12: 3 (July 1928): 554-67.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *Cornish in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2007.
- . (compiler). *From Cornwall to the New World, The Holman and Staple Families, U.P. Pioneers: The Story of Two Cornish Families Coming Together*. Marquette, Mich.: Belle Fontaine Press, 2004.
- . *A Preliminary History of the Order, Sons of St. George*. Marquette, Mich.: Belle Fontaine Press, 2002.
- . "The Cornish Pasty: Its History and Lore," in Russell M. Magnaghi and Michael T. Marsden, editors. *A Sense of Place: Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press and Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 1997, pp. 119-34.
- . "The Scots of Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 10 (Summer 1974): 6-7+.
- . and Scott C. Pierce. "Manx Americans in Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 19:4 (Fall 1983): 5-6.
- Payton, Philip. *The Cornish Overseas: A History of Cornwall's 'Great Emigration'*. Fowey, UK: Cornwall Editions, 1999 and 2005.
- . *A.L. Rowse and Cornwall, A Paradoxical Patriot*. Exeter, UK: University of Exeter Press, 2005.
- Pierce, Scott and Russell M. Magnaghi. "The Manx Americans of Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 20 (Fall 1983): 5-6.
- Reynolds, Terry. "The Persistence of Cornish Influence in Regional Methodism: The Case of Grace Methodist of Houghton, 1854-1920," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007, 45-54.
- Rowe, John. *The Hard-Rock Men: Cornish Immigrants and the North American Mining Frontier*. New York: Barnes & Noble, 1974.
- Rowse, A.L. (Alfred Leslie) *The Cousin Jacks: The in America*. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1969.
- "The Store that Meads Keeps," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 36:2 (Spring 2000): 10-11. [Thomas Meads] Thomas, Newton G. *The Long Winter Ends*. New York: Macmillan, 1941; reprinted, Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1998. (Novel)
- Trounsen, J.H. *Mining in Cornwall*. 2 vols. Redruth, Cornwall, UK, 1985.

### ***Danes***

- Coller, Susan. "Jens Jensen," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 26:2 (Spring 1990): 8-10. [Architect]
- Nicholson, Howard, Anders Gillis, and Russell M. Magnaghi. *Danes and Icelanders in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2011.

### ***Finns (See also "Sami")***

- Aaltio, Tauri. "A Survey of Emigration from Finland to the United States and Canada," in *The Finns in North America*, edited by Ralph Jalkanen. Hancock, Mich.: Suomi College Press, 1969.
- Aholas, David. *Finnish-Americans and International Communism*. Washington, D.C.: University Press of America, 1981.
- Alanen, Arnold R. "Finnish Settlements in the United States: 'Nesting Places' and Finntowns," in Auvo Kostiainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 55-74
- . "Finns and the Corporate Mining Environment of the Lake Superior Region," in Michael G. Karni, editor. *Finnish Diaspora II: United States* Toronto: The Multicultural History Society of Ontario, 1981, pp. 33-61.
- . "The Norwegian Connection: The Background in Arctic Norway for Early Finnish Emigration to the American Midwest," *Finnish Americana* 6 (1983-1984): 23-33; [also published in *The Best of Finnish Americana, 1978-1984*. Michael G. Karni, editor. Iowa City, Ia: Penfield Press, 1994, pp. 14-28.]
- . "In Search of the Pioneer Finnish Homesteader in America," *Finnish Americana* 4 (1981): 72-92.
- . "Finns and Other Immigrant Groups in the American Upper Midwest: Interactions and Comparisons," in Michael G. Karni, Olavi Koivukangas, and Edward W. Laine, editors. *Finns in North America: Proceedings of Finn Forum III, 5-8 September 1984*. Turku, Finland. Turku, Finland: Institute of Migration, 1988, pp. 58-83.
- . "The Development and Distribution of Finnish Consumers' Cooperatives in Michigan, Minnesota, and Wisconsin, 1903-1973," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region: New Perspectives*, edited by Michael Karni et al. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration, 1975.
- Anderson, Lauri. *Heikki Heikkinen and Other Stories of Upper Peninsula Finns*. St. Cloud, Minn.: North Star Press, 2004.
- Beck, John. "Red Flags on Quincy Street: Radical Finns, the 1907 Mesabi Strike, and the Suppression of Radicalism in the Copper Country," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007.
- Bratrein, Havard D. "Varanger – A Melting Pot of Cultures: An Ethnological Study at the Edge of the Arctic Ocean," *Research of Norway* (1975): 11-12.
- Brown, Marion A. *A Finnish Immigrant Son in the Great War, 1918-1919*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press, 2004.
- Bush, Martha. "Finnish Cooperatives in the Upper Peninsula," *Marquette Monthly* (November 1988): 12-14.
- Collins, Elsie M. *From Keweenaw to Abbaye: Biographical Sketches of a Community as Told to Elsie M. Collins*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Printing Inc, 1975.
- Driscoll, James G. "Karelian Fever," *Michigan: The Magazine of the Detroit News* 5 January 1986, 9+.
- Drue, Barry. "A Finnish Tradition [Food: Burbot fish]," *Michigan Natural Resources* 56 (November-December 1987): 48-51.

- Engle, Eloise. *Finns in North America*. Annapolis, Md: Leeward Publications, 1975; reprint, Minneapolis, Minn.: Lerner Publications Company, 1977.
- Foltz, Aila and Mariam Yliniemi, Eds. *A Godly Heritage: Historical View of Laestadian Revival and Development of the Apostolic Lutheran Church in America*. Frazee, Minn.: Self-published, 2005.
- Gedicks, Al. "Ethnicity, Class Solidarity, and Labor Radicalism among Finnish Immigrants in Michigan Copper Country," *Politics and Society* 7:2 (1977): 127-56.
- . "The Social Origins of Radicalism among Finnish Immigrants in Midwest Mining Communities," *The Review of Radical Political Economics* 8 (Fall 1976): 1-31.
- Graff, George P. "The Finnish-Settlers in the North," in *The People of Michigan*. Lansing: Michigan Department of Education, State Library Services, 1974.
- Hakanen, Paul. "Stalking the Elusive Sisu," *Above the Bridge* 7:1 (Winter 1991): 6.
- Halkola, David. "Kielikysymys: The Language Problem in the Suomi Synod," in *Faith of the Finns*, edited by Ralph Jalkanen. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1972.
- . "Finnish Language Newspapers in the United States," in *The Finns in North America*. Edited by Ralph Jalkanen. Hancock, Mich.: Suomi College Press, 1969.
- Halonen, Arne. "The Role of Finnish-Americans in the Political Labor Movement." M.A. thesis, University of Minnesota – Minneapolis, 1945.
- Hannula, Reino Nikolai. *Blueberry God: The Education of a Finnish-American*. San Luis Obispo, Calif.: Quality Hill Books, 1979.
- Harpelle, Ronald, Varpi Lindström, and Alexis E. Pogorelskin. *Karelian Exodus: Finnish Communities in North America and Soviet Karelia during the Depression Era*. Beaverton, Ont.: Aspasia Books, 2004.
- Hayrinen, Taisto. "Destination: Toivola, 'Vale of Hope'," *Cooperative Builder* 18 May 1944 [no pages; MTU Archives]
- Heikkinen, Elina. "Pioneer Finish Settlement [Otter Lake] in Michigan," *Michigan History* 14 (1930): 38-97.
- Heimonen, Henry S. "Finnish Rural Culture in South Ostrobothnia (Finland) and the Lake Superior Region (U.S.): A Comparative Study." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1941.
- Heinilä, Hannu. "'Sooner or Later You're a Cooperator': The Finnish American Cooperative Movement. Auvo Kostiainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 157-72.
- Heino, Jack K. "Finnish Influence on the Cooperative Movement in America," *The Michigan Academician*. 3 (1970-1971): 55-60.
- Hietä, Erik. "Distant Dreams, Different Realities: North American Immigrants Revisit Finland," in Auvo Kostiainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 243-52.
- . "Help among Nations: Humanitarian Impulse in American-Finnish Relations," *Ibid.*, pp. 253-62.
- . "Benefiting Finns: How the Finnish Relief Fund of 1939-1940 Impacted American Politics and Society," *Journal of Finnish Studies* 13:1 (Summer 2009): 24-31.

- Hoglund, A. William. "Flight from Industry: Finns and Farming in America," *Finnish Americana* 1 (1978): 1-21.
- . "Breaking with Religious Tradition: Finnish Immigrant Workers and the Church, 1890-1915," in *For the Common Good*, edited by Michael Karni and Douglas Ollila. Superior, Wisc.: Työmies Society, 1977.
- . "Finnish Immigrant Fiction and Its Evolution from Romanticism to Realism in the United States, 1885-1925." *Publication #9* Turku, Finland: Institute of History, 1977.
- . "No Land for Finns: Critics and Reformers View the Rural Exodus from Finland to America Between the 1880s and World War I," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes: New Perspectives*, edited by Michael Karni et al. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration 1975.
- . *Finnish Immigrants in America, 1880-1920*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1960.
- Holmio, Armas K.E. *History of the Finns of Michigan*. Trans. Ellen M. Ryyanen. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2001.
- Honko, Lauri. "The Kalevala and Finnish Culture," in *The Finns in North America*, edited by Ralph Jalkanen. Hancock, Mich.: Suomi College Press, 1969.
- Houghton County Historical Society. *Big Louie Moilanen: Giant of the Copper Country*. Lake Linden, Mich.: John H. Forester Press, 1995.
- Hummasti, Paul George. "Fighting for Temperance Ideals," in Auvo Kostiainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 91-106.
- . "'Hyvä Toivo': The Finnish-American Temperance Movement," *Journal of Finnish Studies* 13:1 (Summer 2009): 48-57.
- . "The Working Man's Daily Bread: Finnish-American Working Class Newspapers, 1900-1921," in *For the Common Good*, edited by Michael Karni and Douglas Ollila. Superior, Wisc.: Työmies Society, 1977.
- Ilmonen, Salomon. "North Star Temperance Society, Hancock, Michigan: 25 Year History, 1885-1910," in *Raittius-Kalenteri*, translated by E. Olaf Rankinen, 1911; reprint, Ishpeming, Mich.: Suomalainen Kansallis Raittius Veljeys, 1994.
- Jalkanen, Ralph J., Ed. *The Faith of the Finns*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1972.
- . *The Finns in North America*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press for Suomi College, 1969.
- Johnson, Aili Kolehmainen. "A Finnish Boarding House," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 9:3 (Summer 1973): 6-7, 12
- . "Finnish Labor Songs from Northern Michigan," *Michigan History* 31 (1947): 331-43.
- Johnson, K. Carlton. "'Cupping' – Finnish Folk Medicine and the Keweenaw," *Superior Signal* (May 2007): 10-11.
- Karni, Michael G. *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region: New Perspectives*. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration, 1975.
- . Editor. *Finnish Diaspora II: United States*. Toronto: The Multicultural History Society of Ontario, 1981.

- . "Struggle on the Cooperative Front: The Separation of Central Cooperative Wholesale from Communism, 1919-1930," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region: New Perspectives*. Turku, Finland: Institute of Migration, 1975.
- . 'Yhteishyvä', or For the Common Good: Finnish Radicalism in the Western Great Lakes Region, 1900-1940." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Minnesota. 1975.
- Kaunonen, Gary. "Religious Activities of the Finns: An Examination of Finnish Religious Life in Industrialized North America," in Auvo Kostiaainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 107-130.
- . *Challenge Accepted: A Finnish Immigrant Response to Industrial America in Michigan's Copper Country*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2010.
- . *Finns in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2009.
- . "Conflict in the Copper Country: Building toward a Strike in a Finnish Immigrant Neighborhood, Hancock, Michigan, 1904-1914." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University - Houghton, 2007.
- Kaupps, Matti E. "Finnish Place Names as a Form of Ethnic Expression in the Middle West, 1880-1977," *Finnish Americana* 1 (1984): 51-70.
- . "The Finns in the Copper and Iron Mines of the Western Great Lakes Region, 1864-1905: Some Preliminary Observations," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region: New Perspectives*. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration Studies, 1975.
- . "Finnish Place Names in Michigan," *Michigan History* 51 (1967): 335-347.
- . "Patterns of Finnish Settlement in the Lake Superior Region," *The Michigan Academician*. 3 (1970-1971): 77-92.
- Kaupps, Matti and Cotton Mather. "Eben: Thirty Years Later in a Finnish Community in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Economic Geography* 44:1 (January 1968): 66-70.
- Kaurala, Martin. "The Mass Co-operative Company," *Työmies-Eteenpäin* 8 July 1993.
- Kero, Reino. "Migration from Finland to North America," in Auvo Kostiaainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 41-54.
- . "Migration from Finland to North America in the Years between the United States Civil War and the First World War," in *Migration Studies*. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration Studies, 1974.
- "The Background of Finnish Emigration," in *The Finns in North America: A Social Symposium*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1969.
- Kivisto, Peter. "Finnish Americans and the Homeland, 1918-1958," *Journal of American Ethnic History* 7:1 (Fall 1987): 7-29.
- Kivisto, Peter and Johanna Leinonen. "Finnish Americans and the Race Question," in Auvo Kostiaainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, in Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 75-90.
- . "The Transnational Practices of Finnish Immigrants," in Auvo Kostiaainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 297-308.

- . *Immigrant Socialists in the United States: The Case of Finns and the Left*. Cranbury, NJ: Associated University Presses, 1984.
- . "The Decline of the Finnish American Left," *International Migration Review* 17 (1983): 1.
- Kolehmainen, John I. *The Finns in America: A Student Guide to Localized History*. New York: Teachers College Press, 1968.
- . "The Inimitable Marxists: The Finnish Immigrant Socialists," *Michigan History* 36 (1952): 395-405.
- . *The Finns in America: A Bibliographical Guide to Their History*. Hancock, Mich.: Suomi College, 1947.
- . "Finnish Overseas Emigration from Arctic Norway and Russia," *Agricultural History* 19 (October 1945): 224-32.
- . "European Background of Michigan's Finnish Population," *Michigan History* 28 (April-June 1944): 333-35.
- . "Finnish Newspapers and Periodicals in Michigan," *Michigan History* 24 (1940): 119-27.
- . "The Finnicization of English in America," *American Sociological Review* 2 (February 1937): 62-67.
- Kostiäinen, Auvo, Ed. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014.
- . "Politics of the Left and the Right," *Ibid.*, pp. 131-56.
- . ---. "Papers and Publications," *Ibid.*, pp. 205-20.
- . "Deported Finns," *Ibid.*, pp. 273-84.
- . "The Image of Finnish-Americans in Finland and the United States: A Comparison," *Journal of Finnish Studies* 13:1 (Summer 2009): 40-47.
- . *The Forging of Finnish-American Communism, 1917-1924: A Study in Ethnic Radicalism*. Turku, Finland: Institute of Migration, 1978.
- Kukkonen, Walter. "Process and Product: Problems Encountered by the Finnish Immigrants in the Transmission of a Spiritual Heritage," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region: New Perspectives*. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration Studies, 1975.
- . "Interest in the History of Finnish Americans," in Auvo Kostiainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 13-38.
- Laitälä, E. M. "Finnish Language Publications in the Lake Superior Region," *The Michigan Academician*. 3 (1970-1971): 41-44.
- Larson, Amanda Wiljanen. *Finnish Heritage in America*. Marquette, Mich.: Delta Kappa Gamma Society, 1976.
- "Finnish Immigrants in the Great Lakes States," *Family Trails* 5:3 (Spring 1977): 1-9.
- Leary, James P. "The Legacy of Viola Turpeninen," *Finnish Americana* 8 (1990): 6-9.
- Leinonen, Johanna. "One Culture, Two Cultures? Families of Finns in the United States in the Twentieth Century," in Auvo Kostiainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, in Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 285-96.

- . "'Who Is a 'Real' Finn? Negotiating Finnish and Finnish-American Identity in the Contemporary United States," *Ibid.*, pp. 309-18,  
Lockwood, Yvonne Hiipäkkä. *Finnish American Rag Rugs: Art, Tradition & Ethnic Community*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2010.
- . "Immigrant to Ethnic: Symbols of Identity among Finnish-Americans," *Folklife Annuals 1986*. Washington, D.C.: Library of Congress, American Folklife Center, 1987: 92-107.
- . "The Sauna: An Expression of Finnish-American Identity," in C. Kurt Dewhurst and Yvonne Lockwood, editors. *Michigan Folklife Reader*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1987, pp. 307-20.
- . "The Sauna: An Expression of Finnish-American Identity," *Western Folklore* 36 (1977): 71-84.
- Loukinen, Michael. "Cultural Tracks: Finnish Americans in the Upper Peninsula." In Russell M. Magnaghi and Michael T. Marsden, editors. *A Sense of Place: Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. NMU Press and Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 1997, pp. 15-34.
- . "Second Generation Finnish-American Migration from the Northwoods to Detroit, 1920-1950," in *Finnish Diaspora II: United States*. Toronto: Multicultural History Society of Ontario, 1981.
- . "The Maintenance of Ethnic Culture in Finnish-American Rural Communities," *Finnish Americana* 2 (1979): 8-27.
- Lukkarila, Elma. "Views of a Finnish Immigrant, 1884-1920," *Michigan History* (November-December 1988): 16-23.
- Maki, Beth. *Maggie Walz and the Early Finns on Drummond Island*. Calumet, Mich.: Designotype Print, 2014.
- Meier, Gene. "Askel" Means Step. L'Anse, Mich.: L'Anse Sentinel, 1983. [Hanka Farm]
- Miller, Lynn, Ed. *A Collection of Recollections: Crystal Falls, Michigan, 1880-1980*. Dallas, Tex.: Taylor Publishing Company, 1980.
- Moline, Norman T. "Finnish Settlement in Upper Michigan," Masters' thesis, University of Chicago, 1966.
- Niemi, Clemens. *Americanization of the Finnish People in Houghton County, Michigan*. Duluth, Minn.: Finnish Daily Co., 1921.
- Niemi, Taisto. The Finnish Lutheran Book Concern, 1900-1950: A Historical and Developmental Study." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Michigan – Ann Arbor, 1960.
- . . "Finns in the United States: A Bibliography of English and Finnish References. Kalamazoo, Mich.: Western Michigan [University] College Library, 1947.
- Niitemaa, Vilho. "The Finns in the Great Migratory Movement from Europe to America," in *Old Friends – Strong Ties*, edited by Vilho Niitemaa. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration, 1976.
- Moisio, Elmer W. "Finnish Immigrant Self-Care Health Practices," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 42:2 (2006): 1, 4-7.
- Nordskog, Michael and Aaron Hautala. *The Opposite of Cold: The Northwoods Finnish Sauna Experience*. St. Paul: University of Minnesota Press, 2010.
- Ollila, Jr., Douglas J. "From Socialism to Industrial Unionism (IWW): Social Factors in the Emergence of Left-Labor Radicalism among Finnish Workers on the Mesabi, 1911-1919,"

- in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region: New Perspectives*. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration Studies, 1975.
- . "The Suomi Synod: 1890-1920," in *The Faith of the Finns: Historical Perspectives on the Finnish Lutheran Church in America*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1972.
- . "The Suomi Synod in Perspective: An Indigenous Institution," in *The Finns in North America*, edited by Ralph Jalkanen. Hancock, Mich.: Suomi College Press, 1969.
- . "The Formative Period of the Finnish Evangelical Lutheran Church in America or Suomi Synod." Ph.D. dissertation, Boston University, 1963.
- Opas, Pauli. "The Image of Finland and Finns in the Minds of Americans," *Michigan Academician* 3 (Winter 1971): 13-21.
- Orta, Timo. "Finnish Emigration Prior to 1893: Economic, Demographic, and Social Backgrounds," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region: New Perspectives*, edited by Michael Karni et al. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration, 1975.
- Outinen, Chad. "Who Was the First Finn? [in Marquette County]," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 38:2 (Spring 2002): 10.
- Peano, Shirley. "Finnish Religious History," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 9:3 (Summer 1973): 2-3.
- Porter, Frances. "The Finnish Radicals' Search for Utopia," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 32:3 (Summer 1996): 3-9.
- "The Proposed Elimination of the Finns," *Engineering and Mining Journal* 97:18 (May 2, 1914): 920.
- Poutinen, Arthur E. *Finnish Radicals and Religion in Midwestern Mining Towns, 1865-1914*. New York: Arno, 1979.
- . "Copper Country Finns and the Strike of 1913," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes: New Perspectives*, edited by Michael Karni et al. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration, 1975.
- . "Finnish Radicals and Religion in Midwestern Mining Towns, 1865-1914," Ph.D. dissertation, University of Chicago, 1973.
- Poutinen, Heino A. "Development of Finnish Dialect," *The Michigan Academician* 3 (1970-1971): 93-100.
- Pupils of the Askel School, Otter Lake. "Pioneer Finnish Settlement in Michigan," *Michigan History* 14:3 (Summer 1930): 381-97.
- Ranta, Taimi. "Finnish Folklore," *Michigan Academician* 3 (Winter 1971): 23-39.
- Robyns, Marcus C., Katelyn Weber, Laura Lipp. "Reluctant Revolutionaries: Finnish Iron Miners and the Failure of Radical Labor and Socialism on the Marquette Iron Range, 1900-1914," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 212-43.
- Roinila, Mika. "Finland-Swedes in North America," in Auvo Kostiainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 221-42.
- . *Finland-Swedes in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2012.
- . "Finland-Swedish Experience in North America," *Journal of Finnish Studies* 13:1 (Summer 2009): 58-66.

- Ronn, Ernie. *My Work in the Labor Movement*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University, Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2017.
- . *52 Steps Underground: Autobiography of a Miner*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University, Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2000.
- Ross, Carl. *The Finn Factor in American Labor, Culture, and Society*. New York Mills, Minn.: Parta Printers, 1977.
- Saari, Jon L. "Updating and Rethinking the Finnish American Story," in Auvo Kostiainen, editor. *Finns in the United States: A History, Settlement, Dissent and Integration*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2014, pp. 3-12.
- . *Black Ties and Miners' Boots: Inventing Finnish-American Philanthropy: A History of Finlandia Foundation National, 1953-2003*. Solvang, Calif.: Finlandia Foundation National, 2003.
- Saarnivaara, Uuras. *The History of the Laestadian or Apostolic-Lutheran Movement in America*. Ironwood, Mich.: National Publishing Company, 1947.
- Sariola, S. "The Finnish Temperance Movement in the Great Lakes Area of the Midwest," *Contemporary Drug Problems* 12 (1985): 287-307.
- Sevander, Mayme. *They Took My Father: Finnish Americans in Stalin's Russia*. Minneapolis/London: University of Minnesota Press, 1992, 2004.
- Stoller, Eleanor Palo. "Sauna, Sisu, and Sibelius" *Ethnic Identity among Finnish Americans*," *Sociological Quarterly* 37 (1996): 145-75.
- Sulkunen, I. *History of the Finnish Temperance Movement: Temperance as a Civic Religion*. Translated by M. Hall. Lewiston, NY: Edwin Mellen Press, 1990.
- Taramaa, Raija. "Finnish-American Literature: A Unique Genre Depicting Drastic Evidence of Life in Marginality," *Journal of Finnish Studies* 13:1 (Summer 2009): 32-39.
- Tokio, Oakari. *Sisu, "Even through a stone wall"; Autobiography*. New York: R. Speller, 1957.
- Työmies Society. "Early Finnish American Newspapers in U.S.A.," in *Työmies: Seventieth Anniversary Souvenir Journal, 1903-1973*. Superior, Wisc.: Työmies Society, 1973.
- . "Finnish Socialist Federation," in *Työmies: Seventieth Anniversary Souvenir Journal, 1903-1973*. Superior, Wisc.: Työmies Society, 1973.
- Ukkonen, Alfons. *A History of the Kaleva Knighthood and the Knights of Kaleva*. Translated by Tessa Suurkuukka. Beaverton, Ore.: Aspasia Books, 2002.
- Yuomi, Kaarlo. "The Karelian Fever of the Early 1930s: A Personal Memoir," *Finnish Americana* 3 (1980): 61-75.
- Vachon, Jingo Viitala. *Tall Timber Tales: Sketches and Stories*. L'Anse, Mich.: L'Anse Sentinel, 1973.
- VanderHill, C. Warner. "The Scandinavians: Michigan's Immigrants from the North Country," in VanderHill. *Settling the Great Lakes Frontier: Immigration to Michigan, 1837-1924*. Lansing: Michigan Historical Commission, 1970.
- Van Cleef, Eugene. *The Finns in America*. Duluth, Minn.: Finnish Daily Publishing Company, 1918.
- Virtanen, Keijo. *Letters to Finland: The Finns in the United States: The Project of Finnish Immigration of the Michigan Historical Collections*. Ann Arbor: Michigan Historical Collections, Bentley Historical Library, University of Michigan, 1976.

- . "Problems of Research in Finnish Re-emigration," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region: New Perspectives*, edited by Michael Karni et al. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration, 1975.
- Waisanen, Carl. "The Social Problems of the Finns in America," in *The Finns in North America*, edited by Ralph Jalkanen, Hancock, Mich.: Suomi College Press, 1969.
- Warbasse, James Peter. *Cooperative Democracy*. New York: Harper & Brothers, 1936.
- Wargelin, John. *The Americanization of the Finns*. Hancock, Mich.: Finnish Lutheran Book Concern, 1924.
- . "The Finns in Michigan," *Michigan History* 24 (1940): 179-203.
- Wargelin-Brown, K. Marianne. "Maggie Walz: Entrepreneur and Temperance Crusader," in *Women Who Dared: The History of Finnish American Women*, edited by Carl Ross and K. Marianne Wargelin-Brown. St. Paul, Minn.: Immigration History Research Center, 1986.
- Yli-Jokipii, Pentti. *The Cultural Geography of Kaleva, A Finnish Immigrant Community in Michigan*. Helsinki, 1971.

### **French**

- Chaput, Donald. "French Interest in Lake Superior Copper," *Inland Seas* 26:1 (Spring 1970): 20-35.
- Cotton, L. de. "A Frenchman Views Sault Ste. Marie," Translated by Georges L. Joynaux. *Michigan History* 37:1 (March 1953): 53-73. [Sault Ste. Marie, 1886]
- Joynaux, Georges L. "French Press in Michigan," *Michigan History* 37:2 (June 1953): 155-65.
- . "The French Press in Michigan" A Bibliography," *Michigan History* 36:3 (September 1952): 260-78.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *French in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2016.

### **Germans**

- Gorski, Marilyn. "German Immigrants in Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 19:4 (Fall 1983): 3-5.
- "Henry and Robert Blemhuber," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 9:4 (Fall 1973): 3-4.
- Kohl, Johann Georg. "A German Traveller Visits the Soo in 1855," Translated by Henry C. Koch. *Inland Seas* 12:4 (Winter 1956): 259-66.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. and Fred Stenkamp. "Observations of Marquette by a German Visitor in 1850," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 51:3 (2015): 1-3.
- Peano, Shirley. "Pioneer Germans in Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 9:4 (Fall 1973): 5-6.
- Perry, Henry A. "Burning the German Books Formerly Used in Menominee Schools," *Clover-Land Magazine* 8:2 (July 1918): 12 and 32.
- Roepke, William. *Pioneer Germans in Marquette and Green Garden*. Marquette, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1934.

### ***Greeks***

- Franklin, Dixie. "Greek Weddings Keyed to Symbolism," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 10:1 (Winter 1974): 6-7.
- "Greek Orthodox Church of Assumption," *Harlow's Wooden Man*. 10 (Winter 1974): 3+.

### ***Hungarians***

- Beynon, Erdmann Doane. "The Hungarians in Michigan," *Michigan History* 21:1 (Winter 1937): 89-102.
- Cook, Bernard A. "Hungarians in Michigan's Copper Country," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 68-85.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Upper Peninsula Had Hungarian Community," *Northern News-Review* LXXX:3 (March 1978), 11.

### ***Icelanders***

- Nicholson, Howard, Anders Gillis, and Russell M. Magnaghi. *Danes and Icelanders in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2011.

### ***Irish***

- Bellous, Betty Marie. "The Timothy Hurley Family of Marquette, Michigan," *Peninsula Heritage* 1:1 (Winter 1987): 7-8.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "St. Patrick's Day: A North Country Tradition." *Preview* 6:3 (March 1986): 2-3.
- Mulligan, William. "'The Merchant Prince' of the Copper Country: One Immigrant's American Success Story," *Tipperary Historical Journal* (2004).
- . "Irish Immigrants in Michigan's Copper Country: Assimilation on a Northern Frontier," *New Hibernia Review* 5:4 (2001):
- . "From the Beara to the Keweenaw: The Migration of Irish Miners from Allihes, County Cork to the Keweenaw Peninsula, Michigan, USA, 1845-1880," *Journal of the Mining Heritage Trust of Ireland* 1 (2001).
- Perron, Wes. "The Irish Side of It," *Harlow's Wooden Man*. 7 (Summer 1971): 6-7.
- Voelker, John. "What's Happened to the Irish?" *Harlow's Wooden Man* 9:3 (Spring 1973): 6-7, 10.

### ***Italians***

- Cardiello, Pierto. "Michigan," *Bollettino dell' Emigrazione* 11 (1902), 10-13.
- Castigliano, Attilo. "Origine, sviluppo, importanza ed avvenire dell' colonie Italiane del nord Michigan e del nord Minnesota," *Bollettino dell' EmigrBazione* 7 (1913): 3-22.

- Delanglez, Jean. "The Voyages of Tonty in North America, 1678-1704," *Mid-America* 15 (1944): 255-97.
- Di Palma-Castiglione, G.F. "Vari centri Italiani negli stati di Indiana, Ohio, Michigan, Minnesota, Wisconsin." *Bollettino dell'Emigrazione* 6 (19125): 7-46.
- Gianunzio, Fiore. *Manggia Ferro! "The Iron Eater": The Story of a Rugged Italian Immigrant and His Family in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Piers Gorge Press, 1999.
- Guida degli Italiani del Copper Country*. Laurium, MI: *Il Minatore Italiano*, 1910; reprinted, Iron Mountain, Mich.: The Ralph W. Secord Press, 1987.
- Helman, Lou Ellyn and Maria Vezzetti Matson. *Gelsomina's Story of Cesar Lucchesi: A True Tale of Italian Immigrants*. San Francisco, Calif.: Polenta Publishing Co., 2011.
- "The Italian Immigrant," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 10 (Spring 1974): 3, 9.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *Italians in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2002.
- . "From Michigan to Minnesota: The Internal Migration of Italian Miners," in *Entrepreneurs and Immigrants: Life on the Industrial Frontier of Northeastern Minnesota*. Edited by Michael G. Karni. Chisholm, Minn: Iron Range Research Center, 1991.
- . *Miners, Merchants and Midwives: Michigan's Upper Peninsula Italians*. Marquette, Mich.: Belle Fontaine Press, 1987.
- . "Columbus Day: An Italian Tradition," *Preview* 5:10 (October 1985): 21, 25-26.
- . "The Italian Literary and Cultural Tradition in Upper Michigan," *Chronicle of the Historical Society of Michigan* 21:1 (Spring 1985): 11-14.
- . *The Gogebic Iron Range's Italian Immigrants*. Marquette, Mich.: Belle Fontaine Press, 1984.
- . "Italian Women Immigrants in Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 20:2 (Spring 1984): 8-10.
- . "Italians in the Upper Peninsula," in James M. Anderson and Iva A. Smith, editors. *Ethnic Groups in Michigan*, vol. 2 in *The Peoples of Michigan Series*. Detroit, Mich.: Ethnos Press, 1983.
- . "Italian Newspapers in the Upper Peninsula," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 19:1 (Winter 1983): 9-11.
- . "Early Italians in Marquette County: Philip Marchetti and Batista Barasa," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 18:3 (Summer 1982): 7-8.
- "Many Italians Once Worked in the Quincy," *Daily Mining Gazette* (Houghton), 25 August 1973.
- Marcoe, Reuben J. *Historical Sketch and Souvenir of Parish of St., Mary, Hermansville, Michigan (1900-1950)*. Hermansville, Mich: Privately Published, 1950.
- Massie, Joseph "Joe." *A Quinnesec Kid: His Life and Times*. Quinnesec, Mich.: Privately Published, 2010.
- Menghini, Cristina. "Examining Patterns of Italian Immigration to Michigan's Houghton County, 1860-1930." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, 2004.
- Moroni, Gerolamo. "The Italian Colony at Sault Ste. Marie, Ontario." Translated and edited by Russell M. Magnaghi. *Upper Country* 2 (2014), PDF.
- Moss, Elizabeth. "Dr. Josph P. Bertucci," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 10:2 (Spring 1974): 6-7.
- Oberto, Peter. *History and Census of the Italian Immigrants From the Seven Towns of the Asiago Plateau on the Gogebic Range of Michigan and Wisconsin*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Privately Published, 2004.

- Smith, G.H. "Count Andreani: A Forgotten Traveler," *Minnesota History* 19 (March 1938): 34-42.
- Sturgul, Paul A. "Italians on the Gogebic Iron Range." In *Italian Immigrants in Rural and Small Town America*, edited by Rudolph J. Vecoli. Essays from the 14<sup>th</sup> Annual Conference of the American Italian Historical Association, Staten Island, NY: The American Italian Historical Association, 1987.
- Worth, Jean. "Hermansville," *Michigan History* 65 (March-April 1981): 17-28.

### ***Jewish Americans***

- Bystrom, Esther B. "Louis Getz," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 11:3 (Fall 1975): 6-7.
- Goska, David. "Temple Jacob: A Century of Service," *Michigan History* 98:2 (March-April 2014): 56-59.
- Katz, Irving I. "Jewish Traders Captured during 1763 Indian Uprising," *Detroit Historical Society Bulletin* 20 (February 1964): 4-8.
- . "Ezekiel Solomon: The First Jew in Michigan," *Michigan History* 32:3 (September 1948): 247-256.
- Narotzky, Betty. "Temple Beth Sholom (House of Peace)," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 11 (Fall 1975): 8-9+.
- Petersen, Eugene T. "The Fort of Ezekiel Solomon," *Michigan Jewish History* 3:3 (June 1963): 11-14.
- Rubin, Lawrence A. "William Saulson, Michigan Pioneer," *Michigan Jewish History* 4:1 (November 1963): 3-8. [Saulson, a merchant in St. Ignace, later Detroit, proposed building a bridge across the Straits of Mackinac in the 1880s.]
- Treloar, Wilbert H. *Cohodas: The Story of a Family*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press, 1978.

### ***Middle Easterners***

- Cox, Bruce K. *Ted & Superior: Ted Albert & the 51<sup>st</sup> State of Superior*. Wakefeld, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2009.
- Jamshidi, Kambiz. "A Dream Come True," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 38:2 (Spring 2002): 4-5.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Middle Easterners in the Upper Peninsula," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 38:2 (Spring 2002): 3-4.
- Mikhael, Mary Mansour. "My Life in Marquette," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 38:2 (Spring 2002): 5-6.
- Pierce, Scott C. "Lebanese in Negaunee, 1900" *Harlow's Wooden Man* 19:4 (Fall 1983): 7.

### ***Norwegians***

- Alanen, Arnold R. "The Norwegian Connection – The Background in Arctic Norway for Early Finnish Emigration to the American Midwest," *Finnish-Americana* 6 (1983-1984): 20-30; also published in *The Best of Finnish Americana, 1978-1984*. Michael G. Karni, editor. Iowa City Iowa: Penfield Press, 1994, pp. 14-28.

- Blegen, Theodore C. *Norwegian Migration to America: The American Transition*. New York: Haskell House, 1960.
- Davidson, Clifford. *Norwegians in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2010.
- Guterman, Stanley S. "The Americanization of Norwegian Immigrants: A Study in Historical Sociology," *Sociology and Social Research* 52 (1968): 252-70.
- Hansen, Carl G.O. "Contributions to Sports," in Harry Sundby-Hansen, *Norwegian Immigrant Contributions*. New York, 1921.
- Larson, Laurence M. "The Norwegian Element in the Northwest," *American Historical Review* 40 (October 1934): 69-81.
- Stephenson, George N. "The Background of the Beginning of Swedish Immigration, 1850-1875," *American Historical Review* 31 (1926): 708-23.
- Weinstock, John. "Sondre Norheim: Folk Hero to Immigrant," *Norwegian-American Studies* 29 (1983): 339-58.

### **Sami**

- Alanen, Arnold R. "The Norwegian Connection: The Background in Arctic Norway for Early Finnish Emigration to the American Midwest," *Finnish Americana* 6 (1983-1984): 23-33.
- Kolehmainen, John. "Finnish Overseas Emigration from Arctic Norway and Russia," *Agricultural History* 19 (October 1945): 224-32.
- Kurtti, James. "Finnish or Sami? A Closer Look at Finnish Settlement in Michigan's Copper Country," *Árran: Publication of the Sami Siida of North America* 12 (Autumn 1998): 2-4.
- "Laestadianism: The 'Religion of the Sami'," *Árran: Publication of the Sami Siida of North America* 12 (Autumn 1998): 8-11.
- Mattila, Gordon. "One Family Connects as Told by Gordon Mattila," *Árran: Publication of the Sami Siida of North America* 12 (Autumn 1998): 6-7.

### **Scandinavians**

- Hancks, Jeffrey W. *Scandinavians in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2006.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Scandinavians in Baraga County," in *Baraga County Ethnic Pageant, August 14, 1982*. L'Anse, MI: Baraga County Historical Society and Michigan Council for the Humanities, 1982.
- Mead, W.R. *An Historical Geography of Scandinavia*. London/New York: Academic Press, 1981.

### **Swedes**

- Kastrup, Allan. *The Swedish Heritage in America*. St. Paul: Swedish Council of America, 1975.
- Mead, Rebecca. *Swedes in Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2010.
- Peano, Shirley. "Swedish Settlement in Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 8:4 (Fall 1972): 6-7.

Sundstroms, Lowell. "Swedes Were Early Settlers," *An Ethnic History of Delta County*, Iron Mountain, MI: Delta County Bicentennial Committee, Delta County Historical Society, The Mid-Peninsula Library Cooperative, 1978.

### **Swiss**

Prud'homme, L.-A. "Les Meurons," *Mémoires de la Société Royale du Canada*, 3<sup>rd</sup> series, Tome 34, Section I (Toronto): 87-90.

Quimby, George I. "Hawaiians and De Meurons in the Upper Great Lakes," *Michigan Archaeologist* 14:3-4 (1968): 167-69.

## **INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT (NON-MINING)**

Armour, David A. *Historic Mill Creek*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1996.  
Arbic, Bernie. *City of the Rapids: Sault Ste. Marie's Heritage*. Allegan Forest, Mich.: The Priscilla Press, 2003.

Cloutier, Helen H. "Home Town Escanaba," *The Hiawathan* 1:1 (June 1948): 14-16, 48.

Cowpland, C.C. "A Resume of the Early History of the Explosives Industry in Marquette County," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 29 (August 1936): 21-28.

Crary, Rachel. "The Lake Superior Powder Company," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 20:1 (Winter 1984): 3-5; 20:2 (Spring 1984): 10-11.

Curtis, Lee J. *Lloyd Loom, Woven Fiber Furniture*. New York: Rizzoli, 1991.

Davis, E.M. *Paper Birch Utilization in the Lakes States*. Madison: USDA Forest Service and University of Wisconsin, 1953.

"Dead River Flour Mills," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:3 (Summer 1989): 7-9.

Deasy, George F. "Sales and Service Industries in Luce County, Michigan," *Economic Geography* 26 (October 1950): 315-24.

"Delta County, Hub of Michigan's Northland, Home of MBA [Michigan Bankers' Association] President," *Michigan Tradesman* 67 (June 7, 1950): 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14-15, 64.

De Polo, Jamie. "The Northern Frontier of Forestry and Fuel Research," *Futures* (Winter-Spring 2009): 36-38.

DeYoung-Patrie, Jo. "A Peek at Piqua: Makers of Munisingware," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 39:2 (Spring 2003): 3-5.

"Escanaba's Birds' Eye Veneer Is Sent 'Round the World," *The Hiawathan* 1:1 (June 1948): 17-19, 30+.

Gagnon, John. *Hard Maple, Hard Work*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press, 1996.

Hajalmari, Anderson, O. "Gladstone Retiree Recalls World on First U.P. Made Car," *Escanaba Daily Press*, 8 May 1963, p. 32. [Dudly Bug, Menominee, Michigan]

Haller, Bill. *Atlas Powder in Senter, Michigan, 1910-1960*. Lac La Belle, Mich.: Small Press, 2007.

- Hudson, E.J. "A Brief Description of the Distillation of Hardwood as Practiced by The Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Company, Marquette, Michigan," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 22 (August 1922): 168-76.
- Jenner, Robert W. "Cliffs Dow Company," *Northeastern Logger* 6:8 (February 1958): 1-2.
- . "World's Biggest Charcoal Maker," Marquette. *Mining Journal*, 3 March 1958.
- "The Lake Superior Ice Company," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:1 (Winter 1989): 3-7.
- "Lake Superior Knitting Works," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:1 (Winter 1989): 11.
- "Light Car Shows Efficiency – Dudly Bug Beats Big Cars in Climb," *Carette: America's First Carette and Cyclecar* 2 (February 1915): 41.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *Upper Peninsula Beer: A History of Brewing Above the Bridge*. Charleston, SC: The History Press, 2015.
- . "Breweries in the Lake Superior Basin," *Upper Country* 2 (2014), PDF.
- . "Marquette County Industries Went to War," *Harlow's Wooden Man*. 17:2 (Spring 1981): 10-12.
- Mattson, Minnie Ida., compiler. *The History of Luce County: "Past Years."* 2 vols. Newberry, Mich.: Luce County Historical Society, 1981.
- Menominee Truck: See D.J. Poyer below]
- Monette, Clarence and G. Walton Smith. *Cor-Ago: A Lake Linden Medicine Company*. Lake Linden, Mich: Privately Printed, 1974.
- Morand, Lynn L. *Craft Industries at Fort Michilimackinac, 1715-1781*. Archaeological Completion Report Series, No. 15. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1994.
- Peters, Kathy. "Mules, Oysters and a Crane," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:4 (Fall 1989): 3-10. [Ellwood Mattson Park background]
- Peters, Scott M. *Making Waves: Michigan's Boat-Building Industry, 1865-2000*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2015.
- Rowell, Jr., George W. "Making 12 Million Feet of Lumber into 600,000 Boxes," *Cloverland Magazine* 1:5 (May 1916): 13. [Peninsular Box and Lumber Company]
- Stout, William B. "Cyclecar Development," *Motor Age* 25 (April 30, 1914): 32-33.
- "73 New Industries in Upper Peninsula Attest to State's 3-Year Promotion Program," *Michigan Manufacturer and Financial Record* 85 (February 1950): 5-6, 28.
- [D.F. Poyer and Menominee Truck]
- "Among the Makers and Dealers," *Motor Age* 29 (January 27, 1916): 52.
- "Brodesser Branch Expands," *Automotive Industries* 26 (February 22, 1912): 568.
- "New ¾, 1-1/2, and 3-Ton Trucks Announced," *Motor Age* 29 (January 29, 1916): 37.
- "Several Innovations Noted in Menominee Truck Line," *Motor Age* 29 (January 27, 1916): 46-47.
- Worth, Jean. "Poyer Pioneered U.P. Car Sales after Bicycle Shop Apprenticeship," *Escanaba Daily Press*, 20 August 1955, p. 10.
- Trottier, Derek. "A Look at 1950s Fashion and the Fashion Industry of Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 40:2 (Spring 2004): 3-7.
- Van Kosky, Bill. "Negaunee's Nitro-Glycerine Tragedy," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 43:3 (2007): 1, 4-6.
- Worth, Jean. "Poyer Pioneered U.P. Car Sales after Bicycle Shop Apprenticeship," *Escanaba Daily Press*, August 20, 1955, p. 10.

"U.P. Dress Manufacturing Company," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 25:1 (Winter 1989): 8-10.

## IRON MINING AND TECHNOLOGY – (See MINING)

### ***LABOR RELATIONS - Copper Strike***

Abrahams, Paul F. et. al. "A Study of Labor Relations at Calumet Division of Calumet and Hecla," M. S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, 1969.

Adamic, Louis. "The Woman from Croatia," *Saturday Evening Post*, 21 October 1939, p. 22.

Andrews, Clarence A. "Big Annie and the 1913 Michigan Copper Strike," *Michigan History* 57 (1973): 53-68.

Atkinson, Rev. Henry A. *The Church and Industrial Warfare: A Report on the Labor Troubles in Colorado and Michigan*. [New York, 1914?]

Beck, John. "Red Flags on Quincy Street: Radical Finns, the 1907 Mesabi Strike, and the Suppression of Radicalism in the Copper Country," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007.

Beck, William. "Law and Order during the 1913 Copper Strike," *Michigan History* 54 (1970): 275-92.

Brinley, John Ervin, Jr. "The Western Federation of Miners." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Utah, 1972; also see: Ann Arbor: University Microfilms International, 1981.

Brinley, John Ervin, Jr. and Michael Urmann. "Radicalism and the Western Federation of Miners," *Intermountain Economic Review* 3 (1972): 77-82.

Brissenden, Paul F. *The I.W.W.: A Study of American Syndicalism*. New York: Columbia University Press, 1919.

Burns, Virginia L. *Tall Annie*. Haslett, Mich.: Enterprise Press, 1987.

"Class Struggle Notes: 'Big Annie'," *International Socialist Review* 14:6 (December 1913): 342.

Clemenc, Annie. "A Woman's Story," *Miner's Bulletin*. (2 October 1913); also in *Miners' Magazine* (23 October 1913): 4-5.

Committee of the Copper Country Commercial Club. *Strike Investigation*. Chicago, Ill.: Donohue, 1913.

Conlin, Joseph R. *Bread and Roses Too: Studies of the Wobblies*. Westport, Conn.: Greenwood Publishing Company, 1969.

"Copper-Mine Owners' Side," *Outlook* 106 (21 February 1914): 397-400.

"Counting the Copper Strike's Cost," *Literary Digest* 48 (25 April 1914): 973-74.

Crosbie, Rev. James E. "An Episcopal View of the Calumet Copper Miners' Strike," *Survey*. 31 (15 August 1914): 503-504.

Dietz, Father Peter E. "A Catholic View of the Copper Miners' Strike," *The Survey*. 31 (31 January 1914): 521-22.

Dubofsky, Melvyn. *We Shall Be All: A History of the Industrial Workers of the World*. Editor, Joseph A. McCartin. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 2000.

- . "Wobblies Past and Present: A Response," *Labor History* 40:3 (August 1999): 365-69.
- Dyer, Francis J. "The Truth About the Copper Strike," *National Magazine* 40 (May 1914): 235-51.
- Engle, Diana P. "Standing Tall with Big Annie," *Michigan History* 83 (July-August 1999): 17-19.
- Forester, John Harris. "Life in the Copper Mines of Lake Superior," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 11 (1887): 332-45.
- Hayward, William D. "With the Copper Miners of Michigan," *International Socialist Review* 11 (August 1910): 65-68.
- Hoagland, Alison Kim. "The Seeberville Murders: Death and Life in the Copper Country in 1913," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007, 115-34.
- . "The Boardinghouse Murders: Housing and American Ideals in Michigan's Copper Country in 1913," *Vernacular Architecture Forum* 11 (2004): 1-18.
- House Committee on Mines and Mining. *Conditions in the Copper Mines of Michigan*. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1914.
- Hubbard, Elbert. "In the Copper Country," *Fra* 13 (May 1914): 33-44.
- Ivey, P.W. "Economic Significance of the Calumet Strike Situation," *Review of Reviews* 49 (April 1914): 445-46.
- Johnson, Aili K. "Finnish Labor Songs from Northern Michigan," *Michigan History* 31 (1947): 331-343.
- Kaunonen, Gary. "Conflict in the Copper Country: Building toward a Strike in a Finnish Immigrant Neighborhood, Hancock, Michigan, 1904-1914." M.S. thesis, Houghton: Michigan Technological University, 2007.
- Lankton, Larry. "Weeping Widows, Generous Juries," *Michigan History* 75:2 (March-April 1991): 12-23.
- Lawton, Andrew S. "The Michigan Copper Strike of 1913-14: A Case Study of Industrial Violence during the Age of Reform," M.A. thesis, University of Wisconsin, 1975.
- Lehto, Steve. *Death's Door: The Truth Behind Michigan's Largest Mass Murder*. 2<sup>nd</sup> and expanded edition. Royal Oak, Mich.: Momentum Books, 2006.
- . *Shortcut: The Seeberville Murders and the Dark Side of the American Dream*. Privately published, 2011.
- . *Italian Hall: The Official Transcript of the Coroner's Inquest*. Troy, Mich.: Momentum Books, 2007.
- . *Death's Door: The Truth Behind Michigan's Largest Mass Murder*. Troy, Mich.: Momentum Books, 2006.
- Ling, Saronne. "The Michigan Copper Strike of 1913," *History Today* 48:3 (March 1998).
- Macfarlane, Peter C. "Issues at Calumet," *Collier's* 52 (7 February 1914): 5-6+; reprint, *The Issues At Calumet*. 1914; reprint, Dollar Bay, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1980.
- Maki, Wilbert B. *Stairway to Tragedy (The Italian Hall Disaster), Copper Strike of 1913*. Michigan's Copper Country: Privately Printed, 1983.
- Marcy, Leslie H. "Calumet," *International Socialist Review*. 14 (February 1914): 452-61.
- McDonald, P.B. "Michigan Copper Miners," *Outlook* 106 (7 February 1914): 297-98.

- McGurty, Edward J. "The Copper Miners' Strike," *International Socialist Review* 14 (September 1913): 150-53.
- "Michigan Copper Mine Strikers Standing Firm," *Locomotive Firemen's Magazine* 56:1 (January 1914): 77-78.
- "Michigan Copper District Strike," *U.S. Bureau of Labor Bulletin #139*. (Conciliation and Arbitration, ser. No 3) (1914): 1-183.
- "Michigan Copper Strike," *Literary Digest* 47 (6 December 1913): 1097-98.
- "Michigan Copper Strike," *Outlook*, 106 (31 January 1914): 237-39.
- "Michigan Press and the Copper War," *Literary Digest* 48 (10 January 1914): 47-49.
- Molloy, Lawrence J. *A Guide to Michigan's Historic Keweenaw Copper District*. Hubbell, Mich.: Great Lakes GeoScience, 2008.
- . "Were You at Italian Hall?: A Review of the Coroner's Inquest," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007, 99-114.
- . *Italian Hall: The Witnesses Speak*. Hubbell, Mich.: Great Lakes GeoScience, 2004.
- "Moyer Wounded, Lays It to Plot," *New York Times*, 28 December 1913.
- Munch, Eric. "1913 Massacre at Italian Hall," *Chronicle of the Historical Society of Michigan* 19:4 (Winter 1983-1984): 20-21. And subsequent letters to the editor, *Chronicle* 20:2 (Summer 1984), and 20:4 (Winter 1984-1985).
- New York Times Index*. New York: The New York Times Company and R.R. Bowker Company (reprint), 1965. [See: 1913-1914 for the copper strike].
- Niemala, Juha. "Hiska Salomaa (1891-1957)," in *The American Midwest: An Interpretive Encyclopedia*, Richard Sission, Christian K. Zacher, and Andrew Robert Le Cayton, editors. Columbus: Ohio State University Press, 2007.
- Nordberg, Erik. "Company Houses along the Picket Line: A Photographic Essay on the Michigan Copper Strike of 1913," *Mining History Journal* 5 (1998): 63-75.
- O'Neil, Timothy. "Patrick O'Brien: The Workingman's Advocate," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007.
- Palmer, W. B. *Michigan Copper District Strike*. U. S. Labor Statistics Bureau Bulletin 139. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1914.
- Paine, Ralph D. "The Story of a Copper Mine," *Outing Magazine* 50 (April-September 1907): 305-13.
- Poutinen, Arthur E. "Copper Country Finns and the Strike of 1913," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes: New Perspectives*, edited by Michael Karni et al. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration, 1975.
- "The Proposed Elimination of the Finns," *Engineering and Mining Journal* 97:18 (May 2, 1914): 920.
- Rees, Robinson and Petermann, et al. *In the Matter of the Hearing before a Sub-committee of the Committee on Mines and Mining*. Brief of Counsel for the Mining Companies. Privately printed, 1914.
- "Report on Michigan," *Mine, Mill, and Smelter Workers Bulletin* (Butte), 19 August 1950.

- Reynolds, Terry R. "'Divided They Fall?' The Role of Ethnicity in Labor Actions on Michigan's Iron Ranges in the Nineteenth Century," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 190-211.
- Rice, Claude T. "Labor Coniditions at Copper Range," *Engineering and Mining Journal* 94:26 (December 28, 1912): 1229-39.
- . "Labor Conditions at Calumet and Hecla," *Engineering and Mining Journal* 92 (1911): 1235-1239.
- Robyns, Marcus C., Katelyn Weber, Laura Lipp. "Reluctant Revolutionaries: Finnish Iron Miners and the Failure of Radical Labor and Socialiam on the Marquette Iron Range, 1900-1914," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 212-43.
- Stanley, Jerry. *Big Annie of Calumet: A True Story of the Industrial Revolution*. New York: Crown Publishers, 1996.
- Strike Investigation*. Chicago, Ill.: Committee of the Copper Country Commercial Club of Michigan, 1913. (See also: "Copper Country Commerical.")
- Sullivan, William A. "The 1913 Revolt of the Michigan Copper Miners," *Michigan History* 43 (September 1959): 294-314.
- Taussig, F. W. "Copper Strike and Copper Dividends," *Survey* 31 (14 February 1914): 612-13.
- Taylor, Graham R. "Moyer's Story of Why He Left Copper Country," *Survey* 31 (10 January 1914): 433-35.
- . "The Clash in the Copper Country: The First Big Strike in Fifty Years in the Industrial Backwoods of Upper Michigan," *The Survey* 31 (1 November 1913): 127-135, 145-149.
- Thurner, Arthur W. "Charles H. Moyer and the Michigan Copper Strike, 1913-1914," *Michigan Historical Review* 17:2 (Fall 1991): 1-20.
- . *Rebels on the Range: The Michigan Copper Strike of 1913-1914*. Hancock, Mich.: Book Concern Printers, 1984.
- . "The Western Federation of Miners in Two Copper Camps: The Impact of the Michigan Copper Miners' Strike on Butte's Local No. 1," *Montana: The Magazine of Western History* (Spring 1983): 30-45.
- . *Calumet Copper and People: History of a Michigan Mining Community, 1864-1970*. Privately printed, 1974.
- Trettin, Lillian. "'Give Them Comfortable Quarters': Housing and Homeownership in the Lake Superior Coppr District," *Michigan Explorations in its Social Science*. Edited by Francis X. Bair, Jr. and Mars A. Vinovski. Ann Arbor: Historical Society of Michigan, 1987.
- Trounsen, J.H. *Mining in Cornwall*. 2 vols. Redruth, Cornwall, UK, 1985.
- U.S. Congress, *Congressional Record*, 63d Cong., 1<sup>st</sup> sess., 1913, 50, p. 6, and 2d sess, 1914, 51, pp. 1, 2, and 3.
- U.S. Congress, House Committee on Mines and Mining, *Conditions in Copper Mines of Michigan. Hearings before subcommittee pursuant to H.R. 387*, 63d Cong., 2d sess., 1914, 7 pps.
- U.S. Congress Committee on Rules, *Industrial Disputes in Colorado and Michigan. Hearings before the Committee on Rules on Resolutions 290 and 313*, December 10 and 17, 1913, 63d Cong., 2d sess.
- U.S. Department of Labor, Bureau of Labor Statistics, *Michigan Copper Strike*, Bulletin No. 139, Washington, 1914, originally printed as S. Doc. 381, Washington, 1914.

Weed, Inis. "The Reasons Why the Copper Miners Struck," *Outlook* 106 (31 January 1914): 247-51.  
Wendland, Michael. "The Calumet Tragedy," *American Heritage* (April-May 1986): 38-48.

### **Other**

- Abrahams, Paul F. et al. "A Study of Labor Relations at Calumet Division of Calumet & Hecla." M.S. Report, Michigan Technological University, Houghton, 1969.
- Asher, Robert. "The Limits of Big Business Paternalism: Relief for Injured Workeres in the Years before Workman's Compensation," in *Dying for Work: Workers' Safety and Health in Twentieth-Century America*, David Rosner and Gerald Markowitz, editors. Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1989, pp. 19-33.
- Bernhardt, Debra E. *We Knew Different: The Michigan Timber Workers of 1937*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1979.
- Bernstein, Irving. *A History of the American Worker, 1920-1933: The Lean Years*. Boston: Houghton-Mifflin, 1960.
- Betten, Neil. "Strike on the Mesabi-1907," *Minnesota History* 40 (Fall 1967): 340-47.
- Brinks, Herbert J. "Marquette Iron Range Strike, 1895," *Michigan History* 50:4 (December 1966): 293-305.
- Buhle, Paul and Nicole Schulman, Eds. *Wobblies! A Graphic History of the Industrial Workers of the World*. London: Verso Press, 2005.
- Cizmac, Ivan. "Yugoslav Immigrants in the US Labor Movement, 1880-1920," in *American Labor and Immigration History, 1877-1920s: Recent European Research*, in Dirk Hoerder, editor. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 1983, pp. 184-89.
- "Contract Systems in Michigan Copper Mines," *Engineering and Mining Journal* (20 December 1913): 1176-78.
- Cox, Bruce K. *US Americans: The Gogebic Lumberjack Strike of 1937*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2002.
- Engberg, George B. "Labor in the Lake States Lumber Industry, 1830-1930." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Minnesota, 1949.
- . "Who Were the Lumberjacks?" *Michigan History* 32 (1948): 238-246.
- Franzen, John G. "Northern Michigan Logging Camps: Culture and Worker Adaptation on the Industrial Frontier," *Historical Archaeology* 26:2 (1992): 74-98.
- Friggens, Thomas G. *No Tears in Heaven: The 1926 Barnes-Hecker Mine Disaster*. Lansing: Michigan Historical Center, 1998.
- Gedicks, Al. "Ethnicity, Class Solidarity, and Labor Radicalism among Finnish Immigrants in Michigan Copper Country," *Politics and Society* 7:2 (1977): 127-56.
- . "The Social Origins of Radicalism among Finnish Immigrants in Midwest Mining Communities," *The Review of Radical Political Economics* 8 (Fall 1976): 1-31.
- Glazer, Sidney. "The Michigan Labor Movement," *Michigan History* 29:1 (January-March 1945): 73-82.
- "The Gossard Strike of 1949," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 40:2 (Spring 2004): 8-9.

- Hannah, Carol J. and John L. Revitte. *From Calumet to Kalamazoo: A Discussion and Resource Guide for Teaching Michigan Labor History*. East Lansing: Michigan State University School of Labor and Industrial Relations, 1985.
- Hoagland, Alison K. *Mine Towns: Buildings for Workers in Michigan's Copper Country*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 2010.
- Howe, Aaron. "'Men of Good Timber': An Archaeological Investigation of Labor in Michigan's Upper Peninsula." [Cordwood, Alger County]. Master's thesis, Western Michigan University, 2015.
- Hyde, Charles K. "Undercover and Underground: Labor Spies and Mine Management in the Early Twentieth Century," *Business History Review* 60 (Spring 1986): 1-27.
- Kaunonen, Gary. *Finns in Michigan*. East Lansing; Michigan State University Press, 2009.
- , *Challenge Accepted: A Finnish Immigrant Response to Industrial America in Michigan's Copper Country*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2010.
- Lankton, Larry D. "Paternalism and Social Control in the Lake Superior Copper Mines, 1845-1913," *Upper Midwest History* 5 (1985): 1-17.
- . "Death in the Mines," *Michigan History* 67 (November-December 1983): 33-41.
- . "The Machine under the Garden: Rock Drills Arrive at the Lake Superior Copper Mines, 1868-1883," *Technology and Culture* 24 (January 1983): 1-37.
- Lankton, Larry D. and Jack K. Martin. "Technological Advance, Organizational Structure, and Underground Fatalities in the Upper Michigan Copper Mines, 1860-1929," *Technology and Culture* 28 (January 1987): 42-66.
- Leuchtenburg, William E. *Franklin D. Roosevelt and the New Deal*. New York: Harper & Row, 1963.
- McLaughlin, Dori B. *Michigan Labor: A Brief History from 1818 to the Present*. Ann Arbor: Institute of Labor and Industrial Relations, The University of Michigan-Wayne State University, 1970.
- The Miners' Voice. "Strike of 1946," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 27:1 (Winter 1991): 11-13.
- Puotinen, Arthur E. "Early Labor Organization in the Copper Country," in *For the Common Good: Finnish Immigrants and the Radical Response to Industrial America*. Editors M.G. Karni and D.J. Ollila, Jr. Superior, Wisc.: Työmies Society, 1977.
- . "Finnish Radicals and Religions in Midwestern Mining Towns, 1865-1914." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Chicago, 1973.
- . "Copper Country Finns and the Strike of 1913," in Michael G. Karni, Marti E. Kaups, Douglas J. Ollila, Jr., editors. *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region*. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration, 1975, pp. 143-53.
- Puotinen, Heino A. "Development of Finnish Dialect," *Michigan Academician* 3 (Winter 1971): 93-100.
- Rahkonen, George. "The Michigan Timber Workers' Strike," *Työmies-Eteenpäin* (July 1998).
- Reynolds, Terry S. "Labor Strife on the Iron Ranges," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 27:1 (Winter 1991): 3-7.
- . "Calm or Conflicted: Labor-Management Relations on the Michigan Iron Ranges in the Nineteenth Century," *Michigan Historical Review* 33:2 (Fall 2007): 1-45.
- . "'Mutiny Labor Discontent': Paternalism on the Michigan Iron Ranges." *Upper Country* 3 (2015), PDF.

- Rodgers, Bradley A. *Guardian of the Great Lakes: The U.S. Paddle Frigate Michigan*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1996.
- . "Deliverance by Sea: Michigan's Peninsula War of 1865," *Michigan History* 73:6 (November-December 1989): 16-21.
- Ronn, Ernie. *52 Steps Underground: An Autobiography of a Miner*. Marquette, Mich.: The Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, Northern Michigan University, 2000.

## LANGUAGE AND DIALECT

- Alanen, Arnold R. "Yoopers," in *The American Midwest: An Interpretive Encyclopedia*. Richard Sisson, Christian Zacher, and Andrew Cayton, editors. Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 2007.
- Bailey, Richard W. "Yooper – It's Michigan's Second Language, Eh?" *Michigan Today. NewsE*, [http://umich.edu/news/MT/NewsE/107-05words]
- Da Yoopers Glossary: A Tourist's Guide to a Better Understanding of the Yoopenese Language*. No place: No Publisher, 1998.
- Puotinen, Heino A. "Development of Finnish Dialect," *Michigan Academician* 3 (Winter 1971): 93-100.
- Remlinger, Kathryn. Everyone Up Here: Enregisterment and Identity in Michigan's Keweenaw Peninsula," *American Speech* 84:2 (Summer 2009): 118-37.
- . "The Intertwined Histories of Identity and Dialect in Michigan's Copper Country," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007, 73-86.
- . "What It Means to Be a Yooper: Identity, Language Attitudes and Variation in Michigan's Keweenaw Peninsula," in Markku Filppula, Marjatta Palander, Juhani Klemola, and Esa Penttilä, editors. *Topics in Dialectal Variation*. Joensuu, Finland: University of Joensuu Press, 2006, 125-44.
- . "Talking the Talk of the Copper Country," *Marquette Monthly* (August 2002): 22-25.
- Remlinger, Kathryn, Joseph Salmons, and Luanne von Schneidmesser. "Revised Perceptions: Changing Dialect Perceptions in Wisconsin and Michigan's Upper Peninsula," *American Speech* 84 (2009): 176-91.
- Simon, Beth. "Saying Ya to the Yoopers (Michigan's Upper Peninsula)" in *American Voices: How Dialects Differ from Coast to Coast*, editors, Watt Wolfram and Ben Ward. 2006, pp. 130-35.
- . "How Suite It Is: Using Combined Methodologies to Explore Dialect Questions," *Journal of English Linguistics* 27:1 (1999): 27-39.

## CULTURAL TRADITION: LITERARY, MUSICAL, ARTISTIC AND CINEMA

- Adams, Julia Hubbard. *Memories of a Copper Country Childhood*. Eagle Harbor, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1974.
- "Adventures in Journalism: Some Upper Peninsula Newspapers," *Michigan History* 30:1 (January-March 1946): 73-85.
- Agassiz, Louis. *Lake Superior*. Boston: Gould, Kendall and Lincoln, 1850; reprinted: New York: R. E. Krieger Company, 1974.
- Airgood, Ellen. *South of Superior*. New York: Riverhead Books, 2011.
- Anatomy of a Murder Scrapbook*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Printing, 1999.
- Anderson, Julie. *I Married a Logger*. New York: Exposition Press, 1951.
- Andrews, Clarence. "A Bibliography of the Literature and Lore, Together with Historical Materials of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Great Lakes Review* 3 (1976): 37-65. [This article contains the most comprehensive bibliography on the subject available].
- . *Michigan in Literature*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1992.
- Baraga, Frederic. *Short History of the North American Indians*. Translator and editor, Graham MacDonald. Calgary/East Lansing: University of Calgary Press/Michigan State University Press, 2004.
- . *Answers to the Inquiries Respecting the History, Present Condition, and Future Prospects of the Indian Tribes of the United States*. New York: Studia Slovenica, 1976.
- Barr, Nancy. *Page One: Whiteout*. Traverse City, Mich.: Arbutus Press, 2009.
- . *Page One: Vanished*. Traverse City, Mich., Arbutus Press, 2007.
- . *Page One: Hit and Run*. Traverse City, Mich.: Arbutus Press, 2006.
- Barr, Nevada. *A Superior Death*. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1994.
- Bayliss, Joseph E. "John N. Ingersoll: Pioneer Upper Peninsula Editor," *Michigan History* 30:4 (October-December 1946): 663-74.
- Bays, Ted. "An Immense World of Delight: The U.P. in Prose," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 22-45.
- Beasecker, Robert. *Michigan in the Novel, 1816-1996, An Annotated Bibliography*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1998.
- Bothwell, Henry. "The Dream Builder," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 22:1 (Winter 1986): 8-10. [Architect Fredrick Charlton]
- Brumwell, Jill Lowe. *Drummond Island: History, Folklore and Early People*. No Place: Blackbear Press, 2003.
- Carter, James L. and Ernest H. Rankin, Eds. *North of Lake Superior: The Journal of Charles W. Penny, 1840*. Marquette, Mich.: John M. Longyear Research Library, 1970.
- Catherwood, Mary Hartwell. *Mackinac and Lake Stories*. New York: Harper, 1899.
- Coller, Susan. "Jens Jensen." *Harlow's Wooden Man* 26:2 (Spring 1990): 8-10.
- Cordle, Sara E. "'Albatross in the Red Sky on Friday': Does Irrational Superstition on the Great Lakes Makes a Difference," *Inland Seas* 71:2 (Summer 2015): 113-19.
- Cox, Bruce K. *Gust Bjorkquist, Photographer*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2007.

- Crane, Carol. *The Christmas Tree Ship*. Ann Arbor, Mich.: Sleeping Bear Press, 2011. [Juvenile]
- DeCaire, Jim "Hoolie." *Hoolie's True Yooper Tales*. Edited by Jesse DeCaire. Ishpeming, Mich.: Yooper Innovations, Inc., 2006; revised second printing.
- "Deertrack," *Harow's Wooden Man* 40:3 (Summer 2004): 6-8.
- Dickerson, Don Willis. "Theatrical Entertainment, Social Halls, Industry and Community: Houghton County, Michigan, 1837-1916," Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1983.
- Distel, Dave. *The Sweater Letter*. New York: Writers Club Press, 2002.
- Donahey, Mary Dickerson. "A Fairy Story that Came True," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 36:2 (Spring 2000): 3-5. [Teenie Weenie story]
- Dorson, Richard M. "Aunt Jane Goudreau, Roup-Garou Storyteller," *Western Folklore*. 6 (1957): 13-27.
- . *Bloodstoppers and Bearwalkers: Folk Traditions of the Upper Peninsula*. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1952; reprint, James P. Leary, editor. 3<sup>rd</sup> edition. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 2008.
- . "Dialect Stories of the Upper Peninsula: A New Form of Folk Literature," *Journal of American Folklore* 51 (1948): 113-150.
- . "Folk Traditions of the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 31 (1947): 48-65.
- Dunnigan, Brian L. *A Picturesque Situation: Mackinac before Photography, 1615-1860*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2008.
- Elleson, Elizabeth L. "The Literature of the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 30 (1946): 508-17.
- Fitzgerald, Linda Wirtanen. "From Factory to Folk Art: The Munising Woodenware Company," *Michigan History* 97:5 (September-October 2013): 32-36.
- Foerster, Vic. *Naked in the Stream*. Traverse City, Mich.: Arbutus Press, 2010.
- Frontiera, Deborah K. *Living on Sisu: The 1913 Union Copper Strike Tragedy*. [Place?] ABC's Press, 2009 [Juvenile]
- Fuller, Iola (Goodspeed McCoy). *The Loon Feather*. New York: Harcourt, Brace, 1940.
- Frimodig, Mac. *The Fanny Hooe Story . . . The Passing of a Legend*. Lawrence T. Fadner, editor. Copper Harbor, Mich.: Fort Wilkins Natural History Association, [ca.1976].
- Gage, Cully. *Old Bones and Northern Memories*. Au Train, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1991.
- . *Heads and Tales: A Third Northwoods Reader*. Au Train, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1982.
- . *Northwoods Reader: Tales of the Old Upper Peninsula*. Au Train, Mich.: Avery Color Studio, 1981.
- Gallagher, John. *Great Architecture of Michigan*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2008.
- Galligan, John. *The Wind Knot*. Madison, Wis.: Tyrus Books, 2011.
- Gibson, Arthur H. *Artists of Early Michigan: A Biographical Dictionary of Artists Native to or Active in Michigan, 1701-1900*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1975.
- Gidmark, Jill B., editor. *Encyclopedia of American Literature of the Sea and Great Lakes*. Westport, Conn.: Greenwood Press, 2001.
- Gould, Karen. "Movie Filmed on Island in September," *Mackinac Island Town Crier*, 6 October-7 December 2007.

- Hank, Leon E. *Proud Hunters Proud Yoopers: 50 Yooper Hunting Stories from Michigan's Wild Upper Peninsula*. Holt, Mich.: Big Buck Ranch, Inc., 2009.
- Hansen, Joan G. *Anatomy of 'Anatomy': The Making of a Movie*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Printing, Inc., 1997.
- Harrison, Jim. *Sundog*. New York: E.P. Dutton, 1980.
- . "Brown Dog," in *The Woman Lit by Fireflies*. New York: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1990.
- . "The Seven-Ounce Man," in *Julip* New York: Grove Press, 1994.
- . "Westward Ho," in *The Beast God Forgot to Invent*. New York: Atlantic Monthly Press, 2000.
- . *True North*. New York: Grove Press, 2004.
- . *Returning to Earth*. New York: Grove Press, 2007.
- . "Brown Dog Redux," in *The Farmer's Daughter*. New York: Grove Press, 2010.
- Hamilton, Steve. *A Cold Day in Paradise*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 1998.
- . *Misery Bay*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 2011.
- Hemingway, Ernest. "Big Two-Hearted River," in *In Our Time*. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1925; in *The First Forty-Nine Stories*. Oxford: Alden Press, 1946; also in several by Scribner's of *The First Forty Nine Stories*.
- . Rum-Running: Canuck Whiskey Pouring into the U.S.," *Toronto Star Weekly* 5 June 1920; Reprinted: *Dateline: Toronto; The Complete Toronto Star Dispatches, 1920-1924*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 2002: 54-56.
- Heywood, Joseph. *Force of Blood*. Lanham, Md.: Lyons Press, 2011.
- . *Shadow of the Wolf Tree*. Lanham, Md.: Lyons Press, 2010.
- . *Running Dark*. Landham, Md.: Lyons Press, 2005.
- . *Chasing a Blond Moon*. Lanham, Md.: Lyons Press, 2003.
- . *Blue Wolf in Green Fire*. Lanham, Md.: Lyons Press, 2002.
- . *Ice Hunter*. Lanham, Md.: Lyons Press, 2001.
- Hinkkanen, Tomi (producer). *Rockland The Opera: A Finnish-American Story*. 2012. (video)
- Hrvska, Robert R. *More Humorous Hunting Camp Stories, A U.P. Sequel*. Vol. 3. Saline, Mich.: McNaughton & Gunn, Inc., 2001.
- . *Humorous Stories from the U.P. Hunting Camps*. Saline, Mich.: McNaughton & Gunn, 1999.
- Hulbert, William Davenport. "The Naturalist and the Landlooker," in *White Pine Days on the Taquamenon*. Lansing: The Historical Society of Michigan 1949.
- James, Sheryl. *Michigan Legends: Folktales and Lore from the Great Lakes State*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 2013.
- Jamison, James K. "Newspapers of Keweenaw County," *Michigan History* 30 (1946): 73-75.
- Johnston, William. "Letters on the Fur Trade, 1833," J. Sharpless Fox, editor. *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 37 (1909-1910): 132-207.
- Joyaux, George J. "French Press in Michigan," *Michigan History* 37:2 (June 1953): 155-65.
- . "The French Press in Michigan: A Bibliography," *Michigan History* 36:3 (September 1952): 260-78.
- Kamuda, Alan R. *Hands Across Michigan: Tradition Bearers*. Detroit: Detroit Free Press, c1993.
- Kinzie, Mrs. John H. (Juliette Magill). *Wau-Bun, The Early Days in the Northwest*. New York: Derby & Jacksn, 1956; edited by Louise P. Kellogg. Menasha, Wisc.: George Banta Publishing Co.,

- 1930; Bicentennial edition, Portage, Wisc.: Wisconsin National Society of Colonial Dames of Wisconsin, 1975.
- Kirkham, Kathleen. "How I Became a Moving Picture Actress," *Cloverland Magazine* 1:2 (February 1916): 3, 19.
- Kisor, Henry. *Season's Revenge*. [Place?] Create Space, 2015.
- Knoblock, Curt G. *Above Below*. Northwood, Mass.: Plimpton Press, 1952. [Sketches of citizens of a U.P. village].
- Kolehmainen, John L. "Finnish Newspapers and Periodicals in Michigan," *Michigan History* 24:1 (Winter 1940): 119-28.
- Lankton, Larry. "American Themes, Keweenaw Stories," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007, pp. 9-26.
- Leary, James P. *Folksongs of Another America: Field Recordings from the Upper Midwest, 1937-1946*. Book, 5 CDs, DVD. Co-publication of University of Wisconsin Press and Dust-to-Digital record company, 2015.
- . "Foreign Words and Folksongs: Field Recordings from America's Upper Midwest," special issue, "From Word to Print--and Beyond," *Western Folklore* 72:3 (2013): pp. 294-315.
- . "Accordions and Working-Class Culture along Lake Superior's South Shore," in Helena Simonett, editor. *The Accordion in the Americas: Klezmer, Polka, Tango, Zydeco, and More!*. Urbana: University of Illinois Press (2012): pp. 136-55.
- . "Scandihoovian Space in America's Upper Midwest: Impersonating Ole and Lena in the Twenty-first Century," special issue "Nordic Spaces in North America," *American Studies in Scandinavia* 44:1 (2012): 6-32.
- . "'Ar du Svensk?' 'Norsk, Norsk.': Folk Humor and Cultural Difference in Scandinavian America," in *Swedes and Norwegians and Swedes in the United States: Friends & Neighbors*, editor. Philip J. Anderson and Dag Blanck. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society Press, 2012, pp. 67-84.
- . "Songcatchers in the Midwest," in *The Ballad Collectors of North America: How Gathering Folksongs Transformed Academic Thought and American Identity*, editor, Scott B. Spencer. Lanham, Md and London, UK: Scarecrow Press, 2011, pp. 83-101.
- . "Guest Editors Introduction," and co-editing, with Hilary Joy Virtanen, special issue on "Finnish-American Songs and Tunes from Mines, Lumber Camps, and Worker's Hall," *Journal of Finnish Studies* 14:1 (2010).
- . "'Yksi Suuri Union': Field Recordings of Finnish American IWW Songs," *Journal of Finnish Studies* 14:1 (2010): 6-17.
- . "The Discovery of Finnish American Folk Music," *Scandinavian Folklore*, a special issue of *Scandinavian Studies* 73:3 (2001): 475-92.
- . "Finnish Music in Superiorland," in *American Musical Traditions, Volume 4: European American Music*, editor. Jeff Todd Titon and Bob Carlin. NYC: Schirmer Reference, in collaboration with Smithsonian Folkways Recordings, 2001, pp. 117-21.
- . "Fieldwork Forgotten or Alan Lomax Goes North," *Midwestern Folklore* 27:2 (2001): 5-20.
- . "The Legacy of Viola Turpeinen," *Finnish Americana* 8 (1990: 6-11; reprinted in *The Best of*

- Finnish Americana*, ed. Michael Karni. New Brighton, Minnesota: Finnish-American Publications, 1994, pp. 84-92.
- . "Reading the 'Newspaper Dress': An Expose of Art Moilanen's Musical Traditions," in *Michigan Folklife Reader*, editor, C. Kurt Dewhurst and Yvonne Lockwood. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1988, pp. 205-23.
- . "Ethnic Country Music Along Superior's South Shore," *John Edwards Memorial Foundation Quarterly* 19:72 (Winter 1984): 219-230; reprinted in *Exploring Roots Music: Twenty Years of the JEMF Quarterly*, ed. Nolan Porterfield. Lanham, Md. and Oxford: Scarecrow Press, 2004, pp. 272-88.
- Lehmberg, Paul. *In the Strong Woods*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 1981.
- Longyear, John M. *Landlooker in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Marquette, Mich.: Marquette Historical Society, 1960.
- Lonski, Tina. *A Transplanted Yooper: Mostly Tru Stories of Michigan's U.P.* Saline, Mich.: McNaughton & Gunn, 2007.
- Lyon, Alanson Forman. "A Trip Up the Menominee River in 1854," Edited by Lewis Beeson. *Michigan History* 47 (1963): 301-11.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "History of Childs' Art Gallery," *Harlow's Wooden Man*. 14 (Spring 1978): 6-7.
- Majher, Patricia A. *Moviemaking at Mackinac*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 2008.
- Matonich, John. *Surveyin' Da Situation. The Life and Times of a Native Yooper from the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. [No Place]: Create Space Independent Publishing Platform, 2012.
- Matuscak, Melissa. "John Lautner: A Southern California Visionary with Northern Michigan Sensibilities," *Michigan History* 96:4 (July-August 2012): 32-38.
- McClinchey, Florence. *Joe Pete*. New York: Henry Holt & Company, 1929.
- McCommon, James. "George Shiras 3rd: Camera Hunter and Conservationist," *Michigan History* 98:6 (November-December 2014): 44-49.
- McKenney, Thomas L. *Sketches of a Tour to the Lakes of the Character and Customs of the Chippeway and the Indian Territories between the Years 1760 and 1776 and of the Incidents Connected with the Treaty of Fon-du-Lac*. . Baltimore, Md.: Fielding Lucas, June, 1827; reprinted, Barre, Mass.: Imprint Society, 1972.
- Mesich, James R. *And So It Is and So It Was*. [No place] iUniverse, 2010.
- Mitchell, Lynn M. "B.F. Childs: Early Marquette Photographer," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 27:1 (Summer 1991): 3-8.
- "Movie Making at Mackinac," *The New York Times*, 28 July 1946.
- Newman, Mark and Mark Heckman. *Sooper Yooper: Environmental Defender*. San Diego, Calif.: Thunder Bay Press, 2016.
- Niemisto, Paul. *Cornets and Pickaxes: Finnish Brass on the Iron Range*. Hancock, Mich.: Book Concern, 2013.
- North, Arthur T. "Engineers and Architects in Artistic Collaboration," *American Architect*, 15 December 1920: 783-87, 791.

- Oas, Mabel Winneta (Reid). "A History of Legitimate Drama in the Copper Country of Michigan from 1900 to 1910 with Special Study of the Calumet Theatre," M. A. thesis, Michigan State University, 1955.
- Olds, Bruce. *The Moments Lost: A Midwest Pilgrim's Progress*. New York: Farrar, Straus & Giroux, 2007. [novel- 1913 Copper Strike]
- Osborn, George A. "History of Press of Chippewa County," *Michigan History* 30 (1946): 80-85.
- Osborn, Chase S. and Stellanova. *Northwoods Sketches*. Lansing: The Historical Society of Michigan, 1949.
- . *Hiawatha with Its Original Legends*. Lancaster, Penn: Jacques Cattell Press, 1944.
- . *Schoolcraft-Longfellow-Hiawatha*. Lancaster, Penn.: Jaques Cattell Press, 1942.
- Palmer, Richard H. "Moral Re-Armament Drama: Right Wing Theatre in America," *Theatre Journal* 31:2 (May 1979):
- Parker, Robert Dale. *The Sound the Stars Make Rushing Through the Sky: The Writings of Jane Johnston Schoolcraft*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 2007.
- Parsons, Vivian LaJeunesse. *Not Without Honor*. New York: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1941.
- Pearson, Alice L. "The Upper Peninsula of Michigan in Literature," M. A. thesis, University of Colorado, 1939.
- . "The Upper Peninsula in Fictional Literature," *Michigan History* 24 (1940): 329-338.
- Penney, David, Ed. *Great Lakes Indian Art*. Detroit, Mich: Wayne State University Press and the Detroit Institute at Arts, 1989.
- Peterson, Joseph, Zacharias Thundyil and Stewart Kingsbury. *A Computerized Questionnaire for the Dialect Survey of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University, 1971.
- Prater, Cecil. *The Land of Indian Elik*. Naubinway, Mich.: Privately Published, 1976.
- Price, Robert. "Mary Hartwell Catherwood's Literary Record of the Great Lakes and French America," *Michigan History* 30:4 (October December 1946): 759-73.
- Rand, Johnathan. *Calumet Copper Creatures*. Indian River, Mich.: Audio Craft, 2011.
- Rankin, Carroll Watson. *Dandelion Cottage*. Marquette, Mich.: Marquette County Historical Society, 1977. [first published in 1904]
- Riecki, Ronald A., Ed. *Women Writing on Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2015.
- . *The Way North Collected Upper Peninsula New Works*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2013.
- . *U.P. A Novel*. Denver, Colo.: Ghost Road Press, 2008.
- "Reimund Holzhey, Bandit, Librarian, Photographer," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 27:3 (Summer 1991): 9-13.
- Russell, Frank. "Newspapers of Marquette County," *Michigan History* 30 (1946): 76-79.
- St. John, John R. *A True Description of the Lake Superior Country*. New York: William Graham, 1846; reprint, Grand Rapids, Mich.: Black Letter Press, 1976; Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1988.
- Seitz, Paul and Kathleen Masterson. *The Children of the Keweenaw: An American Opera*. Privately published, 2001.

- Shepard, Bill. *The Somewhere in Time Story*. La Grange Park, Ill.: Somewhere in Time Gallery, 2004.
- Shiel, Lisa A. *Forgotten Tales of Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing 2010.
- Shiras, George. *Hunting Wild Life with Camera and Flashlight*. 2 vols. Washington, D.C.: National Geographic Society, 1898.
- Simon, Donna Straight. *Copper Empire: A Novel about the Copper Country Labor Strike in 1913*. [No place] Create Space 2013.
- Smolens, John. *Cold*. New York: Crown Publishers, 2001.
- . *Wolf's Mouth*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2016.
- Sosins, Danielle. *The Long-Shining Waters*. Minneapolis, Minn.: Milkweed Editions, 2011.
- Splake, T. Kilgore. *the poet's room*. Alpharetta, Geo.: Shoe Music Press, 2014.
- Stonehouse, Frederick. *My Summer at the Lighthouse, A Boy's Journal*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 2003. [Illustrations by Susan Meyer; juvenile literature].
- . *Final Passage, True Shipwreck Adventures*. Gwinn, Mich: Avery Color Studios, 2002. [Illustrations by Susan Meyer; juvenile literature].
- Taylor, Charles Sprague. *Tahquamenon Country: A Look at its Past*. Ann Arbor: Historical Society of Michigan, 1991; East Lansing: Historical Society of Michigan/Michigan State University Press, 2008.
- Taylor, Jon. *Berry Picker's Blues: Poems of the Northwoods*. Jon Taylor: Privately Published, 2015.
- Thomas, Newton G. *The Long Winter Ends*. New York: Macmillan, 1941; reprinted, Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1998.
- Thompson, Howard. "Crowning Experience Opens at Warner: Film Was Produced by Moral Re-Armament Based on Life of Mary McLeod Bethune," *The New York Times*, 24 October 1960.
- Turner, Arthur W. "How a Library Came to Copper Country: A Saga of Miners and Capitalists," *Wilson Library Bulletin* 50 (April 1976): 608-12.
- Tichelaar, Tyler R. "Constance Fenimore Woolson, The Mathers and a Marquette Literary Mystery," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 52:3 (2016): [1-4].
- . *Marquette, Michigan: Explore the Queen City of the North – Its History, People and Places with Native Son*. Portsmouth, NH: Back Channel Press, 2013.
- . *Iron Pioneers*. [No Place] I Universe, 2006. [Triology; historical fiction]
- . *Queen City*. [No place] I Universe, 2006. [Triology; historical fiction]
- . *Superior*. Privately published, 2007. [Triology; historical fiction]
- Traver, Robert. *Danny and the Boys: Being Some Legends of Hungry Hollow*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1987. (reprint)
- . *Trout Madness*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 1960.
- . *Anatomy of a Fisherman*. Santa Barbara, Calif./Salt Lake City, Ut.: Peregrine Smith Inc., 1978.
- . *Anatomy of a Murder*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 1958.
- . *Small Town D.A.* New York: Little Brown, 1954.
- Truckey, Daniel. "'The Most Fertile Source' of American Folklore," *Michigan History* 98:2 (March-April 2014): 54-59. (Alan Lomax)

- Vargo, Joe. "Parade Led by Movie Star, Acts Historic Role between Rains." *Mackinac Island Town Crier*, 16-22 June 1979.
- Whittlesey, Charles W. *Two Months in the Copper Regions, 1845*. Editor, Zachary M. Bennett. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2009.
- "Will Bradley: Decorative Illustrator and Typographer," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 35:4 (Fall 1999): 3-7.
- Winter, Jeanette. *The Christmas Ship*. New York: Philomel, 1994. [Juvenile]
- Zerbel, Scott R. (producer). *An American Opera: The Children of Keweenaw*. Six Productions Video, 2001.

## LUMBERING

- Aiken, Scott. "State Now Regulates Recovery of Lake-Bottom Logs," *The Herald-Palladium* (St. Joseph-Benton Harbor, Mich.), 25 August 2000.
- Allen, Clifford, Ed. *Michigan Log Marks*. (Compiled by the Workers of the Writers Program of the Work Projects Administration in the State of Michigan). East Lansing, Michigan State College, 1941; reprinted by West Michigan Historical Reprints, 1974.
- American Lumberman: See "Northwestern Lumberman" below.
- Anderson, Julie. *I Married a Logger*. Au Train, Mich.: Avery, 1991.
- Anderson, William J. *From Seed to Floring: A History of IXL Flooring*. S.l.: s.n., 19--.
- Anguilim, John A., et al. *Tales and Trails of Tro-La-Oz-Kan*. Trout Lake, Mich.: The Trout Lake Women's Club, 1976.
- Armour, David A. *Historic Mill Creek*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac State Park, 1996.
- Barnes, Al. *Vinegar Pie and Other Tales of the Grand Traverse Region*. Traverse City, Mich.: Horizon Books, 1971.
- Bastian, Beverly E. and William E. Rutter. *Documentary, Oral Historical, and Phase III Archaeological Investigations at Elmwood Logging Camp (201058) Iron County, Michigan*. Jackson, Mich.: Gilbert/Commonwealth, 1987.
- Beck, Earl C. , Ed. *Songs of the Michigan Lumberjack from the Archive of Folk Song*. Recorded by Alan Lomax and Harry B. Welliver. Washington, D.C.: Library of Congress, 1960.
- . *Lore of the Lumber Camps*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1948.
- . *Songs of the Michigan Lumberjack*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1941.
- Bellaire, John I. "One Lumber Camp that John Barleycorn Didn't Rule," *Michigan History* 27:1 (Winter 1943): 51-57.
- . "Michigan's Lumberjacks," *Michigan History* 26 (1942): 173-187.
- Benchley, Elizabeth. "Nineteenth Century Logging along the Indian River in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Michigan Archaeologist* 43:2-3 (June-September 1997): 153-74.
- Bernhardt, Debra E. *We Knew Different: The Michigan Timber Workers of 1937*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1979.
- Bowman, James Cloyd. "Life in the Michigan Woods," *Michigan History* 21:3 (Summer-Autumn 1937): 267-83.

- . "Lumberjack Ballads," *Michigan History*. 20 (1936): 231-45.
- Branstner, Mark C. and Sean B. Dunham. "The Upper Great Lakes Lumber Industry: An Interdisciplinary Perspective," *Michigan Archaeologist* 43:2-3 (June-September 1997): 45-50.
- Brumwell, Jill Lowe. *Drummond Island: History, Folklore and Early People*. [No Place]: Blackbear Press, 2003.
- Burke, F. C. *Logs on the Menominee: The History of the Menominee River Boom Company*. Menasha, Wisc.: George Publishing Company, 1946.
- Chabot, Chris. *Tales of White Pine*. Ontonagon, Mich.: Ontonagon Herald, 1979.
- Conlin, Joseph R. "'Old Boy, Did You Get Enough Pie?' A Social History of Food in Logging Camps," *Journal of Forest History*. 23:4 (October 1979): 164-85.
- Corrigan, George A. *Calked Boots and Cant Hooks*. Park Falls, Wisc.: MacGregor Litho., 1976.
- Cox, Bruce K. *US Americans: The Gogebic Lumberjack Strike of 1937*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogebic Press, 2002.
- Cox, Thomas R. *The Lumberman's Frontier: Three Centuries of Land Use, Society of Change in America's Forests*. Corvallis: Oregon State University Press, 2010.
- Crane, Carol. *The Christmas Tree Ship*. Ann Arbor: Sleeping Bear Press, 2011. [juvenile]
- Crowe, William S. *Lumberjack: Inside an Era in the Manistique, Michigan Region*. Manistique, Mich.: Senger Publishing Company, 1952 and 1977; *Lumberjack: Inside an Era in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. 3<sup>rd</sup> edition. Lynn McGlothlin Emerick, and Ann McGlothlin Weller, editors. Skandia, Mich.: North Country Publishing, 2002.
- Danford, Ormond S. "The Social and Economic Effects of Lumbering on Michigan, 1835-1890," *Michigan History* 26:3 (Summer 1942): 346-64.
- Dickmann, Donald I. and Larry A. Leefers. *The Forests of Michigan*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2003.
- Dunham, Sean B. "Upper Great Lakes Lumber Camps: Assessing Significance," *Michigan Archaeologist* 45:2 (June 1999): 58-73.
- . "Bottles and Berms: Test Excavations at Four Pine Era Lumber Camps in Michigan's Upper Peninsula," *Michigan Archaeologist* 43:2-3 (June-September 1997): 127-52.
- Earle, Mary Margaret. "IXL: Forest Industry and Tourism," *Proceedings of the 22d Annual Meeting of the Forest History Association of Wisconsin*, 4 October, 1997.
- Engberg, George B. "Labor in the Lake States Lumber Industry, 1830-1930." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Minnesota, 1949.
- . "Who Were the Lumberjacks?" *Michigan History* 32 (1948), 238-246.
- Ferone, Jill Garrison, Troy J. Ferrone, and Mark A. Hill. "Logging Landscapes of the Late Nineteenth Century: A Case Study from Michigan's Western Upper Peninsula," *Michigan Archaeologist* 43: 2-3 (June-September 1997): 87-102.
- Fleming, William F. *America's Match King: Ohio Columbus Barber, 1841-1920*. Barberton, Ohio: Barberton Historical Society, 1981.
- Franzen, John G. "Northern Michigan Logging Camps: Culture and Worker Adaptation on the Industrial Frontier," *Historical Archaeology* 26:2 (1992): 74-98.
- Hanes, Dutch and Delbert Musgrave. *History of Columbus Township [Luce County]*. McMillan, Mich.: Columbus Township, [2000].

- Heilala, John J. "In an Upper Michigan Lumber Camp," *Michigan History* 36:1 (March 1952): 55-79.
- Henderson, Troy. "'Holing Up': The Origins, Evolution, Lifestyle and World of Shackers in the Upper Great Lakes," in Robert R. Archibald, editor. *Northern Border: History and Lore of Michigan's Upper Peninsula and Beyond*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press, 2014, pp. 126-48.
- . "Shanty-Boys, Lumberjacks, and Loggers: A Social and Cultural History of the Upper Great Lakes Woodswomen." Ph.D. dissertation, Loyola University, Chicago, 2009.
- Heilala, John J. "With the Big Wheels," *Michigan History* 38:3 (September 1954): 293-305.
- Holbrook, Stewart H. *Holy Old Mackinac: A Natural History of the American Lumberjack*. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1938.
- Hotchkiss, George W. *History of the Lumber and Forest Industry of the Northwest*. Chicago, Ill.: Goegre W Hotchkiss Company, 1898.
- Hulbert, William D. *White Pine Days on the Tahquamenon*. Lansing: Historical Society of Michigan, 1949.
- . "With the Tahquamenon Drive." *Outlook* 83:17 (23 August 1906): 697-705.
- . "On the Taqumenon." *Frank Leslie's Popular Monthly* 57:4 (February 1904): 21-29.
- Inches, H. C. *The Great Lakes Wooden Shipbuilding Era*. Vermilion, Ohio: The Great Lakes Historical Society, 1963.
- Jamison, James K. *This Ontonagon Country: The Story of an American Frontier*. Calumet, Mich.: Roy W. Drier, 1965.
- Karamanski, Theodore. *Schooner Passage: Sailing Ships and the Lake Michigan Frontier*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2001.
- . *Deep Woods Frontier: A History of Logging in Northern Michigan*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1989.
- . *Historic Resource Study: Logging Industry and Pioneer-Homesteading Cultural Resources on the Hiawatha National Forest, Michigan*. Chicago: Mid-American Research Center, 1984.
- . *A History of the McCormick Family's Use of White Deer Lake Camp, McCormick Experimental Forest, Baraga, Marquette Counties*. Ironwood, Mich.: USDA National Forest Service, Ottawa National Forest, [c1985].
- Kempton, Karen L. "Archaeological Investigations at Old Mill Creek: An Early 19<sup>th</sup> Century Residence at the Straits of Mackinac." M.A. thesis. University of South Florida, Tampa.
- Krog, Carl E. "Lumber Ports of Marinette-Menominee in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century," *Inland Seas* 28:4 (Winter 1972): 272-80.
- Lafayette, Kenneth D. *The Way of the Pine: Forest Industries of Marquette County during the White Pine Era, 1849-1912*. Marquette, Mich.: Privately Published, 1987, 2008.
- Longyear, John Munro. *Landlooker in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Marquette, Mich.: Marquette County Historical Society, 1960.
- Loomis, Bill. "Shanty Boys, River Hogs, and the Forest of Michigan," *Detroit News*, 8 April 2012.
- Manistique Centennial Official Souvenir Book, July 1-2-3-4, 1960*. Manistique, Mich.: N. impr, 1960.
- Manistique's Homecoming and July 4<sup>th</sup> Celebration, July 2-3-4, 1938*. Souvenir edition. Escanaba, Mich.: Escanaba Daily Press, 1938.

- Martin, Patrick E. *The Mill Creek Site and Pattern Recognition in Historical Archaeology*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 10. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1985.
- Massie, Larry B. *White Pine Whispers*. Allegan Forest, Mich.: Priscilla Press, 1998.
- Mattson, Minnie Ida., compiler. *The History of Luce County: "Past Years."* 2 vols. Newberry, Mich.: Luce County Historical Society, 1981.
- Maybee, Rolland H. "Michigan's White Pine Era, 1840-1900," *Michigan History* 43 (1959): 385-442.
- . *Michigan's White Pine Era, 1840-1900*. Lansing, Mich.: Michigan Historical Commission, 1960.
- MacCleery, Douglas W. *American Forests: A History of Resiliency and Recovery*. Revised edition. Durham, NC: Forest History Society, 2001.
- McBride, C.H. "From Lumber Camp to 22,000 Acre Resort," *American Resorts* 3:12 (December 1929): 12-18.
- Moiles, Victor and Charles M. Bump. "The Great Sawmill Heist," *Michigan History* (January-February 2001): 48-52.
- Natural Resources and Environmental Protection Act (Excerpt), Act 451 of 1994, Part 326, Great Lakes Submerged Logs Recovery.
- Nelligan, John E. *A White Pine Empire: The Life of a Lumberman*. (S.L.): North Star Press, 1969.
- Neuschel, Frederick H. *Lives and Legends of the Christmas Tree Ships*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 2007.
- 19<sup>th</sup> *Annual Report of the Bureau of Labor and Industrial Statistics* . . . Lansing, Mich.: Wynkoop Hallenbeck, Crawford Company, State Printers, 1902.
- Northwestern Lumberman* was first published in Chicago in 1873 and on January 1, 1899 it was renamed *American Lumberman*. The Peter White Public Library, Marquette, Michigan has issues from 1882 through 1916. Short article detail lumbering in the U.P.
- Orr, John H. "Jack". *Lumberjacks and Other Stories*. Manistique, Mich.: author publ., 1983.
- Parlin, John, et al. *Harvesting the Wilderness: The Tyoga Lumber Company and Onota Township*. Privately published, 2011.
- Paul, Helen Longyear. *Landlooker in the Upper Peninsula*. Marquette, Mich.: John M. Longyear Research Library, 1983.
- Pennington, Rochelle. *The Historic Christmas Tree Ships: A True Story of Faith, Hoper and Love*. Lomira, Wisc.: Pathways Press, 2004. [juvenile]
- . *The Christmas Tree Ship: The Story of Captain Santa*. [On-line]: Guest Cottage, 2002. [juvenile]
- Rector, William G. *Log Transportation in the Lakes States Lumber Industry*. Glendale, Calif.: Arthur H. Clark Company, 1953.
- Reimann, Lewis C. *Incredible Seney: The First Complete Story of Michigan's Fabulous Lumber Town*. Ann Arbor, Mich.: Northwoods Publisher, 1953.
- . *When Pine Was King*. Ann Arbor, Mich: Privately Printed, 1952; reprint, AuTrain, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1983.
- . *Between Iron and Pine: A Biography of a Pioneer Family and a Pioneer Town*. Ann Arbor: Privately Published, 1951.

- Rohe, Randall E. "Geographers and the Lake State Lumber Era: A Prospectus," *The Great Lakes Geographer* 1:1 (1994): 47-66.
- . "The Evolution of the Great Lakes Logging Camp, 1830-1930." *Journal of Forest History* 30:1 (January 1986): 17-28.
- Rood, Dave. "The Christmas Tree Ship," in Susan N. Pyle, editor. *A Most Superior Land, Life in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Lansing, Mich.: Two Peninsula Press, 1983.
- Rowell, Jr., George W. "Making 12 Million Feet of Lumber into 600,000 Boxes," *Cloverland Magazine* 1:5 (May 1916): 13. [Peninsular Box and Lumber Company]
- Sawyer, Alvah L. "The Forests of the Upper Peninsula and Their Place in History," *Michigan History* 3:3 (July 1919): 367-83.
- Sawyer, Carl J. *History of Lumbering in Delta County*. Escanaba, Mich.: (S.N.), 1949.
- Schneider, Keith. "Worry in Michigan as Forests Change Hands," *New York Times*, 16 January 2008.
- Spring, Ida M. "White Pine Portraits: Norwegian John Ryland," *Michigan History* 32:3 (September 1948): 295-300.
- . "White Pine Portraits: Con Culhane," *Michigan History* 31:4 (December 1947): 437-42.
- . "White Pine Portraits: Genial Dan McLeod," *Michigan History* 30:1 (January-March 1946): 59-72.
- . "White Pine Portraits: Big Dave Ranson," *Michigan History* 31:3 (September 1947): 314-21.
- Stencel, Craig. "Life at a Logging Camp: A Case Study of Goodman Lumber Company Camp E." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, 2000.
- Stephenson, Isaac. *Recollections of a Long Life, 1829-1915*. Chicago: R. R. Donnelly & Sons Company, 1915.
- Taylor, Sprague. *Tahquamenon Country: A Look at Its Past*. East Lansing/Lansing: Michigan State University Press/Historical of Michigan, 2008.
- Ward, Willis C. "Reminiscences of Michigan's Logging Days," *Michigan History* 20:3 (Autumn 1936): 301-12.
- Waring, Betty A. *Birch, Michigan*. Marquette, Mich.: Johnson's Printing, 1991.
- . *Yellow Dog Trails and Logging Trails to Big Bay, Michigan*. Marquette, Mich.: Lake Superior Press, 1986.
- Wells, Robert W. *Daylight in the Swamp*. Minocqua, Wisc.: NorthWood Press, 1978.
- Winter, Jeanette. *The Christmas Tree Ship*. New York: Philomel-Penguin Press, 1994. [juvenile]
- Works Progress Administration. *Michigan Log Marks, Their Function and Use During the Great Michigan Pine Harvest*. East Lansing, Mich.: Agricultural Experiment Station, 1941.
- Worth, Jean. "Hermansville: Echoes of a Hardwood Empire," *Michigan History* 65 (March-April 1981): 17-28.
- Ziegler, Susy Svatek. "The Past and Future of White Pine Forests in the Great Lakes Region," *Geographical Compass* 4:9 (September 2010): 1179-1202.

## MAPS, MAPPING AND SURVEYS

- Albert, Dennis A., Patrick J. Comer and Helen Enander. *Atlas of Early Michigan's Forests, Grasslands, and Wetlands: An Interpretation of the 1816-1856 General Land Office Surveys*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2008.
- Carroll, Francis M. "The Search for the Canadian-American Boundary along the Michigan Frontier, 1819-1827: The Boundary Commissions under Articles Six and Seven of the Treaty of Ghent," *Michigan Historical Review* 30:2 (Fall 2004): 77-104; reprint, David J. MacLeod. *Mapping in Michigan & the Great Lakes Region*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2007, pp. 123-44.
- Danzer, Gerald A. "Michigan: Cartographic Perspectives on the 'Great Lakes State'," *Michigan Historical Review* 31:1 (Spring 2005): 201-248; reprint, David J. MacLeod. *Mapping in Michigan & the Great Lakes Region*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2007, pp. 319-54.
- Dunbabin, J.P.D. "Motives for Mapping the Great Lakes: Upper Canada, 1782-1827," *Michigan Historical Review* 31:1 (Spring 2005): 1-44; reprint, David J. MacLeod. *Mapping in Michigan & the Great Lakes Region*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2007, pp. 91-122.
- Fitzgibbon, John. "Government Survey and Charting of Great Lakes," *Michigan History* 1:1 (1917): 55-71.
- Gilchrist, Marie E. "Isle Royale Survey," *Inland Seas* 24:3 (Fall 1968): 179-92.;24:4 (Winter 1968): 303-25; 25:1 (Spring 1969): 26-48.
- . "William Ives' Huron Mountain Survey, 1846," *Michigan History* 50:4 (December 1966): 323-40.
- Goetzmann, William H. and Glyndwr Williams. *The Atlas of North American Exploration: From the Vikings to the Race to the Pole*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1992.
- Karpinski, Louis C. "Michigan and the Great Lakes upon the Map, 1636-1802," *Michigan History* 29 (1945): 291-312.
- . "Manucrypt Maps of American European Archives," *Michigan History* 14:1 (Winter 1930): 5-14.
- Landon, Fred. "The Discovery of Superior Shoal," *Inland Seas* 15:1 (Spring 1959): 50-54.
- Larson, John W. *Essayons: A History of the Detroit District, U.S. Army Corps of Engineers*. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 1995.
- Larzelere, Claude S. "The Boundaries of Michigan," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1905): 1-27.
- Lewis, G. Malcolm. "First Nations Mapmaking in the Great Lakes Region in Intercultural Contexts: A Historical Review," *Michigan Historical Review* 30:2 (Fall 2004): 1-34; reprint, David J. MacLeod. *Mapping in Michigan & the Great Lakes Region*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2007, pp. 39-62.
- MacLeod, David J. *Mapping in Michigan & the Great Lakes Region*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2007.
- Mapping the French Empire in North America*. Chicago: The Newberry Library, 1991.
- Mapping the Great Lakes Region: Motive and Method*. Chicago: The Newberry Library, 1977.
- "Mapping of Lake Superior," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 37:2 (Spring 2001): 7-10.
- Morse, Eric W. *Fur Trade Routes of Canada: Then and Now*. Toronto: University of Toronto, 1979.
- . *Fur Trade Canoe Routes of Canada/Then and Now*. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1969.

- Patton, David K., Amy K. Lobben, and Bruce M.C. Pape. "Mapping Cities and Towns in the Late Nineteenth and Early Twentieth Centuries: A Look at Plat, Sanborn, and Panoramic Mapping Activities in Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 31:1 (Spring 2005): 93-122; reprint, David J. MacLeod. *Mapping in Michigan & the Great Lakes Region*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2007, pp. 241-62.
- Pedley, Mary Sponberg. "Louis Charles Karpinski and the Cartography of the Great Lakes," in ---. "Louis Charles Karpinski and the Cartography of the Great Lakes," *Michigan Historical Review* 31:1 (Spring 2005): 167-200; reprint, David J. MacLeod. *Mapping in Michigan & the Great Lakes Region*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2007, pp. 13-38.
- Peters, Kathy. "The Burt Inventions," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 23:2 (Spring 1987): 7-10.  
"Sanborn Maps," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 26:4 (Fall 1990): 10-12.
- Sawyer, Meredith P. "Michigan-Wisconsin Boundary Dispute," *Michigan History* 11:3 (July 1927): 381-86.
- Sommers, Lawrence M., Ed. *Atlas of Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1977.
- Tanner, Helen Hornbeck, Ed. *Atlas of Great Lakes Indian History*. Norman, Okla.: University of Oklahoma Press, 1987.
- Woodford, Arthur M. *Charting the Inland Seas: A History of the U.S. Lake Survey*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 1991.
- Widder, Keith R. "The 1767 Maps of Robert Rogers and Jonathan Carver: A Proposal for the Establishment of the Colony of Michilimackinac," *Michigan Historical Review* 30:2 (Fall 2004): 35-76; reprint, David J. MacLeod. *Mapping in Michigan & the Great Lakes Region*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2007, pp. 63-90.
- . "Mapping the Great Lakes: The 1761 Balfour Expedition Maps," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 75:3 (May-June 1991): 24-31.

## MARITIME – (See TRANSPORTATION)

## MATERIAL CULTURE

- Alanen, Arnold R. "Vernacular Landscapes in Rural and Remote Areas," in *Preserving Cultural Landscapes in America*. A.R. Alanen and R.Z. Melnick, editors. Baltimore, Md.: The Johns Hopkins University Press, 2000.
- . "Back to the Land: Immigrants and Image Makers in the Lake Superior Region, 1865-1930," in *Landscape in America*. George F. Thompson, editor. Austin, Texas: University of Texas Press, 1995, pp. 150-180.
- , "Companies as Caretakers: Paternalism, Welfare Capitalism, and Immigrants in the Lake Superior Mining Region," in *A Century of European Migrations, 1830-1930*, by Rudolph J. Vecoli and Suzanne M. Sinke. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 1991.
- . "Landscape Architects, Model Industrial Villages, and Welfare Capitalism in Early Twentieth-Century America," in *Landscape and Architecture: Sharing Common Ground, Defining Turf*,

- Charting New Paths. Proceedings of the Annual Conference, Council of Educators in Landscape Architecture, 1987.* M. McAvin, editor. Providence, RI: Department of Landscape Architecture, Rhode Island School of Design, 1988, pp. 186-90.
- . "Physical Planning and Social Order on the Lake Superior Mining Frontier," in *The Frontier Landscape: Selected Proceedings of the IFLA Congress, 1981.* P.A. Miller and L. Diamond, editors. Vancouver, BC: International Federation of Landscape Architects and Landscape Architecture Program, University of British Columbia, 1982, pp. 120-27.
- . "The Planning of Company Communities in the Lake Superior Mining Region," *Journal of the American Planning Association* 45 (July 1979): 256-78.
- . "Documenting the Physical and Social Characteristics of Mining and Resource Based Settlements," *Association for Preservation Technology Bulletin* 11:4 (1979): 49-68.
- . "The Development and Planning of Resource-Based Communities in the Upper Midwest: A Summary," *Man-Environment Systems* 7 (November 1977): 356-59.
- Alanen, Arnold R. And Katie Franks, editors. *Remnants of Corporate Paternalism: Company Housing and Landscapes at Calumet, Michigan.* Omaha, Neb.: Midwest Field Area, National Park Service, 1997.
- Alanen, Arnold and Suzanne E. Raker. "From Phoenix to Pelkie: Finnish Farm Buildings in the Copper Country," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country.* Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007, 55-72.
- . "Saunas, Summer Kitchens, and Saloons: Finnish Buildings in Michigan's Copper Country," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country.* Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007.
- Alanen, Arnold R. and Lynn Bjorkman. "Manning, Warren H." United States Landscape Designer," in C. Shoemaker, editor. *Chicago Botanic Encyclopedia of Gardens: History and Design.* Vol. 2. Chicago: Fitzroy Dearborn Publishers, 2001, 847-48.
- . "Plats, Parks, Playgrounds, and Plants: Warren H. Manning's Landscape Designs for the Mining Districts of Michigan's Upper Peninsula," *IA: The Journal of the Society for Industrial Archeology* 24:1 (1998): 41-60.
- Alanen, Arnold R. and Robert Z. Melnick, Eds. *Preserving Cultural Landscapes in America.* Baltimore, Md.: The Johns Hopkins University Press, 2000.
- Andrews, Wayne. *Architecture in Michigan.* Revised and enlarged edition. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1982.
- Bennett, Shannon. "Where the Bosses Lived: Managerial Housing of Three Companies in Michigan's Copper Country." M.S. thesis. Houghton, Michigan Technological University, 2007.
- Blair, Julia. "Nothing but Woods to the World's End: Archaeology at an Industrial Frontier." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, 2001.
- Blanchette, Jean-François. "The Role of Artifacts in the Study of Foodways in New France, 1720-1760: Two Case Studies Based on the Analysis of Ceramic Artifacts." Ph.D. dissertation, Brown University, 1979.

- Bleck, Christine. "A Clean Sweep," *Michigan History* 98:1 (January-February 2014): 26-29.  
[Stephenson, Michigan]
- Bollen, Jennifer. "Quincy Mills and Dredge Historic Park Interpretive Plan." M.S. thesis. Michigan Technological University, Houghton, 1999.
- Boyum, Burton H. "National Ski Hall of Fame," *Michigan History* 37:3 (September 1953): 304-06.
- Brewer, A. Dewitt. "The William Beaumont Memorial," *Inside Michigan* 4 (July 1954): 31-32.
- Clark, E.M. "Restoration of Old Fort Holmes on Mackinac Island," *Michigan History* 20:2 (Spring-Summer 1936): 301-12.
- Condren, T.L. "Shaft House of Imposing Architecture at the Ishpeming (Michigan) Mine of the Cleveland Cliffs Iron Company," *Journal of the Western Society of Engineers* 26 (1921): 22-32.
- Cox, Bruce K. *Catalog of Numismatica of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, [no date].
- . *Bottlers and Bottles of the Gogebic Range*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 1996.
- Dunnigan, Brian Leigh. *The Necessity of Regularity in Quartering Soliders: The Organization, Material Culture and Quartering of the British Soldier at Michilimackinac*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Historic Parks, 1999.
- Dustin, Fred. "Some Pioneers of Michigan's Archaeology," *Michigan History* 20:2 (Spring-Summer 1936): 213-20.
- Eckert, Kathryn Bishop. *The Sandstone Architecture of the Lake Superior Region*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2000.
- . *Buildings of Michigan*. New York and Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1993.
- . "The Sandstone Architecture of the Lake Superior Region." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, Lansing, Michigan, 1982.
- . "Preservation and the 19<sup>th</sup> Century Commercial District," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 10:2 (1974): 2-11.
- . *Calumet Downtown Historic District*, National Register of Historic Places Nomination Form, Lansing, Mich.: Michigan State Historic Preservation Office, Bureau of History, 1973.
- . *Calumet Fire Station*. Washington, D.C.: National Register of Historic Places Nomination Form, 1973.
- . *Calumet and Hecla Industrial District, Washington, D.C.*: National Register of Historic Places Nomination Form, 1973.
- Eckert, Kathryn and Sadayoshi Omoto. *An Architectural Survey of the Western Upper Peninsula*. Lansing/East Lansing: Michigan History Division of the Michigan Department of State and Michigan State University, 1976.
- Eddington, Bryan. "A Fine Table," *Beaver (Canada)* 73:6 (1993-1994): 37-44. [Food at Fort William]
- Evans, Lynn L.M. *Keys to the Past: Archaeological Treasures of Mackinac*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 2003.
- Fisher, Nancy. "Quincy Mining Company Housing. 1840s-1920s." M.S. thesis. Michigan Technological University, Houghton, 1997.

- Folkes, Patrick and Nancy Penny. *Cassocks, Doublets, and Deerskins: Religious and Secular Costume on the Mission Frontier of New France in the First Half of the 17<sup>th</sup> Century*. Midland, Ont.: Friends of Sainte-Marie, 1988.
- Friggens, Thomas G. "Vernacular Heating: The Two-Room, One-Stove Installation at Fort Wilkins," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 19:4 (Winter 1983-1984): 22-25.
- . "History Comes Alive at Fort Wilkins," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 15:3 (Fall 1979): 12-15, 20-24.
- Graham, Agnes. "St. Peter's Marquette, Founded 1853," *Our Sunday Visitor* 42:8 (30 August 1953). "Grand Hotel, Mackinac Island, Michigan," *Michigan Society of Architects Monthly Bulletin* 28 (August 1954): 25-39.
- Gringhuis, Dirk. *Indian Costume at Mackinac: 17<sup>th</sup> and 18<sup>th</sup> Century*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1972.
- Hanson, Erica L. "The Cultural Landscape and Social Composition of Ahmeek Location and Ahmeek Village, 1902-1932." M.S. thesis. Michigan Technological University, Houghton, 1998.
- Henderson, Troy. "'Holing Up': The Origins, Evolution, Lifestyle and World of Shackers in the Upper Great Lakes," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 126-149
- . "Shanty-Boys, Lumberjacks, and Loggers: A Social and Cultural History of the Upper Great Lakes Woodworkers." Ph.D. dissertation, Loyola University, Chicago, 2009.
- Hoagland, Alison K. *Mine Towns: Buildings for Workers in Michigan's Copper Country*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 2010.
- Hoefferie, Mary. "Vernacular Architecture Making Some thing Out of Nothing," *Upper Country* 1 (2013), PDF.
- Hyde, Charles K. *The Upper Peninsula of Michigan: An Inventory of Historic Engineering and Industrial Sites*. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 1978.
- James, Barry C. *Lighting the Way: A History of the Copper Harbor Lighthouse*. Copper Harbor, Mich.: Fort Wilkins Natural History Association, 2000.
- Jamieson, Scott A. "The Cathedral Dedicated to the Apostle, St. Peter," deposited in the Center Upper Peninsula and University Archives, Northern Michigan University, Marquette, Michigan, 1982.
- Johnson, Mary Moyars with Judy Forbes and Kathy Delaney. *Historic Colonial French Dress: A guide to Re-creating North American French Clothing*. Lafayette, Ind.: Ouabache Press, 1982.
- Kloss, Julie. "Defining an Historic Cultural Landscape: The Choate Branch Logging Landscape Ottawa National Forest, Michigan." M.S. thesis. Michigan Technological University, 2002.
- Longtine, Sonny. *Michigan's Upper Peninsula: Magnificent Mansions and Courtly Cottages*. Marquette, Mich.: Sunnyside Publications, 2015.
- Lorch, Emil. "The Architecture of the Indian Agency House," *Michigan History* 40:1 (March 1956): 56-61. [Sault Ste. Marie]
- . "The Beaumont House," *Michigan Society of Architects Monthly Bulletin* 28 (December 1954): 25-29.

- Madison, Michael. "History and Archaeology of the Pittsburgh and Boston Copper Harbor Mining Company and Blacksmith Shop." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, Houghton, 2002.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. and Ted Bays. "A Photo Essay of Frederick Baraga," *Upper Country 2* (2014), PDF.
- Majher, Patricia. "Justus Rathbone and His Knights of Pythias," *Michigan History* 98:1 (January-February 2-14): 21-25.
- Manning, Warren H. "Village and Homes for Working Men," *Western Architect* 16 (August 1919): 84-88.
- Marsden, Michael T. "The Blind. Shoot Shack as Sacred Place," *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 160-167.
- May, George S. *The Reconstruction of the Church of Ste. Anne de Michilimackinac*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1964.
- Mine Worker Housing in Calumet, Michigan: 1864-1950. Historic and Architectural Survey*. Calumet, Mich.: Keweenaw National Historical Park, 2000.
- Molloy, Larry. *Trammers and Tracks of the Quincy Mine: An Historical Tour of the Quincy Mining Company and the Quincy and Torch Lake Railroad*. Hubbell, Mich.: Great Lakes GeoScience, 2001.
- Monette, Clarence J. *The Calumet Theatre*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1979.
- Mustonen, Frank. "Historic Environment Preservation and Interpretation, With a Conceptual Application to the Keweenaw Area of Michigan." M.A. thesis, The University of Michigan, 1973.
- Nelson, Charles W. "The Calumet Theater: Music Hall or Opera House?" *Chronicle of the Historical Society of Michigan* 19:4 (Winter 1983-1984): 2-9.
- "New Stained Glass Windows Are Installed in Cathedral," *Mining Journal* (19 February 1938).
- Nordberg, Erik. "Company Houses along the Picket Line: A Photographic Essay on the Michigan Copper Strike of 1913," *Mining History Journal* 5 (1998): 63-75.
- Nordskog, Michael and Aaron Hautala. *The Opposite of Cold: The Northwoods Finnish Sauna Experience*. St. Paul: University of Minnesota Press, 2010.
- O'Rourke, Daniel. "Rock Kilns: A Case Study of Michigan's Charcoal Industry." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, Houghton, 1997.
- Paul, Carroll. "The Indian Agency House at Sault Ste. Marie," *Michigan History* 40:1 (March 1956): 51-55.
- . "The Exhibit in the Officers Quarters At Fort Wilkins," *Michigan History* 36:4 (December 1952): 415-19.
- Parus, Alexis A. "Fort Mackinac Museum Survey," *Michigan History* 39 (1955): 87-90.
- . "Upper Michigan Museums and Historic Site Survey," *Michigan History* 36:4 (December 1952): 408-14.
- Peterson, Eugene T. *Michilimackinac, Its History and Restoration*. Revised Edition. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1968.
- . *Clay Pipes: A Footnote to Mackinac's History*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1963.

- Poirier, Tod. "Photographing U.P. Waterfalls," *Upper Country* 3 (2015), PDF.
- Proctor, Dean W, "Continuity and Change in a Cultural Landscape: Preservation Planning and Design on the Gogebic Iron Range of Wisconsin and Michigan." M.A. thesis: University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1990.
- Rikoon, J. Sanford and Judith Austin, editors. *Interpreting Local Culture and History*. Boise, Ida./Moscow: University of Idaho Press, 1991.
- Schweitzer, Robert A. and Michael W.R. Davis. *America's Favorite Homes: Mail-Order Catalogues as a Guide to Popular Early 20<sup>th</sup> Century Houses*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1990.
- See, Scott. "Industrial Landmarks: Shaft-Rockhouses of the Keweenaw Copper Mines." M.S. thesis, Houghton, Michigan Technological University, 2006.
- Skowronek, Russell K. "Of Countermarks and Coins: The Earliest French Issues in the New World," *Michigan Archaeologist* 34:3 (September 1988): 43-50.
- Stevens, Deidre. "The Ca-Choo Club," [Sault] *Michigan History* 97:6 (November-December 2013): 41-45.
- Stofer, Paula. "An Examination of the Socio-Cultural Roles of Boardinghouses and the Boarding Experience on the Michigan Mining Frontier, 1840-1930." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1997.
- Timberlake, Richard H. "Private Production of Script-Money in the Isolated Community," *Journal of Money, Credit and Banking* 19 (November 1987): 437-47.
- Vago, David. "An Interpretive Plan for the Calumet and Hecla Mill Site." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, 2005.
- Van Lingen, Gary. "The Interpretation of Archaeological Remains at the Pittsburgh and Boston Copper Harbor Company's Second Campsite: Evaluating a Structural Component and Its Potential Uses and Contexts." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, 2003.
- Vendl, Karen and Mark Vendl. "The Mines and Mining Building of the World's Columbian Exposition, 1893: A Photographic Essay," *Mining History Journal* 8 (2001): 30-41.
- Waddock, Thomas A.E. "Pere Marquette," *Michigan History* 19:1 Winter 1935): 71-90. [Statue]
- Whittaker, Alfred H. "The Beaumont Memorial, Mackinac Island," *Detroit Historical Society Bulletin* 10 (May 1954): 5-8.
- Willson, Charles C. "A Lawyer's View of the Kensington Rune Stone," *Minnesota History Bulletin* 2 (1917): 13-19.
- Wilson, Lisa. "Riding the Resource Roller Coaster: A Comparison of Socioeconomic Well-Being in Two Midwestern Metal-Mining Communities." Ph. D. dissertation, University of Wisconsin – Madison, 2001.
- Yarbrough, Edward B. "Church Architecture in the Calumet-Laurium Settlement Area, Michigan: A Study of Ethno-Religious Forms, Regional Building Materials, Social History, and Preservation Issues." M.A. thesis, University of Oregon, 1996.
- Yates, C.H. "Recover Hull of First Steamship on Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 6 (Spring 1950): 47-48.

## MEDICAL HISTORY

- Beaumont, William. *Experiments and Observations on the Gastric Juice Physiology of Digestion*. Facism. Of the original edition of 1833 with a biographical essay, A Pioneer American Physiologist by Sir William Osler. New York: Dover Publications, 1959.
- Bourland, P.D. "The Medical Dept. of C&M," *Mining Congress Journal* 17 (October 1931): 555-57.
- Buley, R. Carlyle . "Pioneer Health and Medical Practices in the Old Northwest Prior to 1840," *Mississippi Valley Historical Review* 20 (1934): 497-520.
- Burr, C. B., editor and compiler. *Medical History of Michigan*. 2 vols. Minneapolis, Minn: University of Minnesota Press, 1930.
- Decker, William A. *Upper Peninsula Hospital: A History of the Newberry State Hospital*. Traverse City, Mich.: Arbutus Press, 2012.
- DeMark, Judith. "Tuberculosis Care in Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 42:4 (2006): 1, 4-5.
- Epstein, Samuel. *Dr. Beaumont and the Man with a Hole in His Stomach*. New York: Coward, McCann & Geoghegan, c1978. [Juvenile Literature].
- Fischer, A.F. "Medical Reminiscence," *Michigan History* (January-April 1923): 27-33.
- Francis A. Bell Memorial Hospital*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Bell Hospital, ca. 1954.
- Franklin, Dixie. *A Place Apart: The Bay Cliff Story*. Marquette, Mich.: Bay Cliff Health Camp, 1983.
- Horsman, Reginald. *Frontier Doctor: William Beaumont, America's First Great Medical Scientist*. Columbia: University of Missouri Press, 1996.
- Libby, E.M. "The Company Surgeon," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 15 (August 1910): 195-200.
- Mather, William G. "Some Observations on the Principle of Benefit Funds and Their Place in the Lake Superior Iron Mining Industry," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 5 (August 1898): 10-39.
- Moisio, Elmer W. "Finnish Immigrant Self-Care Health Practices," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 42:2 (2006): 1, 4-7.
- Monette, Clarence and G. Walton Smith, *Cor-Ago: A Lake Linden Medicine Company*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Published, 1974.
- Moss, Elizabeth. "Dr. Joseph P. Bertucci," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 10 (Spring 1974): 6-7.
- Moulton, William H. "Sanitation for Mine Locations." *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 18 (August 1913): 38-42.
- Myer, Jesse S. *Life and Letters of Dr. William Beaumont*. St. Louis, MO: C. V. Mosby Company, 1912.
- O'Dell, Richard F. "Influenza in Marquette, 1918-1919," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 18:2 (Spring 1982): 10-12.
- Peano, Shirley. "Hospitals of Marquette," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 8:2 (Spring 1972): 6-7.
- Raymond, R.W. "The Hygiene of Mines," *Amerian Institute of Mining Engineers Transactions* 8 (11879-80): 97-120.
- St. Luke's Hospital*. Marquette, Mich.: No publisher, 1956.

- Van Kosky, Bill. "Itinerant Quacks and Patent Medicine Hawkers," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 39:3 (Summer 2003): 3-9.
- Van Ripper, Paul. "Mine Doctor," *Harlow's Wooden Man*. 36:3 (Summer 2000): 8-9.
- Widder, Keith R. *Dr. William Beaumont: The Mackinac Years*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1975.

## MILITARY DEVELOPMENTS AND CIVIL WAR

- Brinks, Herbert. "The Effect of the Civil War in 1861 on Michigan Lumbering and Mining Industries," *Michigan History* 44 (1960): 101-28.
- "Calumet Light Guard and Houghton Light Infantry," in *Our Boys in the Spanish-American War . . . Company E, Third Regiment, Company G, Third Regiment, Michigan National Guard*. Houghton, Mich: Gazette, 1900.
- Chase, Lew Allen. "Fort Wilkins, Copper Harbor, Michigan," *Michigan History* 4 (1920): 608-611.
- Dunnigan, Brian Leigh. *A Picturesque Situation: Mackinac Before Photography. 1615-1860*. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 2008.
- . *Fort Holmes*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1984.
- . *King's Men at Mackinac: The British Garrisons, 1780-1796. Reports in Mackinac History and Archaeology*, Number 3, Mackinac Island, MI: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1973.
- Egan-Bruhy, Kathryn. "Floral Analysis: Fort Drummond (20CH50), An Early Nineteenth Century British Fort, Drummond Island, Michigan," Museum Archaeology Program, State Historical Society of Wisconsin, c.2009.
- Fisher, James. "Fort Wilkins," *Michigan History* 29:2 (April-June 1945): 155-65.
- Forster, John Harris. "War Times in the Copper Mines," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 18 (1891): 371-381.
- Fort Wilkins, Yesterday and Today*. Lansing: Michigan Historical Center, 2000.
- Friggens, Thomas. "'A Most Unpleasant Circumstance': Personality and Provocation at Fort Wilkins," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 86-125.
- . "Fort Wilkins: Frontier Post," *Michigan History* 61 (Fall 1977): 220-250.
- Gerin-Lajoie, Marie, translator and editor. *Fort Michilimackinac in 1749*. *Mackinac History* Vol. II, Leaflet No. 5 (1976).
- Gorto, John S., compiler. *Civil War Veterans Burials in Marquette County*. Tucson, Ariz.: Santa Cruz Valley Press, 2015.
- Gringhuis, Dirk. *In Grey-White and Blue: French Troops at Fort Michilimackinac, 1715-1760*. *Mackinac History* Leaflet No. 12 (1969).
- Hamel, Frederick C. "Michigan in the War of 1812," *Michigan History* 44 (1960): 257-291.
- Hamilton, T. M. *Firearms on the Frontier: Guns at Fort Michilimackinac, 1715-1781. Reports in Mackinac History and Archaeology*, Number 5. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1976.

- Houlding, J.A. *French Arms Drill of the 18<sup>th</sup> Century*. Alexandria Bay N.Y. and Bloomfield, Ont.: Museum Restoration Service, 1988.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Fort Buade" (p. 82), "Fort Michilimackinac" (p.p. 438-39). In *Colonial Wars of North America, 1512-1763. Military History of the United States*, Vol. 5. New York/London: Garland Press, 1996.
- . "Copper and Iron Money," *Preview* 5:6 (June 1985): 3-4, 22.
- . "Forts Once Guarded Early U. P. Outposts," *Campus Review* IV; 4-5 (October-November 1976): 11.
- . "Midwest Had Role in American Revolution," *Campus Review* IV (April-May 1976): 11.
- May, George. "John C. Pemberton: A Pennsylvania Confederate at Fort Mckinac." *Mackinac History* 1:11. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1968.
- . *War 1812 Mackinac Island*, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1962.
- Michigan Historical Commission, Archives. *Finding Aid for the Records of Michigan Department of the Grand Army of the Republic, 1861-1957*. Record Group 63-19. Lansing: [s.n.], 1966.
- Miller, Tami Jo. "K.I. Sawyer Air Force Base: A History." *Harlow's Wooden Man* 29:2 (Spring 1993): 3-7.
- Peterson, Eugene T. *France at Mackinac: A Pictorial Record of French Life and Culture, 1715-1760*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1968.
- Petosky, Paul. "USS *Munising* (PC-1228 'Gone Forever, but not Forgotten'," *Inland Seas* 58:2 (Summer 2002): 132-33.
- Porter, Phil. *The Eagle at Mackinac: The Establishment of United States Military and Civil Authority on Mackinac Island: 1796-1802*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1991.
- Reynolds, Terry. "'Destined to produce [a] . . . revolution,' Michigan's Iron Ore Industry in the Civil War," *Michigan Historical Review* 39:2 (Fall 2013): 21-49.
- Robinson, O. W. "Recollections of Civil War Conditions in the Copper Country," *Michigan History*. 3 (1919): 598-609.
- Roe, E.A. "The United States Steamer *Michigan* and the Lake Frontier during the War of the Rebellion," *United Service: A Monthly Review of Militart and Naval Affairs* 6 (December 1891): 544-51.
- Rupley, Richard. "The 27<sup>th</sup> Michigan Infantry: The Western Upper Peninsula in the Civil War," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007.
- Scanlan, Tom. "Calumet Air Force Station: A Brief History," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007, 153-65.
- Stonehouse, Frederick. *Combat Engineer, the History of the 107th Engineering Battalion, 1881-1981*. No Place: 107th Engineer Association, 1981.
- Towle, Edward L. "Matthew Fontaine Maury's 1845 Defense Plan for the Great Lakes Frontier," *Inland Seas* 22:4 (Winter 1966): 267-82.
- Widder, Keith R. "Justice at Mackinac: The Execution of Private James Brown," *Mackinac History* 2:2 Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1974.

- . *Reveille Till Taps; Soldier Life at Fort Mackinac, 1780-1895*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1972.
- Williams, Fred D. "Michigan Soldiers in the Civil War," *Michigan History* 44 (1960): 1-35.
- Willman, Charles. "Ontonagon County in the Civil War," *Michigan Heritage* 6 (Autumn 1964): 59-69.

## MINING

### *Copper Mining and Technology*

- A Brief Account of the Lake Superior Copper Country, by An Original Shareholder*. Boston: S.N. Dickinson & Co., 1845.
- Agassiz, George R., et al. "The Operations of the Calumet and Hecla Consolidated Copper Company," *The Mining Congress Journal* (October 1931), 468-565.
- Beck, John P. "Homegrown," *Michigan History* 79:5 (1995): 19-25.
- Benedict, C[entennial] Harry. *Lake Superior Milling Practice*. Houghton, Mich.: ?, 1955.
- . *Lake Superior Milling Practices; A Technical History of a Century of Copper Mining*. Houghton, Mich.: Michigan College of Mining and Technology Press, 1955.
- . *Lake Superior Milling Practice*. Houghton, Mich.: College of Mining and Technology Press, 1955.
- . *Red Metal: The Calumet and Hecla Story*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1952.
- . "Relcaming Quincy Tailings from Torch Lake," *Engineering and Mining Journal* 145 (April 1944): 74-78.
- . "Milling at the Calumet & Hecla Consolidated Copper Company," *Mining Congress Journal* 17 (October 1931): 519-27.
- . "Methods and Costs of Treatment at the Calumet and Hecla Reclamation Plant," *U.S. Bureau of Mines Information Circular 6357*. Washington, D.C., 1930.
- "The Birth of Another Boulder – The Ontonagon Replica," *Inside Michigan* (January 1957): 88.
- Blake, William P. "The Blake Stone- and Ore-Breaker: Its Invention, Forms and Modifications, and Its Importance in Engineering Industries," *American Institute of Mining Engineers Transactions* 33 (1902): 988-1031.
- . "The Mass Copper of the Lake Superior Mines, and the Method of Mining It," *American Institute of Mining Engineers Transactions* 4 (1875-76): 110-11.
- Blandy, John F. "Stamp Mills of Lake Superior," *American Institute of Mining Engineers Transactions* 2 (1874): 208-15.
- Broderick, T.M. and C.D. Hohl. "Geology and Exploration in the Michigan Copper District," *Mining Congress Journal* 17 (October 1931), 478-81, 486.
- Burt, Roger, Ed. *Cornish Mining: Essays on the Organisation of Cornish Mines and the Cornish Mining Economy*. Newton Abbot, U.K., 1969.
- Calumet and Hecla Mining Company. "To the Stockholders of Calumet and Hecla Mining Company" (December 1910).c

- Chaput, Donald. *Hubbell: A Copper Country Village*. 1969. Reprint. Lake Linden, Mich: Forster, 1986.
- . *The Cliff: America's First Great Copper Mine*. Kalamazoo, Mich.: Sequoia Press, 1971.
- Chase, Lew Allen. "Copper Mines," *Michigan History* 29 (1945): 475-88.
- . "Early Copper Mining in Michigan," *Michigan History* 29:1 (January-March 1945): 22-30.
- . "Early Days of Michigan Mining: Pioneering Land Sales and Surveys," *Michigan History* 29:2 (April-June 1945): 166-79.
- . "Calumet and Hecla Mine," James T. Adams, editor. *Dictionary of American History* vol. 1 New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1940, 176-77.
- . "Edwin James Hulbert, "Copper Hunter," *Michigan History* 16 (1932): 406-12.
- . "Edwin James Hulbert ," Allen Johnson and Dumas Malone, editors. *Dictionary of American Biography*. Vol. 9 New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1932, 360.
- Clarke, Robert E. "Notes from the Copper Region," *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 4 (March 1853): 433-48; (April 1853): 577-88.
- Clarke, Don H. *Early Mining and Smelting*. [No information]
- . *Isle Royale Mine*. No. 18 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1990.
- . *Baltic Mining Company*. No. 17 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1989.
- . *The Cliff Mine*. No. 16 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1976.
- . *Quincy Mining Company*. No. 15 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1987.
- . *Albany and Boston Mining Company*. No. 14 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1986.
- . *Franklin Mining Company*. No. 13 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1981.
- . *Mohawk Mining Company*. No. 12 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1978.
- . *Minesota Mining Company*. No. 11 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1978.
- . *Seneca Mining Company*. No. 10 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1976.
- . *Northwest Copper Mining Association*. No. 9 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1975.
- . *The Eagle Harbor Mining Company*. No. 8 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1975.
- . *Central Mining Company*. No. 7 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1975.
- . *Copper Falls Mining Company*. No. 6 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1974.
- . *Pittsburgh and Boston, Copper Harbor Mining Company*. No. 5 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1974.
- . *Lake Superior & Phoenix Mining Companies*. No. 4 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1974.
- . *Clark Mining Company*. No. 3 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1974.
- . *Star Copper Company*. No.. 2 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1973.
- . *The United States Mineral Agency*. No. 1 [No Place: Privately Printed], 1973.
- Coggin, Frederick G. "Notes on the Steam Stamp," *Engineering & Mining Journal* (20 March 1886); 210-11; (March 27): 232-34; and (April 3): 248-50.
- Collins, Glenville A. "Efficiency-Engineering Appied to Mining," *American Institute of Mining Engineers Transactions* 43 (1912): 649-62.
- Commissioner of Mineral Statistics, Michigan. *Annual Reports*. Lansing, Mich.:1880-1915.
- Conant, H.D. "The Historical Development of Smelting and Refinings Native Copper," *Mining Congress Journal* 17 (October 1931): 531-32.
- "Constructing \$70 Million Michigan Copper Mine," *Excavating Engineer* 48 (January 1954): 16-23.

- Coon, David S. "The Quincy Mine," *Michigan History* 24:1 (Winter 1940): 91-104.
- Cooper, James B. "Historical Sketch of Smelting and Refining Lake Copper," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 7 (March 1901): 44-49.
- Courter, Ellis W. *Michigan's Copper Country*. Lansing: Michigan Geological Survey Division, 1992.
- Crane, W.R. *Mining Methods and Practice in the Michigan Copper Mines*. U.S. Bureau of Mines Bulletin 306. Washington, D.C., 1929.
- . *Subsistence and Ground Movement in the Copper and Iron Mines of the Upper Peninsula, Michigan*. U.S. Bureau of Mines Bulletin 295. Washington, D.C., 1929.
- Dersch, Virginia J. "Copper Mining in Northern Michigan: A Social History," *Michigan History* 61 (1977): 291-322.
- De Sollar, T.C. "Rockhouse Practice of the Quincy Mining Company," *Lake Superior Mining Institute Proceedings* 13 (1912): 217-26.
- "Detroit and Lake Superior Copper Company Smelting Works," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 28 (1900), 647-651.
- Donald, Rhoda J. "The Osceola Mine and Location," *Michigan History* 17:2 (Spring 1933): 192-204.
- Douglass, Ruth. *Time by Moments Steals Away: The 1848 Journal of Ruth Douglass*. Robert L. Root, editor. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1998.
- Eaton, Lucien. "Reopening and Rehabilitating the Isle Royale Copper Mine," *Mining Congress Journal* 24 (October 1938): 39-43.
- Egleston, Thomas. "Copper Refining in the United States," *American Institute of Mining Engineers Transactions* 9 (1880-81): 678-730.
- . "Copper Mining on Lake Superior," *Transactions of the American Institute of Mining Engineers*. 6 (1879): 275-312.
- . "Copper Dressing in Lake Superior," *Metallurgical Review* 2 (May 1878): 227-36; (June): 285-300; and (July): 389-409.
- Eustis, William. "Experiments Made by the Assay-Master of the King of the Netherlands, at the Mint of Utrecht, on the Native Copper Existing in Huge Blocks on the South Side of Lake Superior," *American Monthly Magazine and Critical Review* 2 (1818): 366-67.
- Ewoldt, Harold B. "Mining and Milling at White Pine," *Mining Congress Journal* 41 (March 1955): 24-26.
- Fadner, Lawrence T. *Fort Wilkins, 1844*. New York: Vantage Press, 1966.
- Fay, Albert H., compiler. *Metal-Mine Accidents in the United States during the Calendar Year 1911*. U.S. Bureau of Mines Technical Paper 40. Washington, D.C., 1913.
- Finlay, J.R. "Value of Certain Michigan Copper Mining Stocks," *Collier's* 48 (25 November 1911): 30. *First Annual Review of the Copper Mining Industry of Lake Superior*. Marquette, Mich.: The Mining Journal Co., 1899.
- Fisher, James. "Historical Sketch of the Lake Superior Copper District." *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 27 (1929): 54-67.
- Fisher, Jane. "Michigan's Cornish People," *Michigan History* 29 (1945), 377-387.
- Forster, John Harris. "Early Settlement of the Copper Region of Lake Superior," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 7 (1884), 181-183.

- . "Life in the Copper Lines of Lake Superior," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 11 (1887): 175-85.
- . "Finance of Mining – Lake Superior Mines," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 13 (1888): 342-50.
- . "Lake Superior Copper Mining Industry," in Charles E. Wright. *First Annual Report of the Commissioner of Mineral Statics of the State of Michigan, for 1877-8 and Previous Years*. Marquette, Mich.: Mining Journal, 1879, pp. 125-92.
- "The Founding of Calumet & Hecla Mine, 1866-1916." *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* vol. 1921 (1916-1917): 71- 78.
- Foster, J.W. and J.D. Whitney. *Report on the Geology and Topography of a Portion of the Lake Superior Land District in the State of Michigan, Part 1, Copper Lands*. U.S. House, Ex. Doc. 69 (31<sup>st</sup> Cong., 1<sup>st</sup> sess.), 1850.
- Fox, George R. "Historic Mines of Isle Royale," *Inland Sea* 8 (1952): 234-41..
- Fuller, George N., Ed. *Geological Reports of Douglass Houghton, First State Geologist of Michigan, 1837-1845*, Lansing, 1928.
- Gardner, E.D., C.H. Jackson, and B.S. Butler. *Copper Mining in North America*. U.S. Bureau of Mines Bulletin 405. Washington, D.C., 1938.
- Gates, William. *Michigan Copper and Boston Dollars: An Economic History of the Michigan Copper Mining Industry*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1951; reprinted: New York: Russell & Russell, 1969.
- Goodwin, L. Hall. "Shaft-Rockhouse Practice in the Copper Country," *Engineering & Mining Journal* 99 (19 June 1915): 1061-6; (27 June 1915): 1107-10; (3 July 1915): 7-12; (10 July 1915): 53-57.
- Grand Marais Historical Society. *Grand Marais*. Chicago: Arcadia Publishing, 2009.
- Greene, T.L. "Secret of Declining Prices: Statistics of Quincy Mine," *Nation* 60 (2 May 1895): 337.
- Griffin, James E. "The Calumet Ancient Pit," *Michigan Archaeologist* 12:3 (September 1966): 130-33.
- Grunwald, Ross and Andy Anderson. "The Keweenaw: A Homestake Experience, 1973-1977," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007, 165-70.
- Guthrie, James L. "Great Lakes Copper – Still Missing," *NEARA Journal* 30:3-4 (1996): 57-70.
- Halsey, John R. "Miskwabik – Red Metal: Lake Superior Copper and the Indians of Eastern North America," *Michigan History* 67:5 (September-October 1983): 32-41.
- Henwood, William J. "On the Native Copper of Lake Superior," *Transactions of the Royal Society of Cornwall* 8:1 (1871): 385-489.
- . "The Duck Lake Site and Implications for Late Archaic Copper Procurement and Production in the Southern Lake Superior Basin," *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 31:2 (2006): 213-48.
- Hoagland, Alison K. *Mine Towns: Buildings for Workers in Michigan's Copper Country*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 2010.

- Hollingsworth, Sandra. *The Atlantic: Copper and Community South of Portage Lake*. Lake Linden, Mich.: John H. Forster Press, 1978.
- Hood, O.P. "Deep Hoisting in the Lake Superior District – Some of the Engines Used to Hoist from a Depth of Over 4,900 Feet," *Mines and Minerals* (July 1904): 614-17.
- Houghton, Jacob, Jr. *Reports of William A. Burt and Bela Hubbard, esps., on the Geography, Topography, and Geology of the U.S. Surveys of the Mineral Region of the South Shore of Lake Superior, for 1845*. Detroit: C. Wilcox, 1846.
- Houston, D. et al. *Copper Manual: Copper Mines, Copper Statistics, and a Summary of Information on Copper*. New York: Pratt, 1897.
- Hulbert, Edwin J. *Calumet Conglomerate, An Exploration and Discovery Made by Edwin J. Hulbert, 1854 to 1864*. Ontonagon: *The Ontonagon Miner*, 1893.
- Hybels, Robert J. "The Lake Superior Copper Fever, 1841-47," *Michigan History* 34:2 (June 1950): 97-119; 34:3 (September 1950): 224-44; 34:4 (December 1950): 309-26.
- Hyde, Charles K. *Copper for America: The United States Copper Industry from Colonial Times to the 1990s*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1998.
- . "Undercover and Underground: Labor Spies and Mine Management in the Early Twentieth Century," *Business History Review* 60 (Spring 1986): 1-27.
- . "From Subterranean Lotteries' to Orderly Investment: Michigan Copper and Eastern Dollars, 1841-1856," *Mid-America: An Historical Review* 66 (January 1984): 3-20.
- . "An Economic and Business History of the Quincy Mining Company," in HAER No, MI-2, an unpublished report for the National Park Service, Historic American Engineering Record, Washington, DC, 1978.
- Jackson, J.F. "Copper Mining in Upper Michigan – A Description of the Region, the Mines, and Some of the Methods and Machinery Used," *Mines and Minerals* (July 1903): 535-40.
- Jamison, James K. "The Copper Rush of the 50s," *Michigan History* 19:2 (Spring-1935): 371-90.
- . *Ontonagon Country*. Ontonagon: Ontonagon Herald Company, 1939.
- Johnson F., Jr. "The Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 64, 384 (December 1881 to May 1882): 892-93.
- Kaunonen, Gary and Aaron Goings. . *Community in Conflict: A Working-Class History of the Michigan Copper Strike and the Italian Hall Tragedy*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2013.
- Kaunonen, Gary. *Challenge Accepted: A Finnish Immigrant Response to Industrial America in Michigan's Copper Country*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2010.
- Keweenaw Miner: Calumet & Hecla Mining Company Semi-Centennial Edition, 1866-1916*. Calumet, Mich.: No publisher, 1916.
- Kibbie, W.P. "Calumet and Hecla Copper Mine," *Scientific American* 75 (September 19-26, 1896): 236, 252-53.
- Klingbeil, Dorothy J. "Copper Mining and Sandwich Kids of Painesdale." Unpublished graduate paper, Northern Michigan University, 1973.
- Krause, David J. *The Making of a Mining District: Keweenaw Native Copper, 1500-1870*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1992.
- Kromer, A.S., et al. "Unwatering the Oseola Lode," *Mining Engineering* 8 (Aril 1956): 375-81.

- Lane, A.C. "Formation of Lake Superior Copper," *Science* n.s. 25 (April 12, 1907): 589.
- Lankton, Larry. *Hollowed Ground: Copper Mining and Community Building on Lake Superior, 1840s-1990s*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2010.
- . *Beyond the Boundaries: Life and Landscape at the Lake Superior Copper Mines, 1840-1875*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1997.
- . *Keweenaw Copper: Mines, Mills, Smelters, and Communities*. 26<sup>th</sup> Annual Conference of the Society of Industrial Archaeology, Houghton, Mich.: Michigan Technological University, 1997.
- . *Cradle to Grave: Life, Work, and Death at the Lake Superior Copper Mines*. New York, NY: Oxford University Press, 1991.
- . "Life in the Mines," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 75:2 (March-April 1991): 12-23.
- . "The Machine under the Garden: Rock Drills Arrive at the Lake Superior Copper Mines, 1868-1883," *Technology and Culture* 24 (1983): 10-22.
- Lankton, Larry and Jack K. Martin. "Technological Advance: Organizational Structure, and Underground Fatalities in the Upper Michigan Copper Mines, 1860-1929," *Technology and Culture* 28 (January 1987): 42-66.
- Lankton, Larry and Charles Hyde. *Old Reliable: An Illustrated History of the Quincy Mining Company*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Assoc., 1982.
- Lawton, Charles de Witt. *A Review of Lake Superior Copper Mining and Sketch of the History and Operations of the Quincy Mining Company*. New York: J. & P.B. Myers Press, 1907.
- Leavitt, E.D. "The Superior," *American Society of Mechanical Engineers Transactions* 2 (1881): 106-21.
- Leitner, Jonathan. "The Political Economy of Raw Materials Transport from Internal Periphery to Core in the Early 20<sup>th</sup> Century US: The Calumet and Hecla Copper Company's Struggle for Market Access, 1922-39," *Journal of World-Systems Research* 10:2 (Summer 2004): 397-435.
- . "The 1869 Copper Tariff: The Politics and Geography of Postbellum U.S. Development in World-System Perspective," M.A. thesis, University of Wisconsin, Madison, 2000.
- . "Upper Michigan's Copper Country and the Political Ecology of Copper, 1840s-1930s." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1998.
- Leong, Y.S., et al. "Technology: Employment, and Output per Man in Copper Mining." Works Progress Administration Research Project Report E-12. Philadelphia, Penn., 1940.
- Leskinen, Christine and Lauri Leskinen. *Copper Country History: 3000 B.C.-1980, with Old Photos*. Park Falls, Wisc.: F.A. Weber & Sons, Inc., 1980.
- Leskinen, Lauri. "Michigan's Copper Mine Mystery," *Ford Times* (June 1955): 10-12.
- Lindley, Alfred B. "The Copper Tariff of 1869," *Michigan History* 35:1 (March 1951): 1-31.
- McElroy, G.E. "Natural Ventilation of Michigan Copper Mines," U.S. Bureau of Mines Technical Paper 516. Washington, D.C., 1932.
- McNair, F.W. "Deep Mining in the Lake Superior Copper District," *Science* n.s. 25 (January 26, 1907): 13-18; also in *Scientific American* 63 (27 January 1907): 259-67.

- MacNaughton, James. "History of the Calumet and Hecla since 1900," *Mining Congress Journal* 17 (October 1931): 474-77.
- McNear, Sarah. "Quincy Mining Company: Housing and Community Services, ca. 1860-1931." Historic American Engineering Record report, Library of Congress, 1978.
- Madson, Michael. "History and Archaeology of the Pittsburgh and Boston Copper Harbor Mining Company and Blacksmith Shop." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, 2002.
- Magnaghi, Russell M., editor and translator. *Selections of Voyage de Lac Supérieur by Louis-Edouard Rivot, 1854*. Marquette, Mich.: Belle Fontaine Press, 2003.
- Maltby, Lawrence J. "The Quest of Michigan's Ontonagon Boulder," *Chronicle of the Historical Society of Michigan* 18:3 (February 1982): 5-9.
- "The Manufacture of Power Drills for Mining, Excavating, Etc.," *Scientific American* 43 (25 December 1880): 399, 402.
- Martin, Patrick. "Mining on Minong: Copper Mining on Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 74 (June-July 1990): 19-25.
- Martin, Susan R. "Mining: Copper Mining in the Great Lakes (USA)," in *The Encyclopedia of the History of Science, Technology, and Medicine in Non-Western Cultures*. Helaine Selin, editor. The Netherlands: Kluwer Academic Publishers, 2008.
- . "Copper Quarries on Isle Royale, Michigan; Isle Royale National Park," In *Archaeology in America: An Encyclopedia*. Francis McManamon, editor. New York: Greenwood Publishing Group, 2008.
- . "Evidence for Indigenous Hard Rock Mining of Copper in Ancient North America," *Journal of the West* 43:1 (2004): 8-13.
- . "Ancient Copper Mining Facts, Fallacies, and Public Education," in *Proceedings from the 28<sup>th</sup> Annual Chacmool Conference, Archaeology into the New Millennium: Public or Perish*, edited by B. Cripps, R. Dickau, L. Hartery, M. Lobb, D. Meyer, L. Nichols, and T. Varney., pp. 239-43. Calgary, Alberta: Archaeology Association of the University of Calgary, 2003.
- . *Wonderful Power: The Story of Ancient Copper Working in the Lake Superior Basin*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1999.
- Martin, Patrick and Paul White. *The Archaeology of North American Mining*. Gainesville, FL: University Press of Florida, 2010.
- Martin, Susan. "Evidence for Indigenous Hard Rock Mining of Copper in Ancient North America," *Journal of the West* 43:1 (2004): 8-13.
- Martin, Susan and Caven Clark. "A Risky Business: Late Woodland Copper Mining on Lake Superior," in *The Cultural Landscape of Prehistoric Mines*, edited by Pete Topping and Mark Lynott. London: Oxbow Books and the David Brown Book Company, 2004, 110-22.
- Mason, Philip. "'Hang Fast with the Hands if the Feet go to the Devil,'" *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 75:3 (May-June 1991): 32-35. [Cliffs Mine]
- . "Yuletide at the Cliff Mine, 1862-1863," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 11 (Winter 1975): 6-8.
- Mauk, J.L. and R.G.V. Hancock. "Trace Element Geochemistry of Native Copper from the White Pine Mine, Michigan: Implications for Sourcing Artifacts," *Archaeometry* 40:1 (1998): 97-107.

- Moffett, S.E. "Romances of the World's Great Mines, Part III - Calumet and Hecla," *Cosmopolitan* 34 (April 1903), 679-84.
- Moore, Clarence. "Sheet-Copper from the Mounds Is Not Necessarily of European Origin," *American Anthropologist* 5:1 (1903): 27-49.
- Moore, Charles. "The Ontonagon Boulder in the National Museum at Washington," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 27 (1897): 260-66.
- . "The Ontonagon Copper Boulder in the U.S. National Museum," *Report of the U.S. National Museum, 1897*: 1012-30.
- . *The Ontonagon Copper Boulder*. Washington, D.C.: U. S. National Museum Report, 1895, pp. 1021-1030.
- Morton, Ron and Carl Gawboy. *Talking Rocks: Geology and 10,000 Years of Native American Tradition in the Lake Superior Region*. Minneapolis, Minn.: University of Minnesota Press, 2000.
- Munroe, H.S. "The Losses in Copper Dressing at Lake Superior," *American Institute of Mining Engineers Transactions* 8 (1879-80): 409-51.
- Murdoch, Angus. *Boom Cooper: The Story of the First U. S. Mining Boom*. Calumet, Mich.: R. W. Drier & L. G. Koepel, 1943.
- Nightman, C.E. and O.E. Kiessling. "Rock Drilling," Works Project Administration National Research Project Report No. E-11. Philadelphia, Penn.: 1940.
- Oikarinen, Peter. *Remembering: A Copper Country Portrait*. Privately published, 1975.
- "Onotnagon Boulder of Solid Copper," *Science* n.s. 36 (29 November 1912): 742-43.
- Orr, Rowland B. "Pre-Columbian Copper," *Annual Archaeological Report [Ontario] 1912*: 46-54.
- Packard, R.L. "Pre-Columbian Copper-Mining in North America," *Smithsonian Report* (1892), 175-98. [Bibliography]
- "Partial Bibliography of the History of Mining on Lake Superior," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Institute* 2 (March 1894): 71-78.
- Paulding, Charles P. "Machinery of the Copper Mines of Michigan," *American Machinist* 20 (8 April 1897): 17-20.
- Paull, Jr., Frank. "The Civil War and U.P. Copper," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 18:4 (Fall 1982): 3-5.
- Payton, Philip. *The Cornish Overseas: A History of Cornwall's 'Great Emigration.'* Fowey, UK: Cornwall Editions, 1999 and 2005.
- Phillips, George B. "The Primitive Copper Industry of America," *American Anthropologist* 27:2 (1925): 284-89.
- Piggot, A. Snowden. "History of the Copper Region of Lake Superior," *The Mining and Statistical Magazine* 10:2 (1858): 124-42.
- Platt, Robert E. "South Range, Keweenaw Copper Country: A Mining Pattern of Land Occupancy," *Economic Geography* 8 (October 1932): 386-89.
- Pletka, Karyn. "Chemical Trace Element Analysis of Native Copper," *The Michigan Archaeologist* 37:4 (1991): 283-97.
- Pope, Graham. "Some Early Mining Days at Portage Lake," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 7 (1901): 17-31.

- Potter, Ocha and Samuel Richards. "Osceola Lode Operations," *Mining Congress Journal* 17 (October 1931): 487-90.
- Pumpelly, Raphael. *Report on the Mining Industries of the United States*. U.S. Bureau of the Census, 1880 census, vol. 15, pt. 2. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1886.
- Pyne, William H. "Quincy Mine: The Old Reliable," *Michigan History* 41:2 (June 1957): 219-42.
- Quimby, George I. and Albert C. Spaulding. *The Old Copper Culture and the Keweenaw Waterway*. Chicago: Field Museum of Natural History, 1963.
- Quincy Mine Hoist Association. *Quincy Mining Company Hancock, Michigan: Mine-Mill-Smelter Community*. Calumet, Mich.: The Copper Press, nd.
- Rakestraw, Lawrence. *Historic Mining on Isle Royale*. Houghton, Mich.: Isle Royale Natural History Association, 1965.
- Ramsey, R.H. "White Pine Copper," *Engineering and Mining Journal* 154 (January 1955): 72-87.
- Rapp, Jr., George, James Allert, Vanda Vitali, Zhichun Jing, and Eiler Henrickson. *Determining Sources of Artifact Copper: Source Characterization Using Trace Element Patterns*. Lanham, Md.: University Press of America, 2000.
- Rapp, Jr., George, Eiler Henrickson, Michael Miller, and Stanle Aschenbrenner. "Trace-Element Fingerprinting as a Guide to the Geographic Sources of Native Copper," *Journal of Metals* 32:1 (1980): 35-44.
- Rawlins, J.W. "Recollections of a Long Life," in Roy Drier, editor. *Copper Country Tales 1*. Calumet, Mich. Privately Published, 1968: 75-127.
- Raymond, R.W. "The Hygiene of Mines," *American Institute of Mining Engineers Transactions* 8 (1879-80); 97-120.
- Reeder, John T. "Evidences of Prehistoric Man on Lake Superior," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1905): 110-18.
- Rice, Claude T. "The Baltic Method of Mining," *Engineering and Mining Journal* 94 (1912), 843-847, 897-902, 947-951.
- . "Copper Mining at Lake Superior," *Engineering and Mining Journal* 94 (July 20 and 27, August 3, 10, 17, 24 and 31, 1912): 119-24, 171-75, 217-21, 267-70, 307-10, 365-68, 405-407.
- . "Labor Conditions at Calumet & Hecla," *Engineering and Mining Journal* 91 (23 December 1911): 1235-39.
- Rickard, Thomas A. *The Copper Mines of the United States*. New York: Engineering & Mining Journal, 1905.
- Rintala, Edsel K. *Douglass Houghton*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1954.
- Rivot, E. "Visit to the Lake Superior Region in 1854," *The Mining Magazine* 6 (1856), 28-37, 97-106, 207-212, 414-418.
- . *Voyage to Lake Superior*. Don H. Clarke, translator. Essexville, Mich.: Privately published, 1974.
- Robinson, Orrin W. *Early Days of the Lake Superior Copper Country*. Houghton, Mich.: Privately Published, 1938.
- . "Recollections of Civil War Conditions in the Copper Country," *Michigan History* 3 (October 1919): 598-609.
- Robson, Paul W. *Calumet and Hecla; Pioneer, Producer and Pacemaker*. New York: Newcomen Society in North America, 1966.

- Rowe, John. *The Hard-Rock Men: Cornish Immigrants and the North American Mining Frontier*. New York: Barnes & Noble, 1974.
- Rowse, A.L. (Alfred Leslie) *The Cousin Jacks: The Cornish in America*. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1969.
- Russell, Israel C. "The Surface Geology of Portions of Menominee, Dickinson and Iron Counties, Michigan," in *Report of the State Board of Geological Survey of Michigan for the Year 1906*. Lansing, Mich.: Wynkoop Hallenbeck Crawford Company, 1907.
- Rydholm, C. Fred. *Michigan Copper, The Untold Story: A History of Discovery*. Marquette, Mich.: Winter Cabin Books, 2006.
- Sabo, Randy. *Coppertown USA: A Copper Country Happening*. Calumet, Mich.: Coppertown USA Development Corp. 1974.
- "Scrap Recovery Campaign in Michigan Iron and Copper Country: A Model," *Mining and Metallurgy* 24 (July 1943): 317.
- Sharpless, F.F. "Ore Dressing on Lake Superior," *Lake Superior Mining Institute Proceedings* 2 (1894): 97-104.
- Smith, Alice E., Ed. "A Copper Prospector in 1846," *Michigan History* 33 (1949): 141-54.
- Soddy, Thomas P. and Allan Cameron. "Histing Equipment and Methods," *Mining Congress Journal* 17 (October 1931): 509-14.
- Spilsbury, E. Gybbon. "Rock-Drilling Machinery," *American Institute of Mining Engineers Transactions* 3 (1874-75): 144-50.
- Stead, Frank E. "The First Season's Work: A Summary of Dr. Douglass Houghton's 1837 Geological Survey of Michigan's Lower Peninsula," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:1 (Spring 1994), 97-112.
- Stelle, G. M. "Down in a Mine," *Michigan History* 40 (1956): 227-56.
- Stevens, Horace C. *The Copper Handbook: A Manual of the Copper Industry of the World*. Houghton, Mich.: [Unknown], 1911.
- Stofer, Paula. "An Examination of the Socio-Cultural Roles of Boardinghouses and the Boarding Experience on the Michigan Mining Frontier, 1840-1930." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1997.
- Swineford, Alfred P. *History and Review of the Copper, Iron, Silver, Slate and Other Mineral Interests of the South Shore of Lake Superior*. Marquette, Mich.: The Mining Journal, 1876.
- Reynolds, Terry R. "Mining What the Miners Left Behind," *Michigan History* 96:3 (May-June 2012): 16-20.
- Turner, Arthur W. *Strangers and Sojourners: A History of Michigan's Keweenaw Peninsula*. Detroit: Wayne State Press, 1994.
- . *Calumet Copper and People: History of a Michigan Mining Community*. Chicago: Privately published, 1974.
- Vivian, Arthur C. "Cutting Mass Copper," *Engineering & Mining Journal* 98 (7 November 1914): 825.
- Vivian, Harry. "Mining Methods Used on the Calumet Conglomerate Lode," *Mining Congress Journal* 17 (October 1931): 496-502, 508.

- Wallin, Helen. *Douglass Houghton: Michigan's First State Geologist, 1837-1845*. Lansing: Michigan Department of Natural Resources, 1970.
- Waters, Theodore. "Calumet and Hecla: The Deepest Copper Mine in the World," *Everybody's Magazine* 11 (September 1904): 336-47.
- Wax, Anthony S. "Calumet and Hecla Copper Mines: An Episode in the Economic Development of Michigan," *Michigan History* 16:1 (Winter 1932): 5-41.
- Western Upper Peninsula Planning and Development Regional Commission. *Michigan Copper Mining District Historical Resources Management Plan*. Houghton, Mich.: The Commission, 1990.
- Whitaker, J. Russell. "The Relation of Agriculture to Mining in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Journal of Geography*. 25:1 (January 1926): 21-30.
- "White Pine Uses New Methods and Equipment for Mine Development," *Mining World* 16 (April 1954): 34-38.
- Whittlesey, Charles W. *Two Months in the Copper Regions, 1845*. Editor, Zachary M. Bennett. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2009.
- . "Ancient Mining on the Shores of Lake Superior," *Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge* 13:155 (1863): 1-29.
- Williams, Mentor L. "Horace Greeley and Michigan Copper," *Michigan History* 34 (1950): 120-32.
- Wilson, Joseph. "The Influence of a Mining Failure: The Huron Mining Company and Early Experimentation in Milling Technologies," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007, pp. 27-44.
- . "The History and Archaeology of the Huron Copper Milling Complex Including a Brief Social History of Hurontown," M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, 2004.
- Winchell, Horace V. "Historical Sketch of the Discovery of Mineral Deposits in the Lake Superior Region." *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Institute* 2 (March 1894): 33-70.
- Wohlrab, S.H. "Shrinkage Stoping in Amygdaloid Lodes," *Mining Congress Journal* 17 (October 1931): 491-95.
- Woodbridge, Dwight E. "The Lake Superior Coppr Mines," *Engineering and Mining Journal*, (May 13, 1911): 957-58.
- Wright, J.N. "The Development of the Copper Industry of Northern Michigan," *Michigan Political Science Association* 3 (January 1899): 127-41.
- Yardborough, Edward T. "Quincy Mining Company Landscape in Keweenaw National Historical Park," *CRM: The Journal of Heritage Stewardship* 7 (1998): 9.
- Young, Otis E. "The American Copper Frontier, 1640-1893," *The Spectator: A Journal of Butte and Southwest Montana History* 1 (Summer 1984): 4-15.

### ***Gold and Silver Mines***

- Chase, Lew A. "Silver and Gold in Michigan," *Michigan History* 30:2 (April-June 1946): 255-62.
- Clarke, Donald H. *The Gold Mines of Michigan*. Calumet, Mich.: Privately Published, 1976.

- Cox, Bruce K. *Mines of the Pewabic Country of Michigan and Wisconsin*. Vol. 1 Gold and Silver; 4 vols. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogebic Press, 2007.
- Dwyer, Jim. *Lake Superior Gold: An Amateur's Guide to Prospecting in the Lake Superior Region*. St. Cloud, Minn.: North Star Press, 1992
- Fountain, Daniel R. "A Golden Opportunity," *Michigan History* 98:2 (March-April 2014): 43-49.
- . *Michigan Gold and Silver: Mining in the Upper Peninsula*. Duluth, Minn.: Lake Superior Port Cities, 2013.
- . *Michigan Gold Mining in the Upper Peninsula*. Duluth, Minn.: Lake Superior Port Cities, 1992.
- . "The Dead River Gold Range," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 22:4 (Fall 1986): 3-6.
- Hall, Christopher W "Exploration for Gold in the Central States," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 5 (1898): 49-60.
- Jamison, James K. *This Ontonagon Country: The Story of an American Frontier*. Calumet, Mich.: Roy W. Drier, 1965.
- Newett, George A. "A Michigan Gold Mine," *Michigan History* 9:1 (January 1927): 73-91.
- "Partial Bibliography of the History of Mining on Lake Superior." *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Institute* 2 (March 1894): 71-78.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Thar's Gold in Them Thar [Ishpeming Hills]." *Northern News-Review*. 81 (November 1979): 16.
- Smith, Truman. "Silver at the Copper Mines of Lake Superior," *Hunt's Merchants' Magazine and Commercial Review* 30:1 (1854): 132.
- Stevens, Horace J. "Historical Review of the Lake Superior Copper Mining Industry," in *First Annual Review of the Copper Mining Industry of Lake Superior* by James Russell and Albert Hornstein. Marquette, Mich.: Mining Journal, 1899, pp. 3-48.
- Stockton, John. *A Report of John Stockton, Superintendent of the Mineral Lands on Lake Superior, with Map etc*. Public Documents Printed by Order of the Senate of the United States, Second Session of the 28<sup>th</sup> Congress 11 (175), Washington, D.C., 1845.
- Swineford, Alfred P. *History and Review of the Copper, Iron, Silver, Slate and Other Mineral Interests of the South Shore of Lake Superior*. Marquette, Mich.: The Mining Journal, 1876.
- Townsend, J.B. "Large Mass of Native Copper," *American Journal of Science and Arts* 87:111 (1864): 431.
- Trevelyan, Amelia M. *Miskwabik, Metal of Ritual: Metallurgy in Precontact Eastern North America*. Lexington: University Press of Kentucky, 2004.
- Van Leer, Joe. "Boulder May Bring \$1 Million," *The Orlando Sentinel* [Orlando, Florida] 13 December 1998, K-1, K-4.
- Van Pelt, J.R. "Boston and Keweenaw – An Etching in Copper," in *Our Rock Riches*. Bulletin No. 1. Geological Survey, Michigan Department of Conservation, Lansing, 1964, pp. 11-27.
- Vernon, William W. New Archaeometallurgical Perspectives on the Old Copper Industry of North America," in *Archaeological Geology of North America*, edited by Norman P. Lasca and Jack Donahue. Centennial Special No. 4, Geological Society of America, Boulder, Colo., pp. 499-512.
- . "New Perspectives on the Archaeometallurgy of the Old Copper Industry," *MASCA Journal* 3:5 (1985): 154-63.

Winchell, Horace V. "Historical Sketch of the Discovery of Mineral Deposits in the Lake Superior Region," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Institute* 2 (March 1894): 33-70.

### ***Iron Mining and Technology***

- Alanen, Arnold R. "'Town without Equal'," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 78:6 (November-December 1994): 33-35. [Gwinn, Mich.]
- Anderson, Carl R. "Early History of the Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Company," Ph.D. dissertation, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, 1947.
- Argall, George O., Jr. "Eagle Mills Pellet Plant Opens New Era for Michigan Hematite," *Mining World* 18 (December 1956): 42-46.
- Bacon, Don H. "The Development of Lake Superior Iron Ore," *Transactions of the American Institute of Mining Engineers* 27 (1897): 341-44.
- Bernhardt, Marcia, Ed. *They Came to Iron County, Michigan*. Norway, Mich.: Curriculum Development Center, 1975.
- Betten, Neil. "Strike on the Mesabi-1907," *Minnesota History* 40 (Fall 1967): 340-47.
- Bollinger, Donna S. "The Iron Riches of Michigan's Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 62 (1978): 9-14.
- Bowlus, W. Bruce. *Iron Ore Transport on the Great Lakes: The Development of a Delivery System to Feed American Industry*. Jefferson, NC: McFarland & Company, 2010.
- . "Bold Experiments: The Evolution of the Great Lakes Ore Carrier," *Michigan Historical Review* 2:1 (Spring 1996): 1-18.
- . "'Changes of Vast Magnitude': The Development of an Iron Ore Delivery System on the Great Lakes during the Nineteenth Century." Ph.D. dissertation, Bowling Green State University, 1992.
- Boyum, Burton. "William Austin Burt," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 21:2 (Summer 1985): 18-19.
- . *The Saga of Iron Mining in Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Marquette, Mich.: John M. Longyear Research Library, 1983.
- . *The Mather Mine*. Marquette, Mich.: Marquette County Historical Museum, 1979.
- Brinks, Herbert J. "The Era of Pig Iron in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Inland Seas* 25:3 (Fall 1969): 225-34.
- Brotherton, R.A. "Discovery of Iron Ore: Negaunee Centennial (1844-1944)," *Michigan History* 28:2 (April-June 1944): 199-213.
- . "The Jackson Mine and Negaunee, Michigan," *Inland Seas* 2:4 (October 1946): 240-56.
- . "Story of Philo Everett's Trip from Jackson, Michigan to Marquette in 1845," *Inland Seas* 1:4 (October 1945): 23-36; 2:1 (January 1946): 45-48.
- Burke, John A. "Barrels to Buckets, Buckets to Belts," *Inland Seas* 31 (1975): 266-277.
- Burt, John S. "'Boys look around and see what you can find?'" *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 78:6 (November-December 1994): 10-15. [William A. Burt's survey]
- . *They Left Their Mark: William Austin Burt and His Sons, Surveyors of the Public Domain*. Rancho Cordova, Calif.: Landmark Enterprises, 1985.

- Carp River Forge: A Report*. Lansing: Michigan History Division, ca. 1976.
- Chase, Lew Allen. "Marquette Iron Range," James T. Adams, editor. *Dictionary of American History* vol. 3 New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1940, 345.
- Clarke, Don H. *Guide to Michigan Iron Mines*. No Place: Privately Printed, 1992.
- Cobb, C. L. "Ho! Gogebic County," *Michigan History* 6 (1922): 328-45.
- Conibear, William. "Development of Safety in the Iron Mines of Michigan," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 29 (1936): 180-84.
- . "System of Safety Inspection of the Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Company," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 17 (1912): 94-111.
- Cowpland, C.C. "A Resume of the Early History of the Explosives Industry in Marquette County," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 29 (1935): 21-28.
- Cox, Bruce K. *The Gogebic Iron Range from Boom to Bust*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2007.
- . "Perfectly Safe" *The Pabst Mine Disaster of 1926*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2006.
- . *Oliver's Iron Men* (Books Two). Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2006.
- . *Pioneers of Wakefield, Michigan 1884-1900*. 3<sup>d</sup> edition. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2006.
- . *Iron Fever: How Two Irishmen and a Yankee Started the Gogebic Iron Range*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2005.
- . *Mines of the Pewabic Country of Michigan and Wisconsin*. Vol. 1 Gold and Silver; Vol. 2 Copper; Vol.3 Wisconsin Iron. Vol. 4 Michigan Iron. 4 vols. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2002-2007.
- . *Oliver's Iron Men*. 4 Books. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 200?
- . *Mining Fatalities of Gogebic County, Michigan, 1885-1963*. No place: Privately printed, 1988.
- . *Headframes and Mine Shafts of the Gogebic Range*. 3 vols. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2000.
- . *Mining Fatalities of Gogebic County, Michigan, 1885-1963*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 1988.
- Crowell, Leonora A. *Leonora A. Crowell Letters, 1882-1885*. Iron Mountain, Mich: Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1976.
- Crowell & Murray. *The Iron Ores of Lake Superior*. Cleveland, Oh.: Penton Publishing Co., 1911.
- Cummings, George P. "Reminiscences of the Early Days on the Marquette Range," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 14 (1909): 214-15.
- Cummings, William J. *Iron Mountain's Cornish Pumping Engine and the Mines It Dewatered*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Friends of the [Menominee Range Historical] Museum, 1984.
- Dawson, Virginia and Terry S. Reynolds. *Iron Will: A History of the Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Mining Company, 1846-2006*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2011.
- Dobson, Robert D. *It Was an Underground Iron Ore Mine: Ishpeming's Salisbury Mine*. Negaunee, Mich.: Dobson Publication, 1994, 2009.
- Earney, Fillmore C.F. *Researchers' Guide to Iron Ore*. Littleton, CO: Libraries Unlimited, 1974.
- . "New Ores for Old Furnaces: Pelletized Iron," *Annals of the Association of American Geographers* 59 (September 1969): 512-34.

- Elliott, S.R., J.E. Jopling, R.J. Cenneour, and E.L. Derby. "Mining methods of Marquette District, Michigan," *Transactions of the American Institute of Mining Engineers* 72 (1925): 122-38.
- Evans, Henry Oliver. *Iron Pioneer: Henry W. Oliver, 1840-1904*. New York: E.P. Dutton, 1942.
- Everett, Philo M. "Recollections of Early Explorations and Discovery of Iron Ore on Lake Superior," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection*. 11 (1887): 161-74.
- Fine, M.M. "The Benefication of Iron Ores," *Scientific American* (January 1968): 28-35.
- First Boston Corporation. *The Iron Ore Industry and the Cleveland Cliffs Iron Company*. New York: First Boston, 1955.
- Foster and Whitney. *Report on the Geology of the Lake Superior Land District, Part II, The Iron District, 1851*.
- Friggens, Thomas G. *No Tears in Heaven: The 1926 Barnes-Hecker Mine Disaster*. Lansing: Michigan Historical Center, 1998.
- F.S. Smithers & Co. *The Iron Ore Industry and the Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Company, the Hanna Mining Company, the M.A. Hanna Company*. New York: F.S. Smithers, 1960.
- Gandre, Donald A. "Recent Changes in the Flow Pattern of Iron Ore on the Great Lakes," *Inland Seas* 27:4 (Winter 1971): 247-59.
- Gold, Bela, William S. Pierce, Gerhard Rosegger, and Mark Perlman. *Technological Progress and Industrial Leadership: The Growth of the U.S. Steel Industry, 1900-1970*. Lexington, Mass.: Lexington Books, 1984.
- Goodman, Robert J. "The Future of Iron Mining on the Marquette Range, Marquette County, Michigan," *Papers of the Michigan Academy of Science, Arts, and Letters* 35 (1949): 189-95.
- . "Ishpeming, Michigan: A Functional Study of a Mining Community." Ph.D. dissertation, Northwestern University, 1948.
- Hakala, Donald R. "An Analysis of Postwar Development in the Upper Peninsula Iron Ore Mining Industry," Ph.D. dissertation, Indiana University, 1966.
- Harrison, W. Douglas, Peter F. Mson, and Fillmore C.F. Earney. "Iron Ore Pellets," *Annals of the Association of American Geographers* 61 (June 1971): 422-26.
- Harrison, H. Stuart. *The Cleveland Cliffs Iron Company*. New York: Newcomen Society in North America, 1974.
- Hatcher, Harlan. *A Century of Iron and Men*. Indianapolis, Ind.: The Bobbs-Merrill Company, 1950.
- Havighurst, Walter. *Vein of Iron: The Pickands Mather Story*. Cleveland: World Publishing Company, 1958.
- Head, Jeremiah and Archibald P. Head. "The Lake Superior Iron Mines: Their Influence upon the Production of Iron and Steel," *Cassier's Magazine* 16 (1899): 623-46.
- Hearing, John. "Early Methods of Transporting Iron Ore in the Lake Superior Region," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 29 (1935): 174-79.
- Heimonen, Henry S. "Low Grade Iron Ores in the Lake Superior Region," *Journal of Geography* 57 (1958): 130-135.
- "Hematite Is Mined in Michigan to Make Pellets for Steel Mills," *New York Times*, 24 February 1957, 1, 4.

- Higgins, Edwin. "Safety in the Mines of the Lake Superior Iron Ranges," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* vol. 18 (August 1913): 63-84.
- Hogan, William F. *Economic History of the Iron and Steel Industry of the United States*. 5 vols. Lexington, Mass.: Lexington Books, 1971.
- Holbrook, Stewart. *Iron Brew: A Century of American Ore and Steel*. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1939.
- Hubbell, A.H. "The Mather Mines: A New Show Place for the Iron Country," *Engineering and Mining Journal* 142 (October 1941): 43-46.
- Ingalls, E. S. *The Iron Mines of Menominee County, Michigan*. Menominee, Mich: (S.M.), 1871; reprinted: Iron Mountain: Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1972.
- Iron Mining and Agriculture*. Souvenir edition of the *Marquette Mining Journal*, March 1, 1913.
- "Iron Region of Lake Superior," *Mining Magazine*, July 1854, 103-104.
- Jenner, R.W. *Hardwood Distillation in Michigan: Background for Cliffs-Dow Chemical Company*. Marquette: Cliffs-Dow, n.d.
- Jopling, James E. "Personal Experiences of a Mining Engineer," *Michigan History* 11:2 (April 1927): 191-207.
- . "Charcoal Furnaces of Michigan," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 25 (1926): 249-51.
- . "A Brief History of the Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Company," *Michigan History* 5 (1921): 150-72.
- . "The Marquette Range – Its Discovery, Development and Resources," *Transactions of the American Institute of Mining Engineers* 27 (1897): 541-55.
- Kakela, Peter S. "Necessary Evil or Lucky Break?: The Shift to Taconite Pellets," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 78:6 (November-December 1994): 70-75.
- Kakela, Peter, Allen K. Montgomery, and William C. Patric. "Factors Influencing Mine Locations: An Iron Ore Example," *Land Economics* 58 (November 1982): 524-36.
- Kelly, Robert. "A Trip to Lake Superior," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 19 (1914): 309-23.
- Kennedy, James Harrison. "The Opening of the Lake Superior Iron Region," *Magazine of Western History* 2 (August 1885): 346-69.
- Kohn, Clyde F. and Raymond E. Specht. "The Mining of Taconite, Lake Superior Iron Mining District," *Geographical Review* 48 (October 1958): 528-39.
- LaFayette, Kenneth D. *Flaming Brands: Fifty Years of Iron Making in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan, 1848-1898*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press, 1977.
- "Lake Superior Iron Mines: Many Changes in Ownership under Consolidations," *Iron Trade Review* November 29, 1900, 14-15.
- "Landscaping on an Iron Range: The Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Co. Believes in the Utility . . .," *Explosives Engineer* 2 (August 1924): 271-76.
- Larson, Herbert F. *Be-wa-bic Country: The Story of the Menominee Iron Range in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. New York: Carlton Press, 1963.
- Lawton, Charles D. "The Cleveland Cliffs Iron Company and Its Mines," *Michigan Miner* (October 1, 1900): 9-13.

- Leisch, Matthew. "A Region of Hope, A Region of Despair: Print Media, Geographical Imagination, and the Gogebic Iron Range Mining Boom," *Historical Geography* 36 (2008): 182-207.
- . *Ironwood, Hurley, and the Gogebic Iron Range*. Chicago, Ill.: Arcadia Press, 2006.
- . "Early Days on the Gogebic Iron Range: Reputation, Riches, and Rowdiness, 1884-1890." M.S. thesis. University of Wisconsin-Madison, 2006.
- Loya, Timothy J. "William Gwinn Mather, the Man," *Inland Seas* 46 (1990): 117-33.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *Marquette Ore Dock No. 6, Historic American Engineering Record No., MI-45*. Washington, D.C.: Library of Congress, Historic American Engineering Record, 1990.
- . "Ford Motor Company's Iron Mines on the Marquette Range," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 16:3 (Fall 1980): 8-10.
- Mancke, Rochard B. "Iron Ore and Steel: A Case Study of the Economic Causes and Consequences of Vertical Integration," *Journal of Industrial Economics* 20 (1972): 220-29.
- Manners, Gerald. *The Changing World Market for Iron Ore, 1950-1980*. Baltimore, Md.: The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1971.
- Marquette Iron Co. *Prospectus for the Organizations of the Marquette Iron Co. of Lake Superior, Michigan*. New York: L.H. Biglow, 1864.
- Mason, Peter F. "Some Changes in Domestic Iron Mining as a Result of Pelletization," *Annals of the Association of American Geographers* 59 (September 1969): 535-51.
- . "Some Aspects of Change in the Iron Mining Industry of the United States as a Result of Pelletization." Ph.D. dissertation, University of California, Los Angeles, 1968.
- Martin, Patrick and Paul White. *The Archaeology of North American Mining*. Gainesville, Fla.: University Press of Florida, 2010.
- Mason, Philip. *Iron Ore Mining in Michigan Past and Present*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1958.
- Mather, William G. "Charcoal Iron Industry of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 9 (August 1903): 63-85.
- . "Some Observations on the Principle of Benefit Funds and Their Place in the Lake Superior Iron Mining Industry," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 5 (August 1898): 10-20.
- May, George S. and Victor F. Lemmer. "Thomas Edison's Experimental Work with Michigan Iron Ore," *Michigan History* 53:2 (Summer 1969): 109-30.
- Mennie, John S. "A New Change House at the Cliffs Shaft Mine," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 9 (1903): 121-26.
- Merk, George P. "From Surveyors to Scientists," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 78:6 (November-December 1994): 16-23.
- Merritt, D. H. "History of the Marquette Ore Docks," *Michigan History* 3 (1919): 424-30.
- . "History of Marquette Ore Docks," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 19 (1914): 305-308.
- McDonald, P.B. "Michigan Iron Ranges," *Scientific American Supplement* 76 (11 October 1913): 235.
- . "Lake Superior Mining Districts," *Engineering Magazine* 48 (December 1914): 330-37.
- Men of Steel*. Privately Printed, 1994.

- Michigan History Division. *Carp River Forge: A Report*. Lansing: Michigan Department of State, History Division, 1975.
- "Michigan Plays Leading Role in 'The Century of Iron and Men,'" *Michigan Tradesman* 68 (13 September 1950): 3.
- "The Morgan Furnace," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 40:3 (Summer 2004): 9-11.
- Moulton, William H. "Sanitation for Mine Locations," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 18 (1913): 38-42.
- . "The Sociological Side of the Mining Industry," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 14 (1909): 82-98.
- Mulligan, Jr., William H., Ed. *Historic Resources of the Iron Range in Marquette County, Michigan, 1844-1941*. Marquette, Mich.: Economic Development Corporation of the County of Marquette, 1991.
- Mussey, Henry R. *Combination in the Mining Industry: A Study of Concentration in Lake Superior Iron Ore Production*. New York: Columbia University Press, 1905.
- Neil, Robert M. "The Barnes-Hecker, 1926: Michigan's Worst Mine Disaster," *Mining History Journal* 15 (2008): 83-90.
- Newett, George A. "The Marquette Iron Ore Range," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 24 (August 1925): 209-34.
- . "The Early History of the Marquette Iron Ore Range," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 19 (1914): 297-304.
- Nurse, Walter R. *The Menominee Iron Range*. Milwaukee: Swaine & Tate Co. 1891; reprinted: Iron Mountain: Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1972.
- Nystrom, Eric. "Learning to See Visual Tools in American Mining Engineering, 1860-1920." Ph.D. dissertation, The Johns Hopkins University, 2007.
- Osborn, Chase S. *The Iron Hunter*. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1922, 1939; reprint, Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2002.
- Osborne, Richard J. *Celebrating 150 Years: Cleveland-Cliffs, Inc, 1847-1997*. Cleveland, Ohio: Custom Publishing Group, 1997.
- Palmer, Frank L. *Spies in Steel: An Expose of Industrial War*. Denver, Colo.: Labor, 1928.
- Parks, Roland D. "Timbering Practice in the Michigan Iron Mines," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Institute* 26 (1928): 153-72.
- . "Recent Developments in Methods of Mining in the Marquette Iron Range," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 26 (1928): 45-52.
- "Partial Bibliography of the History of Mining on Lake Superior." *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Institute* 2 (March 1894): 71-78.
- Pearson, Philip D. "Lake Superior Underground Iron Mines Gear for Future," *Mining Engineer* 14 (March 1962): 63-66.
- "Pioneer Furnace No. 2," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 9 (1903): 89-93.
- Platt, Robert S. "Field Study of Republic, Michigan: A Community in the Marquette Iron Range," *Scottish Geographical Magazine* 44 (1928): 193-204.
- Pumpelly, Raphael. *My Reminiscences*. New York: Henry Holt and Company, 1918.

- . *Report on the Mining Industries of the United States (Exclusive of the Precious Metals), with Special Investigations into the Iron Resources of the Republic*. 1880 Census. Vol. 15, pt. 2. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Bureau of Census, 1886.
- Rankin, Ernest H. "Marquette's Iron Ore Docks," *Inland Seas* 23 (1967): 231-37.
- . *A Brief History of the Marquette Iron Range, Marquette County, Michigan*. 2d edition. Marquette, Mich.: Marquette County Historical Society, 1966.
- Rankin, Ernest H. "Burt's Solar Compass," *Inland Seas* 18:3 (Fall 1962): 202-204.
- . "Marquette's Iron Ore Docks," *Inland Seas* 23:3 (Fall 1967): 231-37.
- . "The Mathers of Marquette and Cleveland, 1857," *Inland Seas* 24:3 (Fall 1968): 193-201.
- Reimann, Lewis C. *Between the Iron and the Pine*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1951. [About Iron River, MI].
- Reynolds, Terry. "Cleveland's Iron Ore Merchants and the Lake Superior Iron Ore Trade, 1855-1900," *Ohio History* 119 (2012): 30-60.
- . "'The Miners Dread to Use It': A Comparative Study of the Introduction of Nitroglycerin on the Lake Superior Copper and Iron Ranges, 1865-1880," *Mining History Journal* 18 (2011): 66-86.
- . "A Tale of Two Companies" The Cleveland Iron Mining Company and Iron Cliffs in the Late 19<sup>th</sup> Century," *Mining History Journal* 16 (2009): 10-28.
- . "Flirting with Vertical Integration: The Cleveland Iron Mining Company and Great Lakes Shipping, 1855-1880," *Inland Seas* 63:1 (Spring 2007): 22-35.
- . "'Quite an Experiment': A Mining Company Attempts to Promote Agriculture on Michigan's Upper Peninsula, 1895-1915," *Agricultural History* 80 (2006): 64-98.
- . "'We Were Satisfied with It': Corporate Paternalism on the Michigan Iron Ranges," *Michigan History* (November-December 1994): 24-32.
- Riddell, J. Murray. "State Ships 10,934,000 Tons of Iron Ore," *Michigan Manufacturer and Financial Record* 85 (May 1950): 74.
- Schallenberg, Richard H. "Evolution, Adaptation and Survival: The Very Slow Death of the American Charcoal Iron Industry," *Annals of Science* 32 (1975): 341-58.
- Schneider, Nancy A, "Breaking the Bottleneck," *Inland Seas* 55 (1999): 124-31.
- . "The Struggle of Establish Civilization on the Michigan Iron Range," *Inland Seas* 54 (1998): 24-31.
- . "The Iron Age Dawns on Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 53:4 (Winter 1997): 274-81.
- Sewell, Andrew J. "Cultural Continuity and Technological Change at the Carp River Iron Forge." M.S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, 1999.
- Sharon Iron Company. *The Sharon Iron Company, Sharon, Mercer Co., Pennsylvania, Connected with the Jackson Iron Mountain, Lake Superior*. New York: Baker, Godwin, 1852.
- Sirjamaki, John. "The People of the Mesabi Range," *Minnesota History* 27:3 (September 1946): 203-15.
- Skillings, Jr., David N. "Cleveland-Cliffs Dedicates Tilden Mine in Michigan," *Skillings' Mining Review* 23 August 1975: 10-14.

- Stakel, Charles J. *Memoirs of Charles J. Stakel: Cleveland-Cliffs Mining Engineer, Mine Superintendent and Mining Manager*. Marquette: Marquette County Historical Society, 1994.
- . "Detachable Bits at the Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Company's Cliffs Shaft on the Marquette Range," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 29 (1936): 197-213.
- Stanford, F.C. "Training of Workmen for Position of Higher Responsibility," *Transactions of the American Institute of Mining Engineers* 59 (1918): 612-18.
- . "The Electrification of the Mines of the Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Company," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 19 (1914): 189-222.
- Stiffler, Donna L. *The Iron Riches of Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Great Lakes Informant Series 3, No. 3. Lansing: Michigan History Division, ?.
- Stoek, H.H. "Marquette-Range Caving Methods," *Mines and Minerals* 30 (November 1909): 193-200.
- Stofer, Paula. "An Examination of the Socio-Cultural Roles of Boardinghouses and the Boarding Experience on the Michigan Mining Frontier, 1840-1930." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1997.
- Stone, Frank B. *Philo Marshall Everett: Father of Michigan's Iron Industry and Founder of the City of Marquette*. Baltimore, Md.: Gateway, 1997.
- Sundeen, Stanley W. "The Economic Role of Michigan Iron Ores," *Iron and Copper in Michigan Economy, 6<sup>th</sup> Annual Conference Michigan Natural Resources Council*, October 25, 1961, 19-25.
- Swineford, Alfred P. *History and Review of the Copper, Iron, Silver, Slate and Other Mineral Interests of the South Shore of Lake Superior*. Marquette, Mich.: The Mining Journal, 1876.
- Taylor, Carrol C. "The Gogebic Iron Ore Range." *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 25 (1926): 30-38.
- Twitty, Eric. *Blown to Bits in the Mine: A History of Mining and Explosives in the United States*. Ouay, Colo.: Western Reflections, 2001.
- Van Gelder, Arthur Pine and Hugo Schlatter. *History of the Explosive Industry in America*. 1927. Reprint, New York: Arno, 1972.
- Van Hise, C.R., et al. *The Marquette Iron-Bearing District of Michigan*. Washington, D. C.: Government Printing Office, 1897.
- Van Kosky, William. "Iron Money," *Michigan History* 9:2 (March-April 2006): 14-21.
- Wallace, William L. "Up the Grades on Ore Boats," *Inland Seas* 53:3 (Fall 1997), 178-192. [1930s]
- Warren, Kenneth. *The American Steel Industry, 1850-1970: A Geographical Interpretation*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1973.
- . *Bethlehem Steel: Builder and Arsenal of America*. Pittsburgh, Penna.: University of Pittsburgh Press, 2008.
- Waters, Albert L. "Thesis on the Modern Methods of Prospecting for Iron Ore in the Lake Superior Region." M.S. thesis, Michigan College of Mines, 1893.
- Whitaker, Joe Russell. *Negaunee, Michigan: An Urban Center Dominated by Iron Mining*. Chicago: University of Chicago Libraries, 1931.

- White, Peter Q. "A Mere Sketch of Iron Money in the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 10 (1905): 283-95.
- . "The First Fifty Years; The Cleveland Cliffs Iron Company Celebrates Its Semi-Centennial at Ishpeming," *Michigan Miner*, 1 August 1900, 12-18.
- . "A Brief Attempt at the History of the Mining Industry of Northern Michigan," *Publications of the Michigan Political Science Association* 3 (January 1899): 143-61.
- . "Iron Region of Lake Superior," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 8 (1885): 145-60.
- . "A Mere Sketch of Iron Money in the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 35 (1907): 283-94.
- Wilson, Anne E. "Michigan Iron Ore Mining Safety: Policies and Fatalities, 1880-1979." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 2001.
- Winchell, Alexander N. *Handbook of Mining in the Lake Superior Region*. Minneapolis, Minn.: Byron & Learned, 1920.
- Winchell, Horace V. "Historical Sketch of the Discovery of Mineral Deposits in the Lake Superior Region." *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Institute* 2 (March 1894): 33-70.
- Whitehead, Lewis Y. *Diary of Lewis Young Whitehead: Father of the Menominee Range, 1833-1908*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1976.
- Whitaker, J. Russell. "The Relation of Agriculture to Mining in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Journal of Geography* 25:1 (January 1926): 21-30.
- Wolff, J.F. "The Economics of Underground Mining," *Skillings' Mining Review* (April 6, 1946): 13-16.
- "Wonderful Iron Mines of Lake Superior: How the Ore Is Mined and Carried in Bulk," *Scientific American* 101 (11 December 1909): 430-31.
- Woodbridge, Dwight E. "Lake Superior Iron-Ore Mining Improved," *Engineering and Mining Journal*, 16 January 1926, 86-87.
- . "Lake Superior Iron-Bearing Ores," *Engineering Magazine* 30 (February 1906): 753-55.
- Yaworski, N., O.E. Kiessling, C.H. Baxter, Lucius Eaton, and E.W. Davis. *Technology, Employment, and Output Per Man in Iron Mining*. Philadelphia: Works Projects Administration, 1940.

### **Quarries**

- Crary, Rachel. "Ishpeming's Verde Antique Marble Quarries," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 19:3 (Summer 1983): 3-5.
- Monette, Clarence J. *The History of Jacobsville and Its Sandstone Quarries*. Lake Linden, Mich: W. H. Curin, 1976.

### **Uranium Exploration**

- Beutner, Louise B. "Woman Braves Upper Peninsula Wilds In Search for Uranium," *Inside Michigan* 2:4 (April 1952): 23-25.

## MISSIONARIES – 19th CENTURY

- Alderson, Jo Bartels and J. Michael Alderson. *The Man Mazzuchelli: Pioneer Priest*. Madison: Wisconsin House Ltd., 1974.
- Baraga, Frederic. *Frederic Baraga's Short History of the North American Indians*. Graham MacDonald, trans. Calgary: University of Calgary Press, 2004.
- . *A Dictionary of the Otchipwe Language*. Cincinnati, 1853; reprint, *Dictionary of the Ojibwe Language*. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society Press, 1992.
- . *The Diary of Bishop Frederic Baraga, First Bishop of Marquette, Michigan*. Editors, Regis M. Walling and N. Daniel Rupp. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1990.
- . *A Theoretical and Practical Grammar of the Otchipwe Language*. Detroit, Mich., 1850.
- . *Chippewa Indians as Recorded by Rev. Frederick Baraga in 1847*. New York: Studia Slovenica, 1976.
- Bingham, Abel. "Reminiscences of Reverend Abel Bingham," in *History of the Upper Peninsula Of Michigan*. Chicago: The Western Historical Company, 1883, pp. 222-35.
- "The Early Mission at Sault Ste. Marie," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 28 (1897-98): 520-24.
- Butler, James D. "Father Mazzuchelli," *Collections of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin* 14 (1898): 155-61.
- Cassidy, Michelle. "'The More Noise They Make': Odawa and Ojibwe Encounters with American Missionaries in Northern Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 38:2 (Fall 2012): 1-34.
- Ceglar, Charles A. *Baragiana Collection*. Hamilton, Ontario: Baragiana Publishing, 1991.
- Cleland, Charles E. *Rites of Conquest: The History and Culture of Michigan's Indians*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1992.
- Cumming, John. "A Puritan among the Chippewas," *Inland Seas* 51:3 (Fall 1967): 213-25.
- Day, Eri H. "Sketches of the Northwest," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 14 (1889): 205-56. [1845]
- DeLamarter, Louis. "Pioneer Michigan Missioners," *Michigan History* 24:2 (September 1940): 246-52.
- Doherty, Robert. "'We Don't Want to Hold Their Hands Over Our Heads': The Economic Strategies of the L'Anse Chippewas, 1830-1860," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:2 (Fall 1994): 47-70.
- Elliott, Richard R. "Chippewas and Ottawas: Father Baraga's Books in Their Language," *American Catholic Quarterly* 22 (1897): 18-46.
- . "Apostolate of Father Baraga among the Chippewas and Whites of Lake Superior," *American Catholic Quarterly Review* 21 (1896): 596-617.
- . "Father Baraga among the Ottawas," *American Catholic Quarterly Review* 21 (1896): 106-29.
- Elliott, Walter. "Bishop Baraga – The Apostle of the Chippewas," *Catholic World* 73 (1901): 78-87.
- Emanuel Lutheran Church, Skandia, Michigan, 1894-1994*. No place: Privately Printed, c.1994.

- Garraghan, Gilbert J. "Samuel Charles Mazzuchelli, Dominican of the Frontier," *Mid-America* 20 (October 1938): 253-62.
- Gregorich, Joseph. "Contributions of the Slovenes to the Chippewa and Ottawa Indian Missions," *Michigan History* 25 (1941): 168-87.
- . *The Apostle of the Chippewa: The Life Story of the Most Reverend Frederick Baraga, D.D.* Chicago: Bishop Baraga Association, 1932.
- Haas, Francis J. *Frederick Baraga: Adventurer for Jesus Christ.* Marquette, Mich.: Bishop Baraga Association, 1950.
- Harp, Maureen. "The Leopoldine Foundation, Slovene Missionaries and Catholic Rural Migration," *Mid-America* 75:1 (January 1993): 23-44.
- History of the Zeba Indian Mission, United Methodist Church: 150 Years in Mission.* Ahmeek, Mich.: Copper Island Graphics, c1982.
- Hulbert, Ann H. and Sophia H. Buchanan. "Sketches of the Life of Rev. Abel Bingham," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 2 (1878): 146-57.
- Jamison, James K. . *By Cross and Anchor: The Story of Fr. Baraga on Lake Superior.* Paterson, NJ: St. Anthony Guild Press, 1946.
- Jezernik, Maksimilijan. *Frederick Baraga: A Portrait of the First Bishop of Marquette: Based on the Archives of the Congregatio de Propaganda Fide.* New York: Studica Slovenica, 1968.
- Lambert, Bernard J. *Shepherd of the Wilderness: A Biography of Bishop Frederic Baraga.* Chicago: Franciscan Herald Press, 1974.
- . "Mission Priorities: Indians or Miners?" *Michigan History* 51 (1967): 322-34.
- Landon, Fred. "By Canoe to Lake Superior in 1838," *Inland Seas* 29:1 (Spring 1973): 33- 46. [Rev. James Evans]
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *A Chronology of the Native Americans of Michigan's Upper Peninsula, Prehistory to 1900.* Marquette: Northern Michigan University Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2009.
- Pietzel, Rev. John H. *Lights and Shades of Missionary Life: Containing Travels, Sketches, Incidents, and Missionary Efforts, during Nine Years Spent in the Region of Lake Superior.* Cincinnati, Ohio: Cranston and Stowe; New York: Hunt and Eaton, 1857.
- Porter, Jeremiah. "A Missionary in Early Sault Ste. Marie," Edited by Lewis Beeson and with an introduction by Charles H. Anderson. *Michigan History* 38:4 (December 1954): 321-70.
- Rezek, Antoine Iven. *History of the Diocese of Sault Ste. Marie and Marquette.* 2 vols. Chicago: M. A. Donohue & Company, 1906-1907.
- Seelye, Jr., James E. "Native Americans as Missionaries: The Example of Reverend Peter Marksman," *Inland Seas* 71:3 (Fall 2015): 239-52.
- . "'Come into the Habits of Civilized Life: Nineteenth Century Catholic and Protestant Missionaries in Upper Michigan.'" Ph.D. dissertation, University of Toledo, 2010.
- . "Bishop Baraga's Indians." M.A. thesis, University of Toledo, 2006.
- Seelye, Jr., James E. and Steven A. Littleton, editors. *Voices of the American Indian Experience.* 2 vols. Santa Barbara, Calif.: Greenwood, 2012.
- Verwyst. Chrysostom A. *Life and Labors of Rt. Rev. Frederic Baraga: First Bishop of Marquette.* Milwaukee, Wisc.: M.H. Wiltzius, 1900.

- Vogel, Virgil J. "The Missionary as Acculturation Agent," *Inland Seas* 51:3 (Fall 1967): 185-201.
- White, Janet. "William Montegue Ferry and the Protestant Mission on Mackinac Island,"  
*Michigan History* 32:4 (December 1948): 340-51.

## NATIONAL PARKS, LAKESHORES, AND FORESTS

### *Isle Royale National Park*

- Baldwin, Amalia Tholen. *Becoming Wilderness: Nature, History and the Making of Isle Royale National Park*. Houghton, Mich.: Isle Royale and Keweenaw Parks Association, 2011.
- Barr, Nevada. "Wolves, Moose, Researchers and Me," *National Parks* (Winter 2009): 24-25.
- Bastian, Tyler J. "Prehistoric Copper Mining in Isle Royale National Park, Michigan." M.A. thesis, University of Utah, Salt Lake City, 1963.
- Bigelow, Martha M. "Isle Royale National Park Movement: A Study in Frustrations," *Michigan History* 41:1 (March 1957): 35-44.
- Clark, Caven. "Haytown: A Nineteenth-Century Copper Mining Site on Isle Royale's North Shore," *Michigan Archaeologist* 44:2 (June 1998): 55-87.
- Cochrane, Timothy. *Minong, The Good Place: Ojibwe and Isle Royale*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2009.
- . "Commercial Fishermen and Isle Royale: A Folk Group's Unique Association with Place," in C. Kurt Dewhurst and Yvonne Lockwood, editors. *Michigan Folklife Reader*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1987, pp. 87-106.
- Du Fresne, Jim. *Isle Royale National Park: Foot Trails and Water Routes*. Seattle, Wash.: Mountaineer Books, 1984.
- Dustin, Fred. "An Archeological Reconnaissance of Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 41:1 (March 1957): 1-34.
- . "Isle Royale Place Names," *Michigan History* 30:4 (October-December 1946): 681-722.
- East, Ben. "Park to the North," *American Forests* 47 (June 1941): 32-40.
- . "Winter Sky Roads to Isle Royale," *National Geographic* (December 1931): 759-74.
- Eliot, John L. "Isle Royale, A North Woods Park Primeval," *National Geographic* (April 1985): 534-50.
- Ferguson, William P.F. "The Franklin Isle Royale Expedition," *Michigan History* 8:3 (July 1924): 450-68.
- Fox, George R. "Isle Royale Expedition," *Michigan History* 13:2 (April 1929): 308-23.
- Freedon, H. E. "The Story of Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 25 (1941): 331-53.
- Gale, Thomas and Kendra Gale. *Isle Royale: A Photographic History*. Houghton, Mich.: Isle Royale Natural History Association, 1995.
- Haight, Floyd L. "Isle Royale Our New National Park," *Michigan History* 30:4 (October-December 1946): 675-80.
- Huber, N. King. *Geologic Story of Isle Royale National Park*. Houghton, Mich.: Isle Royale Natural History Association, 1983.

- Le May, Konnie. "Our National Treasures," *Lake Superior Magazine* 38:2 (April-May 2016): 18-25.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "The Isle Royale Compact of 1844," *Inland Seas* 33 (Winter 1977): 287-92.
- Martin, Patrick. "Mining on Minong: Copper Mining on Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 74 (June-July 1990): 19-25.
- Mech, L. David. *The Wolves of Isle Royale*. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1966.
- Oikarinen, Pete. *Island Folk: The People of Isle Royale*. Houghton: Isle Royale Natural History Association, 1980.
- Pack, Arthur N. "Isle Royale National Park," *Nature Magazine* 26 (September 1935): 176+.
- Poirier, Jessica and Richard Taylor. *Isle Royale*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2007.
- Rakestraw, Lawrence. *Historic Mining on Isle Royale*. Houghton, Mich.: Isle Royale Natural History Association, 1965.
- Root, Donna L. "The Dedication of Isle Royale National Park," *Inland Seas* 2:4 (October 1946): 266-69.
- Shelton, Napier. *The Life of Isle Royale*. Washington, D.C.: National Park Service, 1975.
- Starbuck, James C. "Ben Franklin and Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 46:2 (June 1962): 157-66.
- Stoll, Jr., Albert. "Isle Royale: An Unspoiled and Little Known Wonderland of the North," *American Forests and Forest Life* 32 (August 1926): 457-59+.
- Scott, William P. "Reminiscences of Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 9:3 (July 1925): 398-414.
- Taylor, Richard E. *Isle Royale*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2007.

### ***Keweenaw National Historical Park***

- Fiala, Frank. *Keweenaw National Historical Park Superintendent's Annual Report Fiscal Year 2005*. Washington, DC: National Park Service, 2005.
- Keweenaw National Historical Park. "Government Performance and Results Act Strategic Plan for Keweenaw National Historical Park, Fiscal Years 2005-2008 (October 1, 2005-September 20, 2008)." Calumet, Mich., 2006.
- Keweenaw National Historical Park, Michigan: Draft General Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement*. Washington, D.C.: National Park Service, 1997.
- Lankton, Larry D. "Keweenaw National Historical Park: Historic Resource Study, National Park Service, 2002-2003."
- Lidfors, Kathleen. *Potential National Historic Landmark Eligibility of Historic Copper Mining Sites on the Keweenaw Peninsula, Michigan*, 1987.
- . *Quincy Mine Historic District, National Register Nomination, 1988*.
- Marquis, Amy Leinbach. "Fighting Gravity: Saving What Remains of Michigan's 19<sup>th</sup>-Century Copper Industry," *National Parks* (Winter 2009): 24.

### ***Mackinac National Park***

- Mason, Kathy S. "Gem of the Straits of Mackinac, 1875-1895," *Inland Seas* 49:4 (Winter 1993): 246-58. [National Park]

Widder, Keith R. *Mackinac National Park, 1875-1895. Reports in Mackinac History and Archaeology*. Number 4. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1975.

### ***National Forests***

Karamanski, Theodore J. *Historic Resource Study: Logging Industry and Pioneer-Homesteading Cultural Resources on the Hiawatha National Forest, Michigan*. Chicago: Mid-American Research Center, 1984.

Kloss, Julie. "Defining an Historic Cultural Landscape: The Choate Branch Logging Landscape Ottawa National Forest, Michigan." M.S. thesis. Michigan Technological University, 2002.

Rakestraw, Lawrence, Fred Stormer, and Christopher R. Eder. "A Second Yellowstone: William G. Mather and the Grand Island Game Preserve." *Journal of Forest History* (July 1977): 156-63.

Rivett, Suika. "New Deal for Recreation: Two CCC-built Sites in the Ottawa National Forest." M.S. thesis. Michigan Technological University, 2005.

### ***Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore***

Anderson, Olive M. *By the Shining Big-Sea Water: The Story of Pictured Rocks, 10,000 B.C. to 1966 A.D.* Munising, Mich.: Alger County Historical Society, 1989.

Farghar, Marcia. "Pictured Rocks: Backpacking on Lake Superior's Rugged Shoreline." *Explore* (July-August 1988): 26-28.

Foley, Dave. "Pictured Rocks Camping." *Michigan Out-of-Doors* (July 1979): 80-83.

Gilman, Chandler Robbins. *Life on the Lakes: Being Tales and Sketches Collected During a Trip to the Pictured Rocks of Lake Superior*. 2 vol. New York: George Dearborn, 1836.

Hubbard, Bela. *Lake Superior Journal: Bela Hubbard's Account of the 1840 Houghton Expedition*. Edited by Bernard C. Peters. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press, 1983.

Institute for Community Development. *The Proposed Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore, Michigan, 1985-1990*. East Lansing: Michigan State University, 1963.

Jones, Bruce A. *Archeological Inventory and Evaluative Testing in Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore, Michigan, 1985-1990*. Lincoln, Neb.: Midwest Archeological Center, 1993.

Jones, Steven, William Jensen, and William Robinson. *Final Report on Deer Research in Beaver Basin*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University, 1979.

Karamanski, Theodore J. *The Pictured Rocks: An Administrative History of Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore*. Washington, D.C.: National Park Service, Department of Interior, 1995.

Labedie, C. Patrick. *Submerged Cultural Resources Study: Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore*. Santa Fe, NM: Submerged Cultural Resources Unit, National Park Service, 1989.

- Loope, Walter. "Interrelationship of Fire History, Land Use History and Landscape Pattern within Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore, Michigan," *Canadian Field Naturalist* 104 (1990): 18-28.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore," *Preview* 5:4 (April 1985): 8, 13.
- Rawson, A. L. "The Pictured Rocks of Lake Superior," *Harper's Monthly Magazine* 34:204 (May 1867): 681-697.
- Robinson, William and Albert Spaulding. *A Report on Deer Populations in Beaver Basin, Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University, 1977.
- Stonehouse, Frederick and Daniel R. Fountain. *Dangerous Coast: Pictured Rocks Shipwrecks*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1997.
- . *Historic Resource Study of Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore, Michigan*. Milwaukee, Wisc.: Mark F. Pfaller Associates, 1981.
- Thompson, Howie, et al. *Draft General Management Plan, Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore, Michigan*. Denver, Colo.: Denver Service Center, National Park Service, 1981.

## NATIVE AMERICAN AND MÉTIS

- Adelman, Jeremy and Stephen Aroz. "From Borderlands to Borders: Empire, Nation-States, and the Peoples in Between in North American History," *American Historical Review* 104 (June 1999): 814-41.
- Allen, Robert S. "His Majesty's Indian Allies: Native Peoples, the British Crown and the War of 1812," *Michigan Historical Review* 14:2 (Fall 1988): 1-24.
- Anderton, John B. *A Cultural Resource Survey of Presque Isle Park, Marquette, Michigan*. Marquette: Privately Printed, 2008.
- . "The Geoarchaeological Context of Grand Island," *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 29:2 (2004): 113-32.
- . "Fire-Maintained Blueberry Patches in the Coastal Pine Forest of the Northern Great Lakes," *The Great Lakes Geographer* 6:1-2 (1999): 29-39.
- Annual Report of the Commissioner of Indian Affairs to the Secretary of Interior*. [Available on microform].
- "Apathy Perils Indian Stories [from Sugar Island]," *Detroit Free Press* 26 March 1939, p. 9.
- Armour, David A., Ed. *Attack at Michilimackinac, 1763*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1966.
- . "From Drummond Island: An Indian View of Michigan History," *Michigan History* 67:3 (May-June 1983): 17-22.
- The Art of the Great Lakes Indians: An Exhibition Organized by the Flint Institute of Art, March 25-July 1, 1973*. Flint, MI: Flint Institute of Arts, 1973.
- Baker, Brian Alan. "A Nation in Two States: The Annishnabeg in the United State and Canada, 1837-1991." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, 1996.

- Baraga, Frederic. *Short History of the North American Indians*. Edited by Graham MacDonald. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2004.
- Barton, Barb. "Wild Rice: A Return to the Past," *Michigan History* 100:5 (September-October 2016): 16-22.
- Bastian, Tyler J. "Prehistoric Copper Mining in Isle Royale National Park, Michigan." M.A. thesis, University of Utah, Salt Lake City, 1963.
- Bauman, Robert F. "The Ottawa Trading System," *Northwest Ohio Quarterly* 36 (Spring 1964): 36 (Summer 1964): 146-67.
- Beck, David R.M. "Return to Namä'o Uskiwämit: The Importance of Sturgeon in Menominee Indian History," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 79:1 (Autumn 1995): 32-48.
- Bermer, Richard G. *Indian Agent and Wilderness Scholar: The Life of Henry Rowe Schoolcraft*. Mt. Pleasant: Central Michigan University Clark Historical Library, 1987.
- Blackbird, Andrew J. *History of Ottawa and Chippewa Indians of Michigan*. Ypsilanti, Mich.: Ypsilanti Job Printing House, 1887.
- Blair, Emma H. Ed. *The Indian Tribes of the Upper Mississippi Valley and Region of the Great Lakes Described by Nicholas Perrot . . . ; Bacqueville de a Potherie . . .* 2 vols. Cleveland, Ohio: The Arthur H. Clark Company, 1911-1912; reprinted in one volume, Lincoln: University Nebraska Press, 1996.
- Bourgeois, Arthur P. *Ojibwa Narratives of Charles and Charlotte Kawbawgam and Jacques Le Pique, 1893-1895 recorded with notes by Homer H. Kidder*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1994.
- Bower, Helen. "WPA Work Furnishing Army Rooms," *Detroit Free Press* 27 February 1942, p. 3
- Branstner, Susan M. *1986 Archaeological Excavations at the Indian Village Associate with the Marquette Mission Site 20MK82/20MK99, St. Ignace Museum, A Planning Report Submitted to the St. Ignace Downtown Development Authority*, East Lansing: The Museum, Michigan State University, 1987.
- Brose, David S. "Summer Island III: An Early Historic Site in the Upper Great Lakes," *Historical Archaeology* 4 (1970): 3-33.
- Brown, Jennifer S.H. *Strangers in Blood: Fur Trade Company Families in Indian Country*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1996.
- Brown, Elizabeth G. "Lewis Cass and the American Indians," *Michigan History* 37:3 (September 1953): 286-98.
- Brumwell, Jill Lowe. *Drummond Island: History, Folklore and Early People*. No Place: Blackbear Press, 2003.
- Buckmaster, Marla. "The Northern Limits of Ridge Field Agriculture: An Example from Menominee County." In *An Upper Great Lakes Archaeological Odyssey" Essays in Honor of Charles E. Cleland*. William A. Lovis, editor. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2004.
- Buckmaster, Marla and Veletta Canouts. "Shell Artifacts," *Publications of the Museum, Michigan State University, Anthropological Series*, 1:1 (1971): 35-40.
- Bussey, M.T. *Aube-Na-Bing: A Pictorial History of Michigan Indians*. Grand Rapids: Michigan Indian Press, 1988.

- Calloway, Colin G. "The End of an Era: British-Native American Relations in the Great Lakes Region after the War of 1812," *Michigan Historical Review* 12:2 (Fall 1986): 1-20.
- . *The Scratch of a Pen: 1763 and the Transformation of North America*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2006.
- Carpenter, Roger. "Making War More Lethal: Iroquois vs. Huron in the Great Lakes Region, 1609 to 1650," *Michigan Historical Review* 27:2 (Fall 2001): 33-52.
- Carr, Dillon H. "From Silver Lake to Deer Lake: Variability in the Early Holocene Human Occupation in Michigan's Upper Peninsula," *Wisconsin Archaeologist* 90:1-2 (2009): 31-46.
- Cass, Lewis. *A Discourse Delivered at the First Meeting of the Historical Society of Michigan. September 18, 1829*. Detroit: Printed by G.L. Whitney, 1830.
- Cassidy, Michelle. "'The More Noise They Make': Odawa and Ojibwe Encounters with American Missionaries in Northern Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 38:2 (Fall 2012): 1-34.
- Cavill, J.C. "Historic Indian Trails," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 36:4 (Fall 2000): 3-5.
- Champney, Stella M. "Michigan Indian Trails: Legends of Nena-Boo-Shoo, The Trickster," *Michigan History* 19:2 (Summer 1935): 215-30.
- Chaput, Donald. "Daniel D. Brockway: First Government Blacksmith at L'Anse," in *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. L'Anse, Mich.: Baraga County Historical Society, 1970: 45-47.
- Clancey, Mrs. James Hannibal. "Some Indian Graves at Escanaba," *Michigan History* 8:2 (April 1924): 135-39.
- Clark, Caven P. "Group Composition and the Role of Unique Raw Materials in the Terminal Woodland Substage of the Lake Superior Basin," Ph.D. dissertation. Michigan State University, 1991.
- Cleland, Charles E. *Faith in Paper: The Ethnohistory and Litigation of Upper Great Lakes Indian Treaties*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 2011.
- . *The Place of the Pike (Gnoozhekaaning): A History of the Bay Mills Indian Community*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2001.
- . *Rites of Conquest: The History and Culture of Michigan's Indians*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1992.
- . "From Ethnohistory to Archaeology: Ottawa and Ojibwa Band Territories of the Northern Great Lakes," in Barbara Little, editor. *Text-Aided Archaeology*. Caldwell, NJ: The Telford Press, 1991.
- . Comments on "A Reconsideration of Aboriginal Fishing Strategies in the Northern Great Lakes Region," *American Antiquity* 54 (1989): 605-609.
- . "Indians in a Changing Environment" in S. Falder, editor. *Great Lakes Forest: An Environmental and Social History*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1983, pp. 83-95.
- . "The Inland Shore Fishery of the Northern Great Lakes: Its Discovery and Importance in Prehistory," *American Antiquity* 47:4 (1982): 761-84.
- . *A Brief History of Michigan Indians*. Lansing: Michigan History Division, 1975.
- . "An Historic Burial Locality in Mackinac County, Michigan," *Publications of the Museum, Michigan State University, Anthropological Series*, 1:1 (1971).

- . "Analysis of the Fauna of the Indian Point Site on Isle Royale in Lake Superior," *Michigan Archaeologist* 14:3-4 (1968): 143-46.
- . *The Prehistoric Animal Ecology and Ethnozoology of the Upper Great Lakes Region*. Anthropological Paper No. 29. Ann Arbor: Museum of Anthropology, University of Michigan, 1966.
- . "Economic and Adaptive Change among the Lake Superior Chippewa," in J.D. Rogers and S.M. Wilson. *Approaches to Culture Contact: Ethnohistorical and Archaeological Perspective on Change*. New York: Plenum Press, n.d.
- Cleland, Nancy Nowak. "A Preliminary Analysis of the 17<sup>th</sup> Century Botanical Remains at 20MK82," in Susan M. Branstner. "1986 Archaeological Excavations at the Indian Village Associated with the Marquette Mission Site 20MK82.20MK99, St. Ignace, Michigan," A Planning Report Submitted to: The St. Ignace Downtown Development Authority. East Lansing: The Museum, Michigan State University, 1987, pp. 205-27.
- Clifton, James A. "Michigan's Indians: Tribe, Nation, Estate, Racial, Ethnic, or Special Interest Group?" *Michigan Historical Review* 20:2 (Fall 1994): 93-152.
- Clifton, James A., George L. Cornell, and James M. McClurken. *People of the Three Fires: The Ottawa, Potawatomi and Ojibway of Michigan*. Grand Rapids: The Grand Rapids Inter-Tribal Council, 1986.
- Cochrane, Timothy. *Minong, The Good Place – Ojibwe and Isle Royale*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2009.
- Cross, William T. "Images of Michigan's Native Past," *Michigan History* 96:2 (March-April 2012): 28-31.
- Culin, Stewart. *Games of the North American Indians*. New York: Dover Publications, 1975; reprint of 1907 edition.
- Cushing, Frank H. "Primitive Copper Working: An Experimental Study," *American Anthropologist* 7 (1894): 93-117.
- Danielson, K. *Tribal Wild Plant Gathering on National Forest Lands Harvest Season 2005-2006*. Odanah, Wis.: Great Lakes Indian Fish and Wildlife Commission 2007.
- Danziger, Edmund. *Great Lakes Indian Accomodation and Resistance during the Early Reservation Years, 1850-1900*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2009.
- . *The Chippewas of Lake Superior*. Norman: The University of Oklahoma Press, 1978.
- Davis, Marion Morse. "Alexander Henry and Wawatam," *Michigan History* 9:3 (July 1925): 362-69.
- Delâge, Denys. "Uneasy Allies," [French-Indian trade] *The Beaver* (February-March 2008): 14-21.
- Demers, E.A.S. "Native-American Slavery and Territoriality in the Colonial Upper Great Lakes Region," *Michigan Historical Review* 28:2 (Fall 2002): 163-72.
- Denby, Charles. "Meaning of the Name Huron as Applied to the Huron Indians," *Michigan History* 13:3 (July 1929): 436-42.
- Densmore, Frances. *Chippewa Customs*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institutiion, Bureau of American Ethnology. *Bulletin* 86, 1929; reprint, St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society, 1979.

- . *How Indians Use Wild Plants for Food, Medicine and Crafts*. Bureau of American Ethnology. *Annual Report No. 44*. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1928; reprint, New York: Dover Publications, 1974.
- Desnmore, Frances and Brenda J. Child. *Strength and the Earth: The Classic Guide to Ojibwe Uses of Native Plants*. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society Press, 2005.
- Devens, Carol. *Countering Colonization: Native American Women and Great Lakes Missions, 1630-1900*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1992.
- Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. Vols. 1-2. Toronto, Ontario: University of Toronto Press, 1966-1969. [Indian biographies can be found in these volumes]
- Doherty, Robert. "'We Don't Want to Hold Their Hands Over Our Heads': The Economic Strategies of the L'Anse Chippewas, 1830-1860," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:2 (Fall 1994): 47-70.
- Dorothy, Lawrence. "The Ceramics of the Sand Point Site (20BG14) Baraga County, Michigan: A Preliminary Description," *The Michigan Archaeologist* 26 (1980): 39-90.
- Dowd, Gregory Evans. *War under Heaven: Pontiac, the Indian Nations & the British Empire*. Baltimore, Md.: The Johns Hopkins University Press, 2002.
- Drake, Eric and Sean B. Dunham. "The Woodland Period Occupation of Grand Island," *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 29:2 (2004): 133-66.
- Drier, Roy W. and Octave J. Du Temple. *Prehistoric Copper Mining in the Lake Superior Region: A Collection of Reference Articles*. Calumet, Mich. And Hinsdale, Ill.: Privately published, 1961.
- Ducatel, Julius T. "The Ottawas at Mackinaw," *U.S. Catholic Magazine* 5:3 (1846): 133-36.
- Dunn, Guillaume. *Les forts de l'Outaouais*. Montréal: Editions du Jour, 1975.
- Du Temple, Octave, Ed. *Ancient Copper Mines of Upper Michigan*. Barre, Mich.: Marlin Press, 1962.
- Eccles, W.J. "Sovereignty-Association, 1500-1783," in his *Essays on New France*. Toronto, Ont.: University of Toronto Press, 1987.
- Edwards, Everett E. "American Indian Contributions to Civilization," *Minnesota History* 15:3 (September 1934): 255-72.
- "Make Efforts to Revive Ancient Ojibwa Language," *Soo Evening News* 23 April 1973, p. 3.
- Ehrhardt, Kathleen L. "Copper Working Technologies, Contexts of Use and Social Complexity in the Eastern Woodlands of Native North America," *Journal of World Prehistory* 2:3 (2009): 213-35.
- . *European Metals in Native Hands: Rethinking Technological Change, 1640-1683*." Tuscaloosa: University of Alabama Press, 2005.
- Eid, Leroy V. "The Ojibwa-Iroquois War: The War the Five Nations Did Not Win," *Ethnohistory*. 26:4 (Fall 1979): 297-342.
- Elliott, Richard R. "The Chippewa of Lake Superior." *American Catholic Quarterly Review* 21 (1896): 354-73.
- Englehart, Robert and Guillaume Teasdale, Eds. *French and Indians in the Heart of North America, 1630-1815*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2013.

- Ettawageshik, Frank. "My Father's Business," in Ruth P. Phillips and Christopher B. Steiner, editors. *Unpacking Culture: Art and Commodities in Colonial and Postcolonial Worlds*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1999.
- Feest, Johanna E. and Christian F. Feest. "Ottawa," in Bruce G. Trigger, editor. *Handbook of the North American Indians*. Vol. 15. *Northeast*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, 1978.
- Fenn, Elizabeth A. "Biological Warfare in Eighteenth-Century North America," *Journal of American History* 86:4 (March 2000): 1552-1580.
- Ferguson, W. P. "Michigan's Most Ancient Industry: The Prehistoric Mines and Miners of Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 7 (1923): 155-162.
- Ferone, Troy J. "Terminal Woodland Copper Procurement Strategies in the Southern Lake Superior Basin." Master's thesis. Michigan State University, 1999.
- Fitting, James E. The Gyfakis and McGregor Sites: Middle Woodland Occupations in St. Ignace, Michigan," *The Michigan Archaeologist* 25:3-4 (1980): 3-4.
- . "Archaeological Excavations at the Marquette Mission Site, St. Ignace, Michigan in 1972," *Michigan Archaeologist* 22:2-3 (1976): 103-282.
- . "17<sup>th</sup> Century Burial from St. Ignace, Michigan," *Michigan Archaeologist* 21:2 (1975): 97-102.
- . "A Middle Historic Period Burial from St. Ignace," *Michigan Archaeologist* 21:2 (1975): 105-107.
- . "Contributions to the Archaeology of the St. Ignace Area," *Michigan Archaeologist* 20:3-4 (1974)- entire issue.
- . "The Nelson Site (SIS-34)," *The Michigan Archaeologist* 20:3-4 (1974): 121-138.
- . "The Huron as a Ecotype: The Limits of Maximization in a Western Great Lake Society," *Anthropologica* 14:1 (1972): 3-18.
- . "Settlement Analysis in the Great Lakes Region," *Southwestern Journal of Anthropology* 25:4 (1969): 360-77.
- . "An Early Historic Cemetery at St. Ignace," *The Michigan Archaeologist* 4:2 (1958): 28-35.
- Fitting, James E., and Charles E. Cleland. "Late Prehistoric Settlement Patterns in the Upper Great Lakes. *Ethnohistory* 16 (1969): 289-302.
- . *The Archaeology of Michigan*. Garden City, NY: The Natural History Press, 1970.
- Fitting, James E. and Wesley S. Clarke. "The Beyer Site (SIS-20)," *The Michigan Archaeologist* 20:3-4 (1974): 227-82.
- Fitting James E. and Patricia L. Fisher. "An Archaeological Survey of the St Ignace Area," in *Archaeological Survey of the Straits of Mackinac*. Lansing: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1975.
- Fixico, Donald L. "The Alliance of the Three Fires in Trade and War, 1630-1812," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:2 (Fall 1994): 1-24.
- Ford, Richard I. "Corn from the Straits of Mackinac," *Michigan Archaeologist* 20:2 (1974): 97-104.
- Fox, George R. "The Ancient Copper Workings on Isle Royale," *The Wisconsin Archaeologist* 10 (1915): 74+.
- Fox, William A., R.G.V. Hancock, and L.A. Pavlish. "Where East Met West: The New Copper Culture," *Wisconsin Archaeologist* 76:3-4 (1995): 269-93.

- Gagnieur, S.J., William. "What the Indians Knew about Manistique and Schoolcraft County," *Michigan History* 10:3 (July 1926): 350-57.
- . "Indian Place Names in the Upper Peninsula and Their Interpretation," *Michigan History* 2:3 (July 1918): 526-55.
- Garrad, Charles and Conrad E. Heidenreich. "Kionontateronon (Petun)," in Bruce G. Trigger, editor. *Handbook of North American Indians*. Vol. 15. Northeast. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, 1978.
- Genser, Wallace. "'Habitants,' 'Half-Breeds,' and Homeless Children: Transformations in Métis and Yankee-Yorker Relations in Early Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 24:1 (Spring 1998): 23-48.
- Getts, Bradley J. "Navigating the Landscape of Assimilation: The Anishnabeg, the Lumber Industry and the Failure of Federal Indian Policy in Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:2 (Fall 2008): 57-74.
- Genser, Wallace. "'Habitants,' 'Half-Breeds,' and Homeless Children" Transformations in Métis and Yankee-Yorker Relations in Early Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 24:1 (Spring 1998): 23-48.
- Gill, Jr., Harold B. "Colonial Germ Warfare," *Colonial Williamsburg* (Spring 2004), on-line.
- Gills, Bradley J. "The Anishnabeg and the Landscape of Assimilation in Michigan, 1854-1934," Ph.D. dissertation, Arizona State University, 2008.
- . "Navigating the Landscape of Assimilation: The Anishnabeg, the Lumber Industry and the Failure of the Federal Policy in Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:2 (Fall 2008): 57-74.
- Gouveia, Grace Mary. "'We Also Serve': American Indian Women's Role in World War II," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:2 (Fall 1994): 153-84.
- Graham, Loren R. *A Face in the Rock: The Tale of a Grand Island Chippewa*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1995.
- Green, E.F. "An Early Historic Cemetery at St. Ignace," *Michigan Archaeologist* 4:2 (1958): 28-35.
- Green, Adriana Greci. "Anishinaabe Gathering Rights and Market Arts: The WPA Indian Handicraft Project in Michigan," in Brian C. Hosmer and Larry Nesper, editors. *Tribal Worlds: Critical Studies in American Indian Nation Building*. Albany: State University of New York Press, 2013, pp. 219-52.
- Greenman, Emerson F. "The Indians of Michigan," *Michigan History* 45 (1961): 1-33.
- . *The Indians of Michigan*. Lansing: Michigan Historical Commission, 1961.
- . "An Early Historic Cemetery at St. Ignace," *Michigan Archaeologist* 4:32 (1958): 28-35.
- Griffin, James B. "An Old Copper Point from Chippewa County, Michigan," *Michigan Archaeologist* 18:1 (1972): 35-36.
- . "The Calumet Ancient Pit," *Michigan Archaeologist* 12:3 (September 1966): 130-33.
- , editor. *Lake Superior Copper and the Indians. Miscellaneous Studies of Great Lakes Prehistory*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1961.

- Grumond, Eric, Gail Guthrie Valaskakis, and Madeline Dion Stout. *Restoring the Balance: First Nations Women, Community, and Culture*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2009.
- Halsey, John R., Ed. *Retrieving Michigan's Buried Past: Archaeology of the Great Lakes State*. Bloomfield Hills, Mich.: Cranbrook Institute of Science, 1999.
- . "Without Forge or Crucible: Aboriginal Native American Use of Metals and Metallic Ores in the Eastern Woodlands," *Michigan Archaeologist* 42:1 (March 1996): 1-58.
- . "Miskwabik – Red Metal: Lake Superior Copper and the Indians of Eastern North America," *Michigan History* 67:5 (September-October 1983): 32-41.
- Harper, Mattie (UC-San Diego). "Afro-Indigenous Identities in Ojibwe Country: Settler Colonialism, Nostalgia, and Myths of the Bonga Family," Paper presented at the American Historical Association Meeting, Denver, Colo., 2017.
- Hartley, Alan H. "The Expansion of Ojibway and French Place-Names into the Lake Superior Region in the Seventeenth Century," *Names* 28:1 (1980): 43-48.
- Haswell, James M. "WPA Aide Reveals How Old Culture Was Revived," *Detroit Free Press* 27 July 1941, p. 5
- Heidenreich, Conrad E. "Huron," in Bruce G. Trigger, editor. *Handbook of North American Indians*. Vol. 15. *Northeast*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, 1978.
- . *Huron: A History and Geography of the Huron Indians, 1600-1650*. Toronto, Ontario: McClelland and Stewart, 1971.
- Hemenway, Eric. "A Dark Path: The American Removal Policy of Tribal Nations," *Chronicle* 38:4 (Winter 2016): 24-27.
- Hennepin, Louis. *A New Discovery of a Vast Country in America*. Reuben G. Thwaites, editor. 2 vols. Chicago: A.C. McClurg & Company, 1903; [reint of 1698 edition].
- Hickerson, Harold. *The Chippewa and Their Neighbors: A Study in Ethnohistory*. New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 1970.
- Hill, Mark A. "The Benefit of the Gift: Exchange and Social Interaction in the Late Archaic Western Great Lakes." Ph.D. dissertation, Washington State University, Pullman, Wash., 2009.
- . "The Duck Lake Site and Implications for Late Archaic Copper Procurement and Production in the Southern Lake Superior Basin," *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 31:2 (2006): 213-47.
- Hoffman, W.J. "The Midéwiwin or 'Grand Medicine Society' of the Ojibwe." In *U.S. Bureau of American Ethnology, Seventh Annual Report, 1885-86, 143-300*. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1891.
- Holmes, William H. "Aboriginal Copper Mines of Isle Royale, Lake Superior," *American Anthropologist* 3:4 (1901): 684-96.
- Hosmer, Brian C. and Larry Nesper, Eds. *Tribal Worlds: Critical Studies in American Indian Nation Building*. Albany: State University of New York Press, 2013.
- Hoxie, R. David. "An Analysis of the Late Woodland Copper Assemblage from the Sand Point Site, Baraga County, Michigan," *Michigan Archaeologist* 26:3-4 (1980): 25-38.

- Jacobs, Wilbur R. "Presents to Indians As a Factor in the Conspiracy of Pontiac," *Michigan History* 33:4 (December 1949): 314-22.
- Janzen, Donald E. "The Naomikong Point Site and the Development of Laurel in the Great Lakes Basin," *Anthropological Papers No. 36*. Museum of Anthropology, University of Michigan, 1968.
- Jaskoski, Helen. "'A Terrible Sickness Among them': Smallpox Stories of the Frontier," in Helen Jaskoski, editor. *Early North American Writing: New Critical Essays*. Cambridge, UK: Cambridge University Press, 1996, pp. 136-57.
- Jenkins, T.J. "By the Great Waters of the Ojibways," *Catholic World* 61 (July 1895): 546-59.
- Jenks, Albert E. "The Wild Rice Gatherers of the Upper Great Lakes," *Annual Report of the Bureau of American Ethnology* 19 (1901): 1013-1060.
- Johnson, Eastman. *Lake Superior Indians*. Text by Patricia Condon Johnston. Afton, Minn.: Johnston Publishing Inc., 1983.
- Johnson, Elden, editor. *Aspects of Upper Great Lakes Prehistory: Papers in Honor of Lloyd A. Wilford*. Minnesota Prehistoric Archaeology Series 11. St. Paul, Minn.: Minnesota Historical Society, 1974.
- Johnson, Michael G. and Richard Hook. *American Woodland Indians*. Oxford: Osprey Publishing Limited, 1990.
- Johnston, Basil H. *Ojibway Ceremonials*. Toronto: McClelland & Stewart, 1982. Reprint, Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1990.
- . *Ojibway Heritage*. Toronto: McClelland & Stewart, 1976; reprint, Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1990.
- . *The Manitous: The Spiritual World of the Ojibway*. New York: Harper-Collins, 1975.
- Johnston, Patricia Condon, editor. *Eastman Johnson's Lake Superior Indians*. Afton, Minn.: Johnston Publishing Inc., 1983.
- Joseph, Frank. *Atlantis in Wisconsin: New Revelations about Lost Sunken City*. Lakeville, Minn.: Galde Press, 1998.
- . *The Lost Pyramids of Rock Lake*. St. Paul, Minn.: Galde Press, 1992.
- Jung, Patrick J. "To Extend Fair and Impartial Justice to the Indian: Native Americans and the Additional Court of Michigan Territory, 1823-1836," *Michigan Historical Review* 23:2 (Fall 1997): 25-48.
- Kappler, Charles J., comp. *Indian Affairs. Laws and Treaties, 1772-1883*. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1904; reprint, New York: AMS Press, 1972; New York: Interland Publishing, 1972.
- Karamanski, Theodore. *Blackbird's Song: Andrew Blackbird and Odawa Survival*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2012.
- . "State Citizenship as a Tool of Indian Persistence: A Case Study of an Anishinaabeg of Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 37:1 (Spring 2011): 119-38.
- Kawbawgam, Charles: see Kidder.
- Keesing, Felix M. *The Menomoni Indians of Wisconsin: A Study of Three Centuries of Cultural Contact and Change*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1987.
- Kegg, Maude. *Portage Lake: Memories of an Ojibwe Childhood*. Minneapolis: University of

- Minnesota Press, 1993.
- . *Nookomis Gaa-Inaajimotawid: What My Grandmother Told Me* with texts in Ojibwe (Chippewa) and English. Bemidji, Minn.: Bemidji State University Press, 1990.
- . *Ojibwewi-Ikidowinan: An Ojibwe Word Resource Book*. Edited by John Nichols and Earl Nyholm. St. Paul: Minnesota Archaeological Society, 1979.
- . *Gabekanaansing = At the End of the Trail: Memories of Chippewa Childhood in Minnesota with Texts in Ojibwe and English*. Greeley, Colo.: University of Northern Colorado, 1978.
- Keller, Mark. *The Chippewa Land of Keweenaw Bay: An Allotment History*. Baraga, Mich.: Keweenaw Band Tribal Council, 1982.
- Keller, Robert H. "America's Native Sweet Chippewa Treaties and the Right to Harvest Maple Sugar," *American Indian Quarterly* 13:2 (1989):
- Kidder, Homer H., Recorder. *Ojibway Narratives of Charles and Charlotte Kawbawgam and Jacques LePique, 1893-1895*. Arthur P. Bourgeois, editor. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 1994.
- Kinietz, W. Vernon. *Chippewa Village*. Bloomfield Hills, Mich.: Cranbrook Institute of Science, 1947.
- Kinietz, William V. *Indians of the Western Great Lakes. 1615-1760*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1940.
- Kohl, Johann Georg. *Kitchi-Gami: Life among the Lake Superior Ojibway*. Trans. Lascelles Wraxall. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society, 1985.
- Kubiak, William J. *Great Lakes Indians*. Grand Rapids, Mich.: Baker Book House, 1970.
- Lahontan, Louis-Armand de Lom d'Arce de, Baron de Lahontan. *New Voyages to North America*. [1703] 2 vols. Edited and indexed by Reuben Gold Thwaites. Chicago: A.C. McClurg & Co., 1905; reprint, New York: Burt Franklin, 1970.
- Landes, Ruth. *The Ojibwa Woman*. New York: Columbia University Press, 1938; reprint, Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1997.
- Landon, R.H. "The Mining and Fabrication of Copper by the Aborigines of the Lake Superior Region," *Minnesota Archaeologist* 6:2 (1940): 27-33.
- Lantz, Raymond. *Ottawa and Chippewa Indians of Michigan, 1870-1909*. Bowie, Md.: Heritage Books, 1991.
- Lattanzi, Gregory D. "The Value of Reciprocity: Copper Exchange and Social Interactions of the Eastern Woodlands of North America," Ph.D. dissertation, Temple University, Philadelphia, Penn.
- Lawrence, Charles B. "Ojibway Burials on Lake Superior Prior to 1850," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, pp. 24-25.
- Lawson, P.V. *Bravest of the Brave, Captain Charles de Langlade*. Menasha, Wisc.: George Banta Publishing Co., 1904.
- Le Beau, Patrick R. *Rethinking Michigan Indian History*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2005.
- Legg, Robert L. and John B. Anderton. "Developing an Environmentally-Base Site Location Model of Paleoindian Settlement in the Northern Great Lakes. (on-line)

- Leverett, Frank and Frank B. Taylo. *The Pleistocene of Indiana and Michigan and the History of the Great Lakes*. Monograph Vol. 53. United States Geological Survey, Washington D.C., 1915.
- Levine, Mary Ann. "Determining the Provenance of Native Copper Artifacts from Northeastern North America: Evidence from Instrumental Neutron Activation Analysis," *Journal of Archaeological Science* 34 (2007): 572-87.
- . "Native Copper in the Northeast: An Overview of Potential Sources Available to Indigenous Peoples," in the *Archaeological Northeast*, edited by Mary Ann Levine, Kenneth E. Sassaman, and Michael S. Nassaney. Westport, Conn.: Bergin and Garvey, 1999.
- . "Native Copper, Hunter-Gatherers, and Northeastern Prehistory." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Massachusetts-Amherst, 1996.
- Lewis, G. Malcolm. "First Nations Mapmaking in the Great Lakes Region in Intercultural Contexts: The Historical Review." *Michigan Historical Review* 30:2 (Fall 2004): 1-34.
- Loftus, Michael K. "A Late Historic Period Chippewa Sugar Maple Camp," *Wisconsin Archeologist* 58:1 (1977): 71-76.
- Loope, Walter and John B. Anderton. "Human vs Lightning Ignition of Presettlement Surface Fire in Coastal Fire Forests of the Upper Great Lakes," *American Midland Naturalist* 140:2 (1998): 206-18.
- Lovis, William A. "Native American Grave Protection and Repatriation Act (P.L. 101-601)," *Michigan Archaeologist* 37:3 (September 1991): 179-82.
- Low, John N. "Vessels for Recollection: The Canoe Building Renaissance in the Great Lakes," *Material Culture* 47:1 (2015).
- . "Getting Native American Out of the Display Case – Some Problems with Museums," *The Pathfinder, The Newsletter of the Midwest Institute for Native American Studies* 1:2 (November 2001).
- Luedtke, Barbara E. "Lithic Material Distributions and Interaction Patterns during the Late Woodland Period in Michigan." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Michigan, 1976.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *A Chronological History of the Native Americans of Michigan's Upper Peninsula, Prehistory to 1900*. Marquette, Mich.: Belle Fontaine Press, 1980; revised edition, Marquette: Northern Michigan University Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2009.
- . *Huron, Ottawa, and French Settlement at St. Ignace, Michigan, 1670-1715*. St. Ignace, Mich.: St. Ignace Downtown Development Agency, 1989.
- . "Indian Slavery in Upper Michigan." *Harlow's Wooden Man*. 17:4 (Fall 1981): 11-12.
- . "Native Americans First Copper Miners in U.P.," *The Campus Review* 5 (March 1977): 11.
- . "The Isle Royale Compact of 1844." *Inland Seas* 33 (Winter 1977): 287-92.
- . "Indians Had a Role in Early Marquette," *The Campus Review* 3 (December 1975): 4.
- . *Indians of Marquette County, Michigan, 1850-1900*. Marquette, Mich.: Privately Published, 1974.
- Martin, Patrick E. "Mining on Minong: Copper Mining on Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 74:3 (May-June 1990): 19-25.

- Martin, Patrick and Susan R. *Cultural Resources of the Ottawa National Forest*. Houghton, Mich.: Cultural Resource Management Report No. 2, Michigan Technological University 1979.
- Martin, Susan R. "Mining: Copper Mining in the Great Lakes (USA)," in Helaine Selin, editor. 2 vols. *The Encyclopedia of the History of Science, Technology and Medicine in Non-Western Culture*. 2<sup>nd</sup> edition. Dordrecht, Netherlands and New York: Springer, 2008, pp. 1680-85.
- . "Copper Quarries on Isle Royale, Michigan; Isle Royale National Park," in Francis P. McManamon. *Archeology in America: An Encyclopedia*. New York: Greenwood Publishing Group, 2008, pp. 78-82.
- . "God Is In the Details: Sister Hilger and the Anishinaabeg," *Michigan Archaeologist* 54 (2008): 45-59.
- . "Evidence for Indigenous Hard Rock Mining of Copper in Ancient North America," *Journal of the West* 43:1 (2004): 8-13.
- . *Wonderful Power: The Story of Ancient Copper Working in the Lake Superior Basin*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1999.
- . "A Site for All Seasons: Some Aspects of Life in the Upper Peninsula during Late Woodland Times," in John R. Halsey and Michael D. Stafford, editors. *Retrieving Michigan's Buried Past: The Archaeology of the Great Lakes State*. Bloomfield Hills, Mich.: Cranbrook Institute of Science, 1999, pp. 221-27.
- . "Michigan Prehistory Facts: The State of Our Knowledge about Ancient Copper Mining in Michigan," *Michigan Archaeologist* 41:2-3 (June-September 1995): 119-38.
- . "A Reconsideration of Aboriginal Fishing Strategies in the Northern Great Lakes Region," *American Antiquity* 54 (1989): 594-604.
- . "Models of Change in the Woodland Settlements on the Northern Great Lakes Region," Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1985.
- Martin, Susan R. and William A. Lovis. *A Preliminary Cultural Resource Management Study of the Hiawatha National Forest, Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Museum, Archaeological Survey Report No. 20, 1977.
- Martin, Terrence. "Animal Remains from the Winter Site, A Middle Woodland Occupation in Delta County, Michigan," *Wisconsin Archaeologist* 61 (1986): 91-99.
- Martin, Terrance J. and Deborah K. Rhead. "Environment and Subsistence at Sand Point," *Michigan Archaeologist* 26:3-54 (September-December 1980): 17-24. [Baraga County, Michigan].
- Mason, Carol I. "In Search of the Island of the Potawatomi," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 15:2 (Summer 1979): 4-11.
- Mason, Ronald J. *Great Lakes Archaeology*. New York: Academic Press, 1981.
- Maxwell, Moreau S. "Indian Artifacts at Fort Michilimackinac, Mackinaw City, Michigan," *Michigan Archaeologist* 10:2 (1964): 23-30.
- Maynard, Daniel. "Marquette's Kawbawgams," *Michigan History* 74:2 (March/April 1990): 26-41.

- Mayor, Adrienne. "The Nessus Shirt in the New World: Smallpox Blankets in History and Legend," *Journal of American Folklore* 108 (1995): 54-77.
- Mazrim, Robert F. "Recording the Antiquity of Trade on Madeline Island: A View from the Cadotte Site in Northern Wisconsin," *Wisconsin Archaeologist* 36:1 (January 2011): 29-71.
- McClurken, James M. "'We Wish to Be Civilized': Ottawa-American Political Contests on the Michigan Frontier." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1988.
- . "Ottawa Adaptive Strategies to Indian Removal," *Michigan Historical Review* 12:1 (Spring 1986): 29-56.
- McClurken, James M. and Larry Nesper. "Cultural and Economic Importance of Natural Resources Near the White Pine Mine to the Lake Superior Ojibwa," *Michigan Archaeologist* 46:3-4 (September-December 2000): 80-217.
- McDonnell, Michael A. *Masters of Empire: Great Lakes Indians and the Making of America*. New York: Hill and Wang, 2015.
- McKnight, Matthew D. "The Copper Cache in Early and Middle Woodland North America." Ph.D. dissertation, Pennsylvania State University, State College, Penn., 2007.
- McIver, Malcolm. *A Brief History of the Bay Mills-Brimley Area, Chippewa County*. Brimley, Mich: Bay Mills-Brimley Historical Society, 1982.
- McPherron, Alan L. "The Juntunen Site and the Late Woodland Prehistory of the Upper Great Lake Area," *Anthropological Papers No. 30*. Museum of Anthropology, University of Michigan, 1967.
- Mead, Rebecca J. "The Kawbawgan Cases: Native Claims and the Discovery of Iron in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 40:2 (Fall 2014): 1-32.
- Meeker, James, Joan Elias, and John Heim. *Plants Used by the Great Lakes Ojibwa*. Odonah, Wis.: Great Lakes Fish and Wildlife Commission 1993.
- Newbigging, William James. "The History of the French-Ottawa Alliance, 1613-1763," Ph.D. dissertation, University of Toronto, 1995.
- Middleton, Richard. *Pontiac's War: Its Causes, Course, and Consequences*. New York: Routledge, 2007.
- . "Pontiac: Local Warrior or Pan-Indian Leader?" *Michigan Historical Review* 32:2 (Fall 2006): 1-32.
- Miles, Suzanne W. "A Reevaluation of the Old Copper Industry," *American Antiquity* 16:3 (1951): 240-47.
- Moses, Edna. *Oral History of Edna Moses: 'Sand Town' Indian Community*. Hiawatha National Forest Oral History Series No. 49. La Crosse, Wisc.: US West Research, 1994.
- Mumford, Jeremy. "Mixed-Race Identity in a Nineteenth-Century Family: The Schoolcrafts of Sault Ste. Marie, 1824-27," *Michigan Historical Review* 25:1 (Spring 1999): 1-24.
- Myers, Frank A., compiler. "The Bear-walk (Muck-wa-bim-moo-say) A Witchcraft Belief Still Current among the Great Lakes Indians," *Inland Seas* 9 (Spring 1953): 11-18; 9 (Summer 1953): 98-104; 9 (Fall 1953): 169-74; 9 (Winter 1953): 250-55.
- Nester, William R. *"Haughty Conquerors": Amherst and the Great Indian Uprising of 1763*. Westport, Conn.: Praeger, 2000.

- Neumeyer, Elizabeth. "The Michigan Indians Battle Against Removal," *Michigan History* 55 (1971): 275-88.
- Newbegging, William J. "The History of French-Ottawa Alliance, 1613-1763." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Toronto, 1995.
- Olson, Pearl Squires. *The Legend of Kitchitikiipi*. Manistique, Mich.: Tribune Publishing Company, 1964.
- Paquette, James R. *The Find of a Thousand Lifetimes: The Story of the Gorto Site Discovery*. Bloomington, Ind.: Author House, 2005.
- Parker, Robert Dale. *The Sound the Stars Make Rushing Through the Sky: The Writings of Jane Johnston Schoolcraft*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 2007.
- Parkman, Francis. *The Conspiracy of Pontiac and the Indian War after the Conquest of Canada*. Boston, Mass.: Little Brown & Company, 1886. Numerous reprints.
- Parmenter, Jon. *The Edge of the Woods, Iroquoia 1534-1701*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2010.
- Peckham, Howard H. *Pontiac and the Indian Uprising*. 1947; reprint: Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 1994.
- Penman, John. "The Old Copper Culture: An Analysis of Old Copper Artifacts," *The Wisconsin Archaeologist* 58 (1977): 3-23.
- Peters, Bernard C. "The Impact of Alcohol on the Indians of the Great Lakes/Upper Mississippi Region: Some First Hand Accounts of the 'Drunken Frolic'," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 168-89.
- . "The Government Takes the Sault Chippewas' Encampment Reservation and Builds a Canal," *Inland Seas* 66:2 (Summer 2010): 117-43.
- . "The Sault Chippewas' Encampment Reserve, 1839-1853," *Inland Seas* 64:4 (Winter 2008): 326-45.
- . "The Sault Chippewas' 'Place of Encampment . . . Convenient to the Fishing Ground:' Michigan's First Attempt to Seize the Reservation," *Inland Seas* 63:2 (Summer 2007): 103-16.
- . "The Chippewa 'Place of Encampment . . . Convenient to the Fishing Grounds' at Sault Ste. Marie: The Struggle over Its Location and Jurisdiction," *Inland Seas* 62:1 (Spring 2006): 23-44.
- . "Whiskey Traffic on Lake Superior: Who Brought the Whiskey to L'Anse in 1843?" *Inland Seas* 58:2 (Summer 2002): 104-18.
- . "Indian-Grave Robbing at Sault Ste. Marie, 1826," *Michigan Historical Review* 23:2 (Fall 1997): 49-80.
- . "John Johnston's 1822 Description of the Lake Superior Chippewa," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:2 (Fall 1994): 25-46.
- . "'Hypocrisy on the Great Lakes Frontier': The Use of Whiskey by the Michigan Department of Indian Affairs," *Michigan Historical Review* 18:2 (Fall 1992): 1-14.
- . "Wa-bish-kee-pe-nas and the Chippewa Reverence for Copper," *Michigan Historical Review* 15:2 (Fall 1989): 47-60.
- . "Moon Names of the Chippewa," *Names* 36:1 (1988); 51-60.

- . "The Origin and Meaning of Chipewa and French Place Names along the Shoreline of the Keweenaw Peninsula," *Michigan Academician* 17 (1984-85): 195-211.
- Peterson, Jacqueline L. "Many Roads to Red River: Métis Genesis in the Great Lakes Region, 1680-1815." In *The New Peoples: Being and Becoming Métis in North America*, edited by Jacqueline L. Peterson and Jennifer S.H. Brown, 37-72. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1985.
- . "The People in Between: Indian-White Marriage and the Genesis of a Métis Society and Culture in the Great Lakes Region, 1660-1830." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Illinois-Chicago, 1981.
- . "Prelude to Red River: A Social Portrait of the Great Lakes Métis." *Ethnohistory* 25:1 (Winter 1978): 41-67.
- Pflug, Melissa A. "Politics of Great Lakes Indian Religion," *Michigan Historical Review* 18:2 (Fall 1992): 15-31.
- Pitawanakwat, Kenn and Jordan Paper. "Communicating the Intangible: An Anishnaabeg Story," *American Indian Quarterly* 20 (1996): 451-65.
- Pittman, Philip M. "Michigan Indian Treaties: The Problem of Title Rights and Privilege," *Chronicle of the Historical Society of Michigan* 27:1-2 (1993): 35-39.
- Pohrt, Richard A. "Nineteenth Century Michigan Chippewa Costume," *American Indian Art Magazine* 11:3 (1986): 44-53.
- Prucha, S.J., Paul and Donald F. Carmody. "A Memorial of Lewis Call Concerning a System for Regulation of Indian Affairs," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 52:1 (Autumn 1968): 35-50.
- Quimby, George I. "A Year with a Chippewa Family, 1763-1764," *Ethnohistory* 9:3 (1962): 217-39.
- . *Indian Culture and European Trade Goods*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1966.
- . *Indian Life in the Upper Great Lake, 11,000 B.C. to A.D. 1800*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1960.
- Ramenofsky, Ann. *Vectors of Death: The Archaeology of European Contact*. -Albuquerque, NM: University of New Mexico Press, 1987.
- Ranlet, Philip. "The British, the Indians, and Smallpox: What Actually Happened at Fort Pitt in 1763?" *Pennsylvania History: A Journal of Mid-Atlantic Studies* 67:3 (Summer 2000): 427-41.
- Reed, John T. "Evidences of Prehistoric Man on Lake Superior," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1906): 110-18.
- Rich, E.E. "Trade Habits and Economic Motivation among the Indians of North America," *Canadian Journal of Economics and Political Science* 26:1 February 1960): 35-53.
- Rickard, Thomas A. "The Uses of Native Copper by the Indigenes of North America," *Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland* 64 (1934): 265-87.
- . "The Early Use of the Metals," *Journal of the Institute of Metals* 43:1 (1930): 297-339.
- Ritzenthaler, Robert E. and Pat. *The Woodland Native Americans of the Western Great Lakes*. Garden City, NY: The Natural History Press, 1970.

- Roberts, Eileen. "The Losey Collection of Inuit & First Nations Art." In Russell M. Magnaghi and Michael T. Marsden, editors. *A Sense of Place: Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Northern Michigan University Press and Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 1997, pp. 197-212.
- Robertson, R.G. *Rotting Faces: Smallpox and the American Indian*. Caldwell, Idaho: Xaxton Press, 2001.
- Rogers, E.S. "Southeastern Ojibwa," in Bruce G. Trigger, editor. *Handbook of North American Indians*. Vol 15. *Northeast*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, 1978.
- Rubenstein, Bruce A. "Justice Denied: An Analysis of American White-Indian Relations in Michigan, 1855-1889." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1974.
- Savage, Dean James. "Dug for Copper in Prehistoric Days," *Sunday Mining Gazette (Calumet, Michigan)* 7 May 1911.
- Schenck, Theresa. "Who Owns Sault Ste. Marie?" *Michigan Historical Review* 28:1 (Spring 2002): 109-20.
- Schoolcraft, Henry R. *The Hiawatha Legends*. Au Train, Mich.: Avery Color Studios 1984.
- . "The Cadots: The First Family of Sault Ste. Marie," *Michigan History* 72 (1988): 36-43.
- Schwartz, James Z. "Taming the 'Savagery' of Michigan's Indians," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:2 (Fall 2008): 39-56.
- Scott, William P. "Reminiscences of Isle Royale," *Michigan History* 9:3 (July 1925): 398-414.
- Skibo, James M., John Franzen, and Eric Drake. "Smudge Pits and Hide Smoking Revisited: Terminal Woodland Contact Period Occupation on the Lake Superior Shoreline," in James M. Skibo, M. Graves, and M. Stark, editors. *Archaeology and Anthropology: Theoretical and Methodological Approach*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 2006.
- Skibo, James M., Terrance J. Martin, Eric C. Drake, and John G. Franzen. "Gete Odena: Grand Island's Post Contact Occupation at Williams Landing," *Midcontinental Journal of Archaeology* 29:2 (2004): 167-86.
- Sleeper-Smith, Susan. *Indian Women and French Men: Rethinking Cultural Encounters in the Western Great Lakes*. Amherst: University of Massachusetts Press, 2001.
- Smith, Beverley A. "The Gill Net's 'Native Country': The Inland Shore Fishery in the Northern Lake Michigan Basin." In *An Upper Great Lakes Archaeological Odyssey: Essays in Honor of Charles E. Cleland*. William A. Lovis, editor. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2004.
- Smith, Huron H. "Ethnobotany of the Ojibwa Indians," *Bulletin of the Public Museum of Milwaukee* 4:3 (1932): 327-525.
- Smith, Theresa S. *The Island of the Anishnaabeg: Thunderers and Water Monsters in the Traditional Ojibwe Life-World*. Moscow: University of Idaho Press, 1995.
- Stark, Heidi Kiiwetinepinesiiik. "Marked by Fire: Anishinaabe Articulations of Nationhood in Treaty Making with the United States and Canada," in Brian C. Hosmer and Larry Nesper, editors. *Tribal Worlds: Critical Studies in American Indian Nation Building*. Albany: State University of New York Press, 2013, pp. 111-40.
- Stearns, E/ Wagner and Allen E. Stearns. *The Effect of Smallpox on the Destiny of the American Indian*. Boston, Mass.: Bruce Humphries, 1945.
- Stiebe, Ronald. *Mystery People of the Cove: A History of the Lake Superior Quinipegou*. L'Anse, Mich.: Privately Published, 1999.

- Stone, Lyle M. "Archaeological Investigations of the Marquette Mission Site, St. Ignace, Michigan, 1971: A Preliminary Report. *Reports in Mackinac History and Archaeology*, No. 1 (1972).
- . "Rosary and Glass Beads," *Publications of the Museum, Michigan State University, Anthropological Series* Vol. 1, No. 1 (1971): 74-85.
- "Sugar Island Indians Seek Economic Self-Sufficiency [through WPA]," *Soo Evening News* 1 December 1939, p. 5.
- Swift, Andrew. "Chief Andrew Blackbird," *Michigan History* 10:2 (April 1926): 233-40.
- Trask, Kerry A. "In the Name of the Father: Paternalism and the 1763 Indian Uprising at Michilimackinac," *The Old Northwest* 9 (Spring 1983): 3-21.
- Traver, Robert. *Laughing White Fish*. New York: McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1965.
- Trigger, Bruce G. Ed. *Handbook of North American Native Americans*. Vol. 15 *The Northeast*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, 1978.
- . *The Huron: Farmers of the North*. New York: Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1969.
- Vaughan, Norman H. "The Chippewa and Sioux Bury the Hatchet," *The Totem Pole* 24 (6 March 1950): 1-3.
- Vecsey, Christopher. *Traditional Ojibwa Religion and Its Historical Changes*. Philadelphia: American Philosophical Society, 1983.
- Vennum, Thomas, Jr. *Wild Rice and the Ojibway People*. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society Press, 1988.
- Verwyst, Chrysostom. "Historic Sites on Chequamegon Bay," *Collections of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin* 13 (1895): 426-40.
- Viola, Herman J. *Diplomats in Buckskins: A History of Indian Delegations to Washington City*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Press, 1981.
- Voegel, Virgil J. *Indian Names in Michigan*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1986.
- Wadsworth, Beula Mary. "A Vanishing Art of the Chippewas," *Michigan History* 21:1 (Winter 1937): 69-88.
- Wallin, Helen M. "Indian Census of Michigan, 1842," *Michigan Heritage* 5 (Summer 1964): 151-55.
- Walsh, Martin W. "A War Council for the Drawing Room: Arent Schuyler de Peyster's 'Speech to the Western Indians'," *Michigan Historical Review* 28:1 (Spring 2002): 91-108.
- Warner, Edward S. "Historical Notes on Spear Fishing in the Great Lakes Region," *Inland Seas* 69:2 (Summer 2013): 118-29.
- Warren, William W. *History of the Ojibwa Nation* St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society, 1885: reprinted: Minneapolis, Minn.: Ross & Haines, 1970.
- Warrich, W. Sheridan. "Henry Rowe Schoolcraft and the Administration of Indian Affairs in Michigan, 1822-1841," Ph.D. dissertation, University of Chicago, 1955.
- Waskiewicz, Gabe. "Archaeologists Investigate Camp Site from 1600s," *Anishinabe News* 9:1 (Fall 2013): 12.
- West, George. *Copper: Its Mining and Use by the Aborigines of the Lake Superior Region*. Milwaukee, Wisc.: Public Museum of the City of Milwaukee, 1929, pp. 1-182.
- White, Bruce M. "The Woman Who Married a Beaver: Trade Patterns and Gender Roles in the Ojibwa Fur Trade," *Ethnohistory* 46 (1999): 109-47.

- . "The Trade Assortment: The Meaning of Merchandise in the Ojibwa Fur Trade," in Sylvie Dépatie, et al. *Habitants et marchands vingt ans après [20 Years Later, Reading the History of 17<sup>th</sup> and 18<sup>th</sup> Century Canada]*. Montréal, Qué: McGill-Queen's University Press, 1998.
- . "Encounter with Spirits: Ojibwa and Dakota Theories about the French and their Merchandise," *Ethnohistory* 46 (1994): 369-405.
- . "Montréal Canoes and Their Cargoes," in Bruce Trigger, et al, editors. *"Le castor fait tout": Selected Papers of the Fifth North American Fur Conference, 1985*. Montréal, Qué: Lake St. Louis Historical Society, 1987, pp. 164-92.
- . *Natives and Newcomers: Canada's 'Heroic Age' Reconsidered*. Kingston, Ontario: McGill-Queen's University Press, 1985.
- . "'Give Us a Little Milk': Economics and Ceremony in the Ojibway Fur Trade," M.A. thesis, McGill University, 1985.
- . "'Give Us a Little Milk': The Social and Cultural Significance of Gift Giving in the Lake Superior Fur Trade," *Minnesota History* 48:2 (Summer 1982): 60-71.
- . *Handbook of North American Indians*. Vol. 15. *Northeast*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, 1978.
- White, Jerry. "The City Beat" [Cultural Revival at Sault Ste. Marie], *Soo Evening News* 30 June 1974, p. 14.
- White, Richard. *The Middle Ground: Indians, Empire and Republic in the Great Lakes Region, 1650-1815*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1999.
- Whittlesey, Charles W. "Ancient Mining on the Shores of Lake Superior." *Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge*, vol. 13, Contribution no, 155, pages 1-29. Washington City: Smithsonian Institution, 1863.
- . "The Ancient Miners of Lake Superior," *Annals of Science* 1:2 (1852): 15-18, and 1:3 (1852): 27-30.
- Widder, Keith R. *Battle for the Soul: Métis Children Encounter Evangelical Protestants at Mackinaw Mission, 1823-1837*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1999.
- Wilcox, Arthur T. "The Chippewa Sugar Camp," *Michigan History* 36:3 (September 1953): 276-85.
- Winchell, N.H. "Ancient Copper Mines of Isle Royale," *The Engineering and Mining Journal* 32 (July to December 1881): 102+
- Wolff, Elizabeth. "The Policy of the United States in Removing the Indians from the Old Northwest by Treaties," M. A. thesis, Wayne State University, 1935.
- Woltz, L. Oughtred. "The Chippewa Cession of Mackinac Island to George III," *Michigan History* 9:2 (April 1925): 137-42.
- Worcester, Thomas. "A Defensive Discourse: Jesuits on Disease in Seventeenth-Century New France," *French Colonial History* 6 (2005): 1-15.
- Wrone, David R. "Indian Treaties and the Democratic Idea," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 70:2 (Winter 1986-1987): 83-106.
- Wyman, Walker D. *The Chippewa: A History of the Great Lakes Woodland Tribe over Three Centuries*. River Falls, Wisc.: University of Wisconsin-River Falls, 1993.

Yarnell, Richard. *Aboriginal Relationships between Culture and Plant Life in the Upper Great Lakes Region*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1964.

## NEW DEAL – (See GREAT DEPRESSION AND NEW DEAL)

### NORTHERN BORDERLANDS

Baud, Michael and Willem van Schendel. "Toward a Comparative History of Borderlands," *Journal of World History* 8 (Fall 1997): 211-42.

Bukowczyk, John J. "The Permeable Border, the Great Lakes Region, and the Canadian-American Relationship," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:2 (Fall 2008): 1-17.

Bukowczyk, John J. et al. *Permeable Border: The Great Lakes Basin as a Transnational Region, 1650-1990*. Pittsburgh, Penn./Calgary: University of Pittsburgh Press/University of Calgary Press, 2005.

---. "The Production of History, the Becoming of Place," in *Ibid.*, pp. 1-9.

---. "Trade, War, Migration, and Empire in the Great Lakes Basin, 1650-1815," *Ibid.*, pp. 10-28.

---. "Migration, Transportation, Capital and the State in the Great Lake Basin, 1815-1890," *Ibid.*, pp. 29-77.

---. "Region, Border, and Nation, *Ibid.*, pp. 175-82.

Chase, Lew Allen. "The Last American Frontier," *History Teacher's Magazine* 6 (February 1915): 37-46.

---. "How Furs Came Down from the North Country," *History Teacher's Magazine* 7 (February 1916): 44-46.

---. "Normalites [Northern Michigan University students] Should Promote the Study of U.P. History," *Northern Normal News*, 15 December 1919, 8:2.

Faires, Nora. "Introduction: Emerging Borderlands," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:1 (Spring 2008): vii-xii.

---. "Leaving the 'Land of the Second Chance': Migration from Ontario to the Upper Midwest in the Nineteenth and Early Twentieth Centuries," in John J. Bukowczyk, et al. *Permeable Border: The Great Lakes Basin as a Transnational Region, 1650-1990*. Pittsburgh, Penn./Calgary: University of Pittsburgh Press/University of Calgary Press, 2005, pp. 78-119.

Fox, Porter. *Northland*. [traversing US-Canadian border]. New York: W.W. Norton, forthcoming 2018.

---. "From Montreal to Minnesota by Inland Sea," *New York Times* 19 August 2016.

Gray Susan E. "Writing Michigan History from a Transborder Perspective," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:1 (Spring 2008): 1-24.

Kerrigan, William. "Apples on the Border: Orchards and the Contest for the Great Lakes," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:1 (Spring 2008): 25-42.

Mount, Graeme S., et. al. *The Border at Sault Ste. Marie*. Toronto: Dundurn Press, 1995.

- Nixon, Ron. "5,500 Miles of Border, Covered by Only 2,000 Agents," *New York Times* 10-1-2016, pp. 9-10.
- Shea, John Gilmary. "Why Canada Is Not Part of the United States," *United States Catholic Historical Magazine* 3 (1890): 113-28.
- Smith, David R. "Structuring the Permeable Border: Channeling and Regulating Cross-Border Traffic in Labor, Capital, and Goods," in Bukowczyk, et al. *Permeable Border: The Great Lakes Basin as a Transnational Region, 1650-1990*. Pittsburgh, Penn./Calgary: University of Pittsburgh Press/University of Calgary Press, 2005, pp. 120-151.
- Taylor, Alan. *The Divided Ground: Indians, Settlers, and the Northern Borderlands of the American Revolution*. New York: Knopf, 2006.
- Thelen, David. "Of Audiences, Borderlands, and Comparisons: Toward the Internationalization of American History," *Journal of American History* 79 (September 1992): 432-62.
- Widder, Keith R. "After the Conquest: Michilimackinac, a Borderland in Transition, 1760-1763," *Michigan Historical Review* 34:1 (Spring 2008): 43-62.
- Widdis, Randy William. "Migration, Borderlands, and National Identity: Directions for Research," in Bukowczyk, et al. *Permeable Border: The Great Lakes Basin as a Transnational Region, 1650-1990*. Pittsburgh, Penn./Calgary: University of Pittsburgh Press/University of Calgary Press, 2005pp. 152-76.
- . Appendix: Primary Sources in Migration Studies," *Ibid.*, p. 183+.

## PARANORMAL

- Bishop, Hugh E. *Haunted Lake Superior*. Duluth, Minn.: Lake Superior Port Cities, Inc., 2003.
- Cassady, Charles. *Paranormal Great Lakes: An Illustrated Encyclopedia*. Atglen, Penn.: Schiffer Books, 2009.
- Godfrey, Linda S. *Weird Michigan: Your Travel Guide to Michigan's Local Legends and Best Kept Secrets*. New York: Sterling Publishing Company, 2006.
- Gringhuis, Dirk. *Were-Wolves and Will-O-the-Wisps: French Tales of Mackinac Retold*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1974.
- Kuclo, Marian. *Michigan Haunts and Hauntings*. Holt, Mich.: Thunder Bay Press, 2003.
- Langley, Jan. *A Ghostly Road Tour of Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Escanaba, Mich.: Privately Published, 2007.
- Stonehouse, Frederick. *Haunted Lake Huron, Myths, Wrecks and Spirits*. Duluth, Minn.: Lake Superior Port Cities, 2007.
- . *Haunted Lakes, Great Lakes Maritime Ghost Stories, Superstitions and Sea Serpents*. Duluth, Minn.: Lake Superior Port Cities, 1997, 2005.
- . *Haunted Lakes II, More Maritime Ghost Stories*. Duluth, Minn.: Lake Superior Port Cities, 2000.
- Long, Megan. *Ghosts of the Great Lakes: More than Mere Legend*. Holt, Mich.: Thunder Bay Press, 2003.

Schollosser, S. E. *Spooky Michigan: Tales of Hauntings, Strange Happenings and Other Local Lore*. Guilford, CT: Globe Pequot Press, 2007.

## **PARKS – (See NATIONAL PARKS, LAKESHORES, AND FORESTS)**

### **PATERNALISM**

Alanen, Arnold. "Companies as Caretakers: Paternalism, Welfare Capitalism, and Immigrants in the Lake Superior Mining Region," in *A Century of European Migrations, 1830-1930*, by Rudolph J. Vecoli and Suzanne M. Sinke, editors. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 1991.

Lankton, Larry D. "Paternalism and Social Control in the Lake Superior Copper Mines, 1845-1913," *Upper Midwest History* 5 (1985): 1-17.

LaRonge, Michael B. "Company Family Company Coffin: The Role of Quincy Mining Company's Paternalistic Practices at the Ingot Street Cemetery." M. S. thesis, Michigan Technological University, Houghton, 2000.

LeDuc, Stephen. "Managing People and Place in a Mining Community: The Rise and Decline of Industrial Paternalism in Calumet, Michigan." M. S. thesis, Pennsylvania State University, 2002.

Reynolds, Terry. "'Mutiny Labor Discontent': Paternalism on the Michigan Iron Ranges." *Upper Country* 3 (2015), PDF.

--. "'We Were Satisfied with It': Corporate Paternalism in the Michigan Iron Ranges," *Michigan History* 78:6 (November-December 1994): 24-32.

Zimmerman, Donna. "From Paternalism to Privatization: The Evolution of a Corporate Mining 'Location' in the Copper District of Michigan's Keweenaw Peninsula." M. A. thesis. University of Wisconsin, Madison, 2000.

### **PLACE NAMES**

Buck, Solon J. "The Story of the Grand Portage," *Minnesota History Bulletin* 5 (1923): 14-27.

Bunker, Norman and Victor F. Lemmer. "How Little Girl's Point Got Its Name," *Michigan History* 38:2 (June 1954): 169-72.

Dustin, Fred. "Isle Royale Place Names," *Michigan History* 30:4 (October-December 1946): 681-722.

Gagnieur, S.J., William F. "Place Names in the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 3:3 (July 1919): 412-19.

Hamilton, Charlotte. "Chippewa County Place Names," *Michigan History* 27:4 (October-December 1943): 638-42.

Peters, Bernard C. *Lake Superior Place Names*. Marquette, Mich.: Center for Upper Peninsula Studies/Northern Michigan University Press, 1996.

Romig, Walter. *Michigan Place Names*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1986.

## **POLITICS, POLITICAL ACTION, & GOVERNMENT**

Beal, Vernon L. *Promise & Performance, The Political Record of a Michigan Governor: Chase Salmon Osborn*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1950.

Boyer, Hugh E. "The Decline of the Progressive Party in Michigan's Upper Peninsula: The Case of Congressman William J. MacDonald in 1914," *Michigan Historical Review* 13:2 (Fall 1987): 75-94.

Boyer, Kenyon. "City Commission Form of Government in Marquette," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 21:1 (Winter 1985): 3-5, 8.

Campbell, Alice Porter. "The Bull Moose Movement in Michigan," *Michigan History* 25 (Winter 1941): 34-48.

Carter, James L. *Superior: A State for the North Country*. Marquette, Mich.: The Pilot Press, 1980.

Chase, Lew Allen. *The Government of Michigan*. New York: Scribner's, 1919.

Cox, Bruce K. *Ted & Superior: Ted Albert & the 51<sup>st</sup> State of Superior*. Wakefeld, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2009.

Cummings, William J. *The Dickinson County Courthouse and Jail: The Seat of Government and Justice for Michigan's Newest County*. Iron Mountain, Mich.: Privately Published, 1988.

Halkola, David T. "The Citadel Crumbles: Political Change in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan in the Great Depression," in *A Half Century Ago: Michigan in the Great Depression*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1980.

Holli, Melvin G. "Emil E. Hurja: Michigan's Presidential Pollster," *Michigan Historical Review* 21:2 (Fall 1995): 125-38.

Holli, Melvin G. and C. David Tompkins. "Roosevelt vs. Newett: The Politics of Libel," *Michigan History* 47:4 (December 1963): 338-56.

James, W. Frank. "The Experience of a New Congress," *Clover-Land Magazine* 1:4 (April 1916): 4.

Jennings, Richard P. "A Rhetorical Analysis of Chase E. Osborn's 1910 Primary Campaign for Governor," *Michigan Historical Review* 17:2 (Fall 1991): 34-75.

Kitzman, Betty Lou. "Taft Stays at Robert's Home," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 40:4 (Fall 2004): 6-9. *Laws of the Territory of Michigan*. Vol. 2. Lansing, Mich.: W.S. George & Co. State Printer, 1874.

Leitner, Jonathan. "The Political Economy of Raw Materials Transport from Internal Periphery to Core in the Early 20<sup>th</sup> Century US: The Calumet & Hecla Copper Company's Struggle for Market Access, 1922-1929," *Journal of World-Systems Research* 10:2 (Summer 2004): 397-435.

- . "Red Metal in the Age of Capital: The Political Ecology of Copper in the Nineteenth-Century World-Economy," *Review: Fernand Braudel Center* 24:3 (2001): 373-437.
- . "The 1869 Copper Tariff: The Politics and Geography of Postbellum U.S. Development in World-System Perspective," *Sociological Perspectives* 43:2 (2000): 473-97.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Presidential Elections and the Upper Peninsula," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 40:4 (Fall 2004): 3-5.
- Meijer, Hank. "Hunting for the Middle Ground: Arthur Vandenberg and the Mackinac Charter," *Michigan Historical Review* 19:2 (Fall 1993): 1-22.
- Peterson, M.C. "Escaaba and City Management," *Michigan History* 15:3 (1931): 512-25.
- Pflug, Melissa A. "Politics of Great Lakes Indian Religion," *Michigan Historical Review* 18:2 (Fall 1992): 15-31.
- Roberts, Dave. "The Price of a Good Newspaper," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 44:3 (2008): 1, 4-6. [Roosevelt vs Newett]
- Traver, Robert. *People Versus Kirk*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 1981.
- . *Small Town D.A.* Revised edition. Greenwich, CT: Fawcett Publications, 1958.
- . *Trouble-Shooter: The Story of a Northwoods Prosecutor*. New York: Viking Press, 1943.

## PREHISTORIC, NON-NATIVE AMERICAN

- Flom, George T. "The Kensington Rune Stone," *Illinois Historical Society Transactions for the Year 1910* (1912): 105-25.
- Holand, Hjalmar R. "The Truth about the Kensington Stone," *Michigan History* 31:4 (December 1947): 415-30.
- . "The 'Myth' of the Kensington Stone," *New England Quarterly* 8 (March 1935): 42-62.
- . "The Kensington Rune Stone. Is It the Oldest Native Document of American History?" *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 3 (December 1919): 153-83.
- . "First Authoritative Investigation of 'Oldest Native Document in America,'" *Journal of American History* 4 (Second Quarter 1910): 170+.
- . "An Explorer's Stone Record which Antedates Columbus," *Harper's Weekly* 53 (9 October 1909): 15.
- "The Kensington Rune Stone," a "Preliminary Report to the Minnesota Historical Society by Its Museum Committee," *Minnesota Historical Collections* 15 (1915): 221-86.
- Quaife, Milo M. "The Kensington Myth Once More," *Michigan History* 31:2 (June 1947): 129-61.
- . "The Myth of the Kensington Rune Stone," *New England Quarterly* 7 (December 1934): 613-45.
- Rydholm, C. Fred. *Michigan Copper, The Untold Story: A History of Discovery*. Marquette, Mich.: Winter Cabin Books and Services, 2006.

## QUARRIES – (See MINING: Quarries)

## RELIGION AND CHURCH HISTORIES

- Andary, Thomas. "Sacred Heart Church," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, pp. 48-49. [L'Anse, Mich.]
- Anderson, Charles A., editor. "Frontier Mackinac Island, 1823-1834: Letters of William Montague and Amanda White Ferry." *Journal of the Presbyterian Historical Society*. 25:4 (December 1947): 26:2 (June 1948): 26:3 (September 1948).
- Baraga, Frederic. *The Diary of Bishop Frederic Baraga, First Bishop of Marquette, Michigan*. Editor Regis M. Walling and N. Daniel Rupp. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1990.
- Barkell, William. *The Osceola*. Lake Linden, Mich.: John H. Forester Press, 1995. [Methodist Episcopal Church].
- Barnes, Hall M. *The Life of Reverend John Clark*. New York: Carlton & Porter, 1856; reprint, London, UK: Forgotten Books, 2012.
- Bierlein, Leonard. "Seventh Day Adventist Church," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, p. 56. [at L'Anse, Mich.]
- Brisson, Steven. "Witness to Five Centuries: The History of Ste. Anne's Parish, Mackinac Island," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 46-67.
- Burbey, Louis H. "When Was Easter First Celebrated in Michigan?," *Michigan History* 33:1 (March 1949): 43-46.
- Comin, John and Harold F. Fredsell. *History of the Presbyterian Church in Michigan*. Ann Arbor: Ann Arbor Press, 1950.
- Demaray, Agnes. "The Shrine of the Snowshoe Priest," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, pp. 25-33. [Fr. Baraga]
- Diamond Jubilee, St. Joseph Church, 1890 to 1968*. Calumet, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1968. [Slovenian Catholic church]
- Dickey, Warner S. "Church of the Nativity," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, pp. 40. [Episcopal in L'Anse]
- Elstein, Rochelle Berger. "The Jews of Houghton-Hancock and Their Synagogue." *Michigan Jewish History*. 38 (November 1998): 2-10.
- Foltz, Aila and Mariam Yliniemi, editors. *A Godly Heritage: Historical View of Laestadian Revival and Development of the Apostolic Lutheran Church in America*. Frazee, Minn.: Privately Published, 2005.
- Golden Jubilee Souvenir Book St. Joseph Church, Calumet, Michigan 1890-1940*. Calumet, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1940. [Slovenian Catholic Church]
- Jalkanen, Ralph J., Ed. *The Faith of the Finns*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1972.

- Jamieson, Scott A. "The Cathedral Dedicated to the Apostle, St. Peter," (1982) deposited in the Center Upper Peninsula and University Archives, Northern Michigan University, Marquette, Michigan.
- Jezernik, Maksimilijan. *Frederic Baraga: A Portrait of the First Bishop of Marquette: Based on the Archives of the Congregatio de Propaganda Fide*. New York: Studia Slovenica, 1968.
- Johnson, Angelia S. *Seasons of Faith: A Walk through the History of the Roman Catholic Diocese of Marquette, 1900-2000*. Marquette, Mich.: Roman Catholic Diocese of Marquette, 2006.
- Johnson, Hildegard. *Messiah Lutheran Church, Marquette, Michigan, 1881-1981*. Hancock, Mich.: The Book Concern, 1981.
- Jones, Rowena Revis. *Sculptured in Stone: The History of the First United Methodist Church, 1851-1951, Marquette, Michigan*. Marquette, Mich.: Lake Superior Press, 2001.
- Kelsey, William G. "The Methodist Church in Baraga County," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, p. 46.
- Kichak, Joseph. "St. Ann's Catholic Church," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, pp. 52-53.
- Kukkonen, Walter. "Process and Product: Problems Encountered by the Finnish Immigrants in the Transmission of a Spiritual Heritage," in *The Finnish Experience in the Western Great Lakes Region: New Perspectives*. Turku, Finland: Institute for Migration Studies, 1975.
- Lambert, Bernard J. "The History of Sacred Heart Church," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, pp. 37-50. [at L'Anse, Mich.]
- . "First Church in Northwest Built in Baraga County," [René Menard], "174 Years After Father Menard," [Daniel Meeker Chandler], "37 Years among the Indians," [Frederic Baraga] in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, pp. 12-22.
- . "Mission Priorities: Indians or Miners?" *Michigan History* 51 (1967): 322-334.
- . *Shepherd of the Wilderness: A Biography of Bishop Frederic Baraga*. Hancock, Mich.: Book Concern, 1967.
- Laverdure, Paul. *The Redemptorists of English Canada, 1834-1994*. Buffalo, N.Y. and Toronto: Dundurn Press, 1996.
- Maas, W.E. *Diamond Jubilee, 1879-1954, Saint Paul's Evangelical Lutheran Church*. Laurium, Mich.: Privately printed, 1954.
- Macmillan, Margaret B. *The Methodist Church in Michigan: 19<sup>th</sup> Century*. Grand Rapids, Mich: The Michigan Methodist Historical Society and William B. Eerdmans Publishing, 1967.
- Marcoe, Reuben J. *Historical Sketch and Souvenir of Parish of St. Mary, Hermansville, Michigan (1900-1950)*. Hermansville, Mich.: Privately published, 1950.
- Mazzuchelli, Samuel. *The Memoirs of Father Samuel Mazzuchelli, O.P.* Chicago: Priory Press, 1967.
- McGreal, Mary Mona. *Samuel Mazzuchelli, O.P.: A Kaleidoscope of Scenes from His Life*. [Sinisinawa, Wis.: Privately published]: [Dominican Archives?], n.d.

- May, George S. *The Reconstruction of the Church of Ste. Anne de Michilimackinac*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1964.
- Meads, Alfred. "History of Ascension Church at Ontonagon," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 30 (1905): 495-506.
- Melton, J. Gordon. *Melton's Encyclopedia of American Religions*. 8<sup>th</sup> edition. Detroit: Gale Cengage Learning, 2009.
- Menge, Edna. "L'Anse United Methodist Church – 100 Years," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, pp. 51-58.
- Miller, Cornelia. *The Harbor Light*. De Tour, Mich.: De Tour Union Presbyterian Church, 1987.
- Mitchell, Homer D. *One Hundred Years of Christian Fellowship, First Presbyterian Church, Marquette, Michigan, 1857-1957*. Marquette, Mich.: Guelff Printers, 1957.
- Nestander, Palmer. "Holy Cross Lutheran Church and Zion Evangelical Lutheran Church," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, p. 44.
- Nystuen, Theodore C. "First Lutheran Church," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, pp. 42-43. [L'Anse, Mich.]
- Ollila, Jr., Douglas J. "The Suomi Synod: 1890-1920," in *The Faith of the Finns: Historical Perspectives on the Finnish Lutheran Church in America*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1972.
- . "The Suomi Synod in Perspective: An Indigenous Institution," in *The Finns in North America*, edited by Ralph Jalkanen. Hancock, Mich.: Suomi College Press, 1969.
- . "The Formative Period of the Finnish Evangelical Lutheran Church in America or Suomi Synod." Ph.D. dissertation, Boston University, 1963.
- Pellowe, William C.S. (Chair). *History of Methodism in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Detroit: The Historical Society of the Detroit Annual Conference, 1955.
- Pflug, Melissa A. "Politics of Great Lakes Indian Religion," *Michigan Historical Review* 18:2 (Fall 1992): 15-31.
- Pitezal, Reverend John H. *Lights and Shadows of Missionary Life, Containing Travel Sketches, Incidents and Missionary Efforts*. Cincinnati, Ohio: Western Book Concern, 1860; reprint, Whitefish, Mont.: Kessinger Publishing Company, 2010.
- Pulvermacher, Cluade. "Sacred Heart Friary," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, pp. 50-51. [L'Anse, Mich.]
- Reynolds, Terry. "The Persistence of Cornish Influence in Regional Methodism: The Case of Grace Methodist of Houghton, 1854-1920," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007, 45-54.
- Rezek, Antoine Iven. *History of the Diocese of Sault Ste. Marie and Marquette*. 2 vols. Chicago: M. A. Donohue & Company, 1906.
- Saarnivaara, Uuras. *The History of the Laestadian or Apostolic-Lutheran Movement in America*. Ironwood, Mich.: National Publishing Company, 1947.
- St. Joseph's Church, Lake Linden, Michigan, 1871-1971*. Lake Linden, Mich.: St. Joseph's Church, 1971.

- St. Mark's Evangelical Lutheran Church of Marquette, Michigan: 75 Years of a Community of Faith.* Marquette, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1974.
- Salvucci, Claudio R. *The Roman Rite in the Algonquian and Iroquoian Missions: From the Colonial Period to the Second Vatican Council.* Merchantville, NJ: Evolution Publishing, 2008.
- Schaedig, Raymond H. "L'Anse Baptist Church," in Bernard J. Lambert, editor. *Baraga County Historical Pageant.* Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Publishing, 1969, p. 45.
- Tuttle, Sarah. *Conversations on the Mackinaw and Green Bay Indian Missions.* Boston: Massachusetts Sabbath School Union, 1831.
- White, Janet. "William Montague Ferry and the Protestant Mission on Mackinac Island." *Michigan History* 32:4 (December 1948): 340-51.
- Zion Evangelical Lutheran Church, Golden Jubilee August 14-18, 1935.* Manistique, Mich.: Privately Published, 1935.

## SAUNA

- Aaland, Mikkel. *Sweat : the Illustrated History and Description of the Finnish Sauna, Russian Bania, Islamic Hammam, Japanese Mushi-buro, Mexican Temescal, and American Indian and Eskimo Sweat Lodge.* Santa Barbara: Capra Press, 1978.
- Frimodog, Mac. "Sauna," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 49:1 (January-February 1980): 32-39.
- Hollander, Carlton. *How to Build a Sauna.* New York: Sterling, 1979.
- Jalasjaa, Bert Olavi. *The Art of Sauna Building.* Waterloo, Ont.: Key Industries, 1981.
- Kaitula, Tuula and Edey Saarinen. *The Sauna Cookbook: Food for Body and Soul.* Beaverton, Oreg.: Aspasia Books, 2004.
- Kaups, Matti and Cotton Mather. "Eben: Thirty Years Later in a Finnish Community in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan." *Economic Geography* 44:1 (January 1968): 57-70.
- . "The Finnish Sauna: A Cultural Index to Settlement." *Annals of the Association of American Geographers* 53:4 (December 1963): 494-504.
- Lockwood, Yvonne Hiipäkkä. "The Sauna: An Expression of Finnish-American Identity," in C. Kurt Dewhurst and Yvonne Lockwood, editors. *Michigan Folklife Reader.* East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1987, pp. 307-20.
- . "The Sauna: An Expression of Finnish-American Identity," *Western Folklore* 36 (1977): 71-84.
- McVicker, Marilyn. *Sauna Detoxification Therapy: A Guide for the Chemically Sensitive.* Jefferson, NC: McFarland & Co., 1997.
- Nordskog, Michael and Aaron Hautala. *The Opposite of Cold: The Northwoods Finnish Sauna Experience.* St. Paul: University of Minnesota Press, 2010.
- Rajala, Nicolyn. *Some Like it Hot: The Sauna, its Lore and Stories.* St. Cloud, Minn.: North Star Press of St. Cloud Inc., 2000.
- Roeder, Giselle. *Sauna: The Hottest Way to Good Health.* Burnaby, BC: Alive Books, 2001.
- Roy, Robert L. *The Sauna.* White River Junction, Vt.: Chelsea Green Pub., 1996.

## **SHIPWRECKS - (See TRANSPORTATION: Shipwrecks, Disasters, Rescues, Lighthouses and Life Saving)**

## **SILVER MINING – (See MINING: Gold and Silver)**

### **SOCIAL HISTORY**

- Anderson, Olive M. *Utopia in Upper Michigan*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press, 1982.
- Barnett, Le Roy. "Summer White House?," *Michigan History* 91:3 (May-June 2007): 42-49.
- Barfknecht, Gary W. *Murder, Michigan: Seventy Fascinating and Dramatic Murders that Have Violently Shaped the Dark Side of Michigan History*. No Place: Friede Publications, ca. 1983.
- Brumm, Leonard "Oakie". *We Only Played Home Games . . . Stories of Sports and Other Events in Michigan's Maximum Security Prison*. Oak Creek, Wisc.: Brumm Enterprises, Inc., 2001.
- Brzezinski, Stephanie. "Christmas on Mackinac Island," *Grand Traverse Scene* 5:5 (Winter Holiday 2016): 42-44.
- Butts, Edward. *Outlaws of the Lakes: Bootlegging and Smuggling from Colonial Times to Prohibition*. Toronto, Ont.: Lynx Images, 2004. [Iron River & Houghton]
- Carter, Paul A. "Prohibition and Democracy: The Noble Experiment Reassessed," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 56:3 (Spring 1973): 189-201.
- Case, John P. "Marquette Loses a House," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 19:4 (Fall 1983): 9-10. [Longyear home]
- Chabot, Larry. "Prohibition-Era Gangsters Weren't Strangers to the U.P.," *Marquette Monthly* (June 2012).
- Cowdery, Mike. "Reimund Holzhey and the Gogebic Stage Robbery," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 18:3 (Fall 1982): 10-13.
- Cox, Bruce. "The Kentuckians," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 39:4 (Fall 2003): 3-7.
- Crary, Rachel. "Hoboes," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 46:2 (2010): 1-4.
- . "Cranking for Central," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 43:1 (2007): 1, 4-6. [Telephone service]
- Decker, Margaret. "The Olmsted Report," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 26:2 (Spring 1990): 3-6.
- Decker, William A. *Upper Michigan Hospital: The Newberry State Hospital*. Traverse City, Mich.: Arbutus Press, 2012.
- Dersch, Virginia Jonas. "Copper Mining in Northern Michigan: A Social History," *Michigan History* 61:4 (Winter 1977): 291-322.
- Doherty, Timothy. "Alberta: Henry Ford's Sociological Experiment," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 15:1 (Spring 1979): 4-5, 7.
- "Don," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 38:3 (Summer 2002): 10-11. [Last horse in Marquette]

- Dunbar, Willis. The Opera House as a Social Institution in Michigan," *Michigan History* 27 (1943): 661-72.
- . "Celebrations in Which Michigan Has Had a Part," *Michigan History* 20:3 (Autumn 1936): 383-94.
- "Early Marquette Hotels," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 37:1 (Winter 2001): 5-11.
- Engelmann, Larry. "Old Saloon Days in Michigan," *Michigan History* 61:2 (Summer 1977): 99-134.
- . "Dry Renaissance" The Local Option Years, 1887-1917," *Michigan History* 59:1-2 (Spring-Summer 1975): 69-90.
- . "The Iron River Rum Rebellion," *Mid-America* 55 (January 1973): 37-53.
- Ernst, Olivia. "From Cut-over to Clover, Rebranding the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 97:4 (July-August 2013): 44-48.
- Fitzgibbon, John. "King Alcohol: His Rise, Reign and Fall in Michigan," *Michigan History* 2:4 (October 1918): 737-80.
- Friggens, Thomas. "Undoubtedly a Bleak Point, A Winter Narrative," *Michigan History* 67:1 (January-February 1983): 8-21.
- Graham, Loren R. *Death at the Lighthouse: A Great Lakes Riddle*. Traverse City, Mich.: Arbutus Press, 2013.
- and Katherine Geffine Carlson. *Grand Island and Its Families, 1883-2007*. Munising, Mich.: Grand Island Associatoin, 2007.
- Hemingway, Ernest. Rum-Running: Canuck Whiskey Pouring into the U.S.," *Toronto Star Weekly* 06-05-1920; Reprinted: *Dateline: Toronto; The Complete Toronto Star Dispatches, 1920-1924*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 2002: 54-56.
- Hrebec, Jessica, and Mandy Hattala. "Prohibition: The Keweenaw's Defiance of a Failing Amendment," *Superior Signal* 16:1 (February 2001): 20-22.
- Jamison, James K. "Ontonagon County Families Established Up to the Civil War Period," *Michigan Heritage* 4 (Winter 1963): 154-60; 4 (Spring 1963): 235-40; 5 (Summer 1963): 28-31; 5 (Autumn 1963): 80-83; 5 (Spring 1964): 132-36; 5 (Summer 1964): 184-86; 6 (Summer 1964): 102-104.
- Johnson, Aili Kolehmainen. "A Finnish Boarding House," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 9:3 (Summer 1973): 6-7, 12.
- Kegerreis, Sharon and Lorri Hathaway. "Wine Rebellion in Northern Michigan's Upper Peninsula," *Traverse Magazine* 5 January 2011.
- King, F. E. "The Pageant of Escanaba," *Michigan History* 2:2 (April 1918): 341-86.
- "The Incredible Cherry Lamont," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 22:3 (Summer 1986): 3-8.
- Lankton, Larry D. "Died in the Mines," *Michigan History* 67:6 (November-December 1983): 33-41.
- Lemmer, Victor F. "The Gogebic Stagecoach Robbery," *Michigan History* 38:2 (June 1954): 173-81.
- Longtine, Sonny. *Michigan's Upper Peninsula: Magnificent Mansions and Courtly Cottages*. Marquette, Mich.: Sunnyside Publications, 2015.
- . *Murder in Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2014.

- . *Wading in Blood: Murder in Michigan*. Marquette, Mich.: Sunnyside Publications, 2009.
- Lovejoy, Philip C. "Rotary International in Michigan," *Michigan History* 23:1 (Winter 1940): 105-110.
- Loewen, James W. *Sundown Towns: A Hidden Dimension of American Racism*. New York: The New Press, 2005.
- Loewen, James W., Fran Kaplan, and Robert Smith. *Sudown Towns: Racial Segregation Past and Present*. [Milwaukee, Wisc.]: America's Black Holocaust Museum, [c2016]- on-line.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *We Are One, Prejudice in the Upper Peninsula over the Centuries*. Marquette, Mich.: 906 Heritage, 2017.
- . *Bootleggers and Booze on the Border: Prohibition in the Upper Peninsula*. Charleston, SC: The History Press, 2017.
- . "Marquette County Celebrates Centennial," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 12:2 (Summer 1976): 4-5.
- Marquette Historical Society Files. "The Marquette County Fair," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 23:4 (Fall 1987): 3-9.
- McKinnon, Isiah. *In the Line of Duty: A Tribute to Fallen Law Enforcement Officers from the State of Michigan*. Paducah, Ky.: Turner Publishing Company, 2003.
- McMacken, David and Tom Schupbach. "White Pines in the White City," *Michigan History* 96:1 (January-February 2012): 25-30. [1893 timber pile at Chicago world's fair]
- "Negaunee's Breitung Hotel," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 37:1 (Winter 2001): 3-4.
- Norton, Clark F. "Early Michigan Supreme Court Decisions on the Liquor Question," *Michigan History* 28:1 (January-March 1944): 41-66.
- Peters, Bernard C. "A Duel Leaves a Name on Michigan's Lake Superior," *Michigan Historical Review* 17:1 (Spring 1991): 83-85.
- "Pigeons on the Lakes," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 37:2 (Spring 2002): 3-6. [Use of passenger pigeon to communicate]
- Pilon, Roger. "Christmas Tree Ships," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 14:4 (Winter 1978): 6-7.
- Powers, Tom. *Michigan Rogues, Desperados and Cut-Throats*. Davison, Mich.: Friede Publishers, 2002.
- Quick, Aaron. "Christmas in Marquette County Over the Years," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 15:4 (Winter 1979): 3-9.
- Rupley, Richard M. "The Great Train Robbery," *Michigan History* 91 (March-April 2007): 10-15.
- Schertzing, Philip D. *Preserve, Protect, and Defend: An Illustrated History of the Michigan State Police in the Twentieth Century*. Paducah, Ky.: Turner Publishing Company, 2002.
- Schneider, Nancy A. "The Struggle to Establish Civilization on the Michigan Iron Ranges," *Inland Seas* 54:1 (Spring 1998): 24-31.
- . "The Iron Age Dawns on Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 53:4 (Winter 1997): 274-81.
- Sedlock, George. "Michigan and Alcohol Have Sordid Past," *Marquette Monthly*, May 2009.
- Shapton, W.W. "Big Wild Animals," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 49:1 (January-February 1980): 40-45.
- Sirjamaki, John. "The People of the Mesabi Range," *Minnesota History* 27:3 (September 1946): 203-15.

- Sodders, Betty. *Michigan on Fire #2*. Holt, Mich.: Thudner Bay Press, 1999.
- . *Michigan on Fire*. Holt, Mich.: Thunder Bay Press, 1997.
- Stofer, Paula E. "Room and Board," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 33:1 (Winter 1997): 3-7. [Boarding Houses]
- . "An Examination of the Socio-Cultural Roles of Boardinghouses and the Boarding Experience on the Michigan Mining Frontier, 1840-1930." Ph.D. dissertation, Michigan State University, 1997.
- . "Shared Beds, Shared Bread," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 78:6 (November-December 1994): 36-45. [Boarding Houses]
- Steele, Clyde. *It Seems Like Yesterday*. Marquette, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1982.
- Steele, William H. "Frontier Life in Lake Superior Region," *Michigan History* 13:3 (July 1929): 398-420.
- Stonehouse, Frederick. *Great Lakes Crime II, More Murder, Mayhem, Booze and Broads*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 2005.
- . *Great Lakes Crime - Murder, Mayhem, Booze and Broads*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 2004.
- Straus, Frank. "Prohibition's 'International Trade' Help Pay Fenlon's Tuition," [*Mackinac Island*] *Town Crier*, 11 December 2010.
- Streeter, Floyd B. "History of Prohibition Legislation in Michigan," *Michigan History* 2:2 (April 1918): 289-308.
- Sullivan, Patrick. "Booze Flowed Freely through Northern Michigan during Prohibition," *Northern Express Weekly*, 15 May 2015: 12-13.
- "Sundown Towns – Ironwood, Michigan."- see online discussion, [2016]
- Supanich, Nancy. "Prohibition Didn't Leave Baraga County Dry," *Marquette Mining Journal*, 20 May 1990.
- Traver, Robert. *Danny and the Boys: Being Some Legends of Hungry Hollow*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1987. (reprint)
- Van Kosky, William. "Flight from Justice," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 45:2 (2009): 1, 4-6. [Prostitution]
- . "Hoaxes & Practical Jokes," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 43:2 (2007): 1, 4-6.
- . "Iron Money," *Michigan History* 90:2 (March-April 2006): 14-21.
- . "They Called It Iron Money," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 41:4 (Fall 2005): 1, 4-7.
- . "Itinerant Quacks and Patent Medicine Hawkers," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 39:3 (Summer 2003): 3-9.
- . "Trouble at the Cow Pound," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 38:3 (Summer 2002): 3-8; 38:4 (Fall 2002): 3-8.
- Voelker, John. "A Walk Down Main Street," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 38:4 (Fall 2002): 9-10. [Ishpeming]
- Wood, Ike. *One Hundred Years at Hard Labor: A History of Marquette Prison*. AuTrain, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1985.
- Worth, Jean. "Prohibition Era Ended 30 Years Ago," *Escanaba Daily Press*, 2 December 1963.
- York, B.L. *A History of Middle Island Point*. Marquette, Mich.: Privately printed, 1943.

Zeisler, Karl F. "Escanaba Celebrates a Centennial," *Michigan History* 48:3 (September 1964): 242-46.

## SPORTS AND RECREATION

Allen, E. John B. "The Modernization of the Skisport: Ishpeming's Contribution to American Skiing," *Michigan Historical Review* 16:1 (Spring 1990): 1-20.

"Al Quaal Recreation Area," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 40:1 (Winter 2004): 10-11.

Bays, Ted. *Nine Thousand Years of Skis: Norwegian Wood to French Plastic. Mather Monograph 2 Series #1*, R.M. Magnaghi, General Editor. Ishpeming, Mich.: National Ski Hall of Fame Press, 1980.

Castanier, Bill and Gregory Parker. "Taffy Abel: A Sault Sensation," *Michigan History* 97:2 (March-April 2013): 43-48. [Hockey]

Cebalo, John. "Only Sissies Want Helmets: Marquette County's First Football Season," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 42:3 (2006): 1, 4-7.

---. "The U.P. Cricket League," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 26:3 (Summer 1990): 3-8.

[Clarence Taffy Abel] *Soo Evening News*, 4 August 1964, p. 7.

Counter, Michael. "Serious Celebration: The Pine Mountain Ski Jumping Tournament," *Upper Country* 2 (2014), PDF.

Crary, Rachel. "Take Me Out to the Ball Game," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 44:2 (2008): 1, 4-6.

Crawford, Bill. "Vic Des Jardins Named to Sault Hockey Hall of Fame," *Soo Evening News*, 11 October 1973, p. 8

---. "Sports Scene," [Taffy Abel], *Soo Evening News*, 23 June 1973, p. 7

"Curling," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 42:1 (Winter 2006): 1, 4-6.

Flaa, James E. "From Ski Jumping to Ski Flying," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 11:1 (Winter 1975): 6-7, 12

Grinden, Harold. *History of the National Ski Association and the Ski Sport, 1840-1931*. Duluth, Minn., 1931?

Kitzman, Betty Lou. "Recollections of Superior Hills," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 11:1 (Winter 1975): 8-9. [Skiing]

Levin, Herb. "Hockey Hall of Fame [Taffy Abel]," *Soo Evening News*, 8 March 1974, p. 4.

Lloyd, Emily Haynes. "U.P. Luge Club Competes on World Stage," *Michigan Country Lines* 36:10 (November-December 2016): 14-15.

Lund, Morton. "The Big Surge," *Skiing Heritage Journal* (March 2009): 6-11.

MacArthur, Paul. "Snowboarding, It's Older than You Think," *Skiing Heritage Journal* (March 2009): 30-37.

Magnaghi, Russell M., editor *Seventy-five Years of Skiing, 1904-1979*. Ishpeming, Mich.: National Ski Hall of Fame Press, 1979.

---. "Winter Recreation [on the Marquette Iron Range]." *Northern-News-Review*. 81 (February 1979): 5.

---. "Cross Country Skiing in the North Country," *Preview* 6:2 (February 1986): 5-7.

- Mason, Daniel S. "The International Hockey League and the Professionalization of Ice Hockey, 1904-1907," *Journal of Sports History* 25:1 (Spring 1998): 1-17.
- "Michigan Claims Oldest Ice Arena." *Michigan History* 94:3 (May-June 2010): 42.
- O'Brien, Michael. "In Search of Vince Lombardi: A Historian's Memoir," *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 71:1 (Autumn 197): 3-26.
- Oikarinen, Peter. "Skiers & Skiing," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 49:1 (January-February 1980): 46-51.
- Paull, Jr., Frank. "Marquette's Three Golf Courses," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 18:3 (Summer 1982): 3-5.
- Pontti, John and Kenneth Luostari. *Midwest Skiing: A Glance Backward*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2000.
- Rabe, Bill. "Taffy Abel," *Soo Evening News*, 11 February 1972, p. 9.
- Rydholm, Fred. "Cornish Wrestling -A U.P. Sport," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 20:1 (Winter 1984): 8-10.
- Steele, Clyde. "Reminiscing about Winter Sports in Marquette," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 20:4 (Fall 1984): 3-5.
- Strazz, P.L. *Surfing the Great Lakes*. 2<sup>nd</sup> edition. Chicago, Ill.: Big Lauter Tun Books, 2004.
- [Taffy Abel, Sault hockey player], *Soo Evening News*, 26 January 1966, p. 8
- Tretheway, James E. "Hockey in Marquette," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 11:1 (Winter 1975): 10-11.
- Van Kosky, Bill. "Dog Race Days in Ishpeming, 1879 and 1880," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 40:1 (Winter 2004): 3-9.
- Whitesall, Amy. "Where Hockey Got Its Start." *Michigan History* 94:3 (May-June 2010): 37-41.
- Wiitala, Eero. "Winter Recreation Long, Long ago," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 30:1 (Winter 1994): 3-5.
- Worth, Halstead. "Thrills in the Mad Speed of Ice Yachting," *Cloverland Magazine* (January 1922): 6, 20-21. [at Menominee]

## STATE POLICE (ORIGINALLY STATE CONSTABULARY)

- Andrews, Roger M. "Michigan's Splendid Mounted Troops in Clover-Land," *Clover-Land Magazine* 7:1 (January 1918): 1, 4+.
- Bechtel, H. Kenneth. *State Police in the United States: A Socio-Historical Analysis*. Santa Barbara, Calif.: ABC/CLIO Greenwood Publishing Company, 1995.
- Carter, Jim. "Michigan State Police Got Start in Negaunee," *Green Bay Press-Gazette*, 16 July 1967, p. 22.
- "Constabulary Troops Make Good Record . . .," *Port Huron Times Herald*, 18 May 1918, pp. 1 & 8.
- "Constitution of the Ironwood Home Guards," *Ironwood News Record* 25 August 1917.
- Davis, Russell. "Michigan State Police Are Unhampreed by Higher-Ups," *Green Bay Press-Gazette* 23 November 1931, p. 16
- "First Blood Is Shed in I.W.W. Crisis in State," *Port Huron Times Herald* 31 July 1917, p. 1 & 3.

- "First Boss of State Police Dies," *Detroit Free Press* 13 April 1958.
- Fischer, Alfred. "Michigan's State Constabulary," *Detroit Free Press* 10 March 1918, p. 70
- Gore, Russell. "State Police in U.P. Are Lauded for Their Many Brave Actions," *Ironwood Daily Globe* 8 December 1925.
- Hayes, Gurd M. "Michigan's Splendid Constabulary to Be Permanent Department," *Clover-Land Magazine* 8:2 (July 1918): 13.
- . "Constabulary to Remain on Guard," *Port Huron Times Herald* 12-15-1917, p. 7.
- . "Constabulary Commended for Its Good Work," *Port Huron Times Herald* 14 September 1917, p. 12.
- . "Mounted Men to Remain on Guard," *Port Huron Times Herald* 9 September 1917, p. 6.
- . "Constabulary Given Credit [for its work]," *Port Huron Times Herald* 4 September 1917, p. 6.
- . "Mounted Men to Remain on Guard," *Port Huron Times Herald* 9 August 1917, p. 6.
- . "Constabulary Has Situation Well In Hand," *Port Huron Times Herald* 4 August 1917, p. 3.
- . "IWW Proposed Is Turned Down by Mayor Byrne," *Port Huron Times Herald* 2 August 1917, p. 8.
- . "To Use Strong Arm Methods on the IWW," *Port Huron Times Herald* 30 July 1917, p. 1 & 8.
- . "[Auditor General O.B. Fuller] Favors State Constabulary," *Port Huron Times Herald* 6 June 1917, p. 4.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *Bootleggers and Booze on the Border: Prohibition in the Upper Peninsula*. Charleston, SC: The History Press, 2017.
- . *The Michigan State Constabulary in the Upper Peninsula, 1917-1920*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2017.
- "Michigan State Constabulary," *Escanaba Daily Mirror* 22 October 1918, p. 4.
- Michigan State Constabulary Association. *A History of the Michigan State Constabulary*. Detroit: Michigan State Constabulary Association, 1919.
- "Newett Stays Action to Banish State Police," *Ironwood News Record* 9 November 1920, p. 1.
- Schertzing, Phillip D. *Preserve, Protect and Defend: An Illustrated History of the Michigan State Police in the Twentieth Century*. Nashville, Tenn.: Turner Publishing, 2002.
- "Sleeper Urged by Washington to End Strike," *Escanaba Daily Mirror* 31 July 1917, p. 1 & 6.
- "State Constabulary at Ingalls, Michigan," *Escanaba Morning Press* 13 November 1917.
- "State Constabulary in the Upper Peninsula," *Detroit Free Press* 3 December 1920, p. 6.
- "State Constabulary Nab Alleged Slacker," *Ironwood News Record* 9 February 1918, p. 8.
- "UP State Guard to Be Increased," *Port Huron Times Herald* 31 July 1917, p. 1 & 4.
- Vandercook, Roy C. "Public Guilty in Rum Traffic," *Detroit Free Press* 5 August 1921, p. 3.
- . "Michigan in the Great War," *Michigan History* 1:2 (April 1918): 259-69.
- Voges, Robert E. "40<sup>th</sup> Year for State Police," *Bernton Harbor News-Palladium* 20 December 1956, p. 1.

## **TOURISM, TRAVEL, AND OUTDOOR RECREATION – (See also NATIONAL PARKS, LAKESHORES, AND FORESTS)**

### ***General Tourism***

- Ashlee, Laura Rose, Ed. *Traveling Through Time: A Guide to Michigan's Historical Markers*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2005.
- Barber, John. *All the Western States and Territories*. Cincinnati: Howe's Subscription Book Concern, 1867.
- Bishop, Josh. *Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Berkeley, Calif.: Avalon Travel, 2009.
- Bogue, Margaret B. *Around the Shores of Lake Superior: A Guide to Historic Sites*. 2<sup>nd</sup> edition. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 2007.
- Breining, Greg. *Wild Shore, Exploring Lake Superior by Kayak*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 2000.
- Brumwell, Jill Lowe. "Seastone Point: Drummond Island's First Resort," *Michigan History* 97:6 (November-December 2013): 56-59.
- Burcar, Colleen with Gene Taylor. *Michigan Curiosities: Quirly Characters, Roadside Oddities & Other Offbeat Stuff*. 2<sup>nd</sup> edition. Guilford, Conn.: Insiders' Guide, 2007.
- Carter, Jim. *A Historical Guide to the Seney Stretch*. Marquette, Mich.: The Pilot Press, 2005.
- Charles, Gordon. "Bois Blanc Island," *Michigan Sportsman* 4 (Spring 1979), 19-22, 65+.
- Crary, R.L. "Cloverland Created," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 29:3 (Summer 1993): 7-11; 30:1 (Winter 1994): 6-9.
- . "World's Columbian Exposition," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 29:4 (Fall 1993): 3-7.
- Dana, Juliette Starr. *A Fashionable Tour Through the Great Lakes and Upper Mississippi: The 1852 Journal of Juliette Starr Dana*. David T. Dana editor. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2004.
- Deasy, George F. "The Tourist Industry in a 'North Woods' County," *Economic Geography* 25, 4 (October 1949): 240-259. [Luce County]
- Deubler, Christopher L. *Trout Ponds and Lakes in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan: An Angler's Guide*. Two Rivers, Wisc.: Siskiwit Press, 1999.
- Disturnell, John. *Lake Superior Guide*. Philadelphia: J. Disturnell, 1872.
- , editor. *The Great Lakes, or Inland Seas of America, Embracing A Full Description of Lakes Superior, Huron, Michigan, Erie, and Ontario*. New York: Charles Scribner, 1863.
- . *Trip through the Lakes of North America*. New York: J. Disturnell, 1857.
- Dougherty, Fred. "The Marquette Pageant," *Michigan History* 4:4 (October 1920): 753-64.
- Drake, Daniel. *The Northern Lakes: A Summer Resort for Invalids of the South*. Louisville: Maxwell, 1842; Reprint, Cedar Rapids, Iowa: Privately Printed, 1954.
- Du Fresne, Jim. *Backpacking in Michigan*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 2007.
- Editors of Lake Superior Magazine. *Lake Superior, The Ultimate Guide to the Region*. 3<sup>rd</sup> edition. Duluth, Minn.: Lake Superior Cities Inc., 2014.
- Ellet, Elizabeth. *Summer Rambles in the West*. New York: J. C. Riker, 1853.

- Fuller, S. M. *Summer on the Lakes in 1843*. Boston: Little and James Brown, 1844.
- Gallagher, Eleanor. "So You're Going to Mackinac," *Michigan History* 26:2 (Spring 1942): 154-58.
- Gilman, Chandler Robbins. *Life on the Lakes: Being Tales and Sketches Collected During a Trip to the Pictured Rocks of Lake Superior*. 2 vol. New York: George Dearborn, 1836.
- Godfrey, Linda S. *Weird Michigan: Your Travel Guide to Michigan's Local Legends and Best Kept Secrets*. New York: Sterling Publishing Company, 2006.
- Hatfield, Kenneth. "Some of my Favorite Rocks in Mackinac County," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 27:1-2 (1993): 28-34.
- Hauranne, Ernest Duvergier de. *A Frenchman in Lincoln's America*. Chicago: The Lakeside Press, 1974.
- Henderson, Troy. *Lake Superior Country: 19<sup>th</sup> Century Travel and Tourism*. Chicago: Arcadia Publishing, 2002.
- Holland, A.H. *1886-7 Land-Book and Guide to Marquette, Lake Superior, Michigan*. Marquette, Mich.: Mining Journal Printing, 1886.
- Holman, J. Alan and Mary B. Holman. *The Michigan Roadside Naturalist*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 2003.
- Holman, Mary E. *Kitch-iti-ki-pi: A Description of the Wonder Spring and the Beautiful Indian Story . . . . 4<sup>th</sup> edition*. Manistique, Mich.: Herald Press, 1937.
- Hurt, Paul T., Jr. "Vacation Voyages on the Great Lakes." *Inland Seas*. 7 (Winter 1951): 203-8.
- Karamanski, Theodore. "The History and Preservation of the Great Camps in Northern Michigan," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 21:1 (Spring 1985): 23-25.
- Karpiak, Steven. "The Establishment of the Porcupine Mountains State Park," *Michigan Academician* 11 (1978-79): 75-83.
- Lanman, Charles. *A Canoe Voyage up the Mississippi and Around Lake Superior in 1846*. New York: B. Appleton, 1847; Reprint, Grand Rapids, Mich.: Black Letter Press, 1978.
- LaVanway, Paul. *The Keweenaw Mountain Lodge Story*. Copper Harbor, Mich.: Privately printed, 2010.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "U.P. Pioneer Auto Travel: The Summer of 1921," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 29:3 (Summer 1993): 3-6.
- . "Past Celebrations of July 4<sup>th</sup>," *Preview* 5:7 (July 1985): 23-26.
- "Marquette State Park," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 40:3 (Summer 2004): 3-5.
- Ottawa Tourist Association, Iron River, Michigan. *Vacation Guide of the Iron District in Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. No place: Privately Printed, c1941.
- Paulson, Edna. "Bicycles in Marquette at the Turn of the Century," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 17:3 (Summer 1981): 3-4.
- Perry, Henry A. "Mackinac Island's Historic Fair and [Nicolet] Ter-Centennial," *Michigan History* 18:2 (Spring 1934): 291-304.
- Powers, Tom. *Michigan State and National Parks: A Complete Guide*. Holt, Mich.: Thunder Bay Press, 2007.
- Praus, Alexis A. "Upper Michigan Museum and Historic Site Survey," *Michigan History* 36 (1952): 408-414.

- Rafferty, Michael and Robert Sprague. *Porcupine Mountains Companion: Inside Michigan's Largest State Park*. White Pine, Mich.: Nequaked Natural History Associates, 1992, 1993, 1996.
- Ralph, Julian. *Along the South Shore of Lake Superior*. New York: The American Banknote Company, 1890. [P.37 "To the pleasure-loving tourist or connoisseur of Nature's gems the Pictured Rocks of Lake Superior carry with them an interest entirely unique and excelled by no other wonders of our country, not even excepting the Yosemite or Yellowstone Park."]
- Ranck, Wilson M. "Canoeing on Lake Superior," *Michigan History* 21 (1937), 217-223. [1931 trip].
- Rand, McNally Company. *My Ramblers in the Enchanted Summer Land of the Great Northwest during the Tourist Season of 1881*. Chicago: Rand, McNally & Company, 1883.
- Reavie, Edward K. *St. Ignace Car Culture*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2010.
- Sagenaar, Larry J. *Historical Michigan Travel Guide*. East Lansing, Mich.: Historical Society of Michigan, 2008.
- Schoonover, Ruth C. "Pageant: Iron Ore Centennial (1844-1944)," *Michigan History* 28:4 (October-December 1944): 553-72.
- Schulle, Keith A. "Henry 'Vaughan' Norton's Fort Algonquin," *Inland Seas* 63:4 (Winter 2007): 330-37.
- Shapiro, Aaron. "Promoting Cloverland: Regional Associations, State Agencies, and the Creation of Michigan's Upper Peninsula Tourist Industry," *Michigan Historical Review* 29:1 (Spring 2003), 1-38.
- . "One Crop Worth Cultivating: Tourism in the Upper Great Lakes, 1910-1965." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Chicago, 2005.
- . "Air Condition by the Cool Breezes of Lake Superior: Vacationing in Michigan's Copper Country after World War II," in Kim Hoagland, Terry Reynolds, and Erik Nordberg, editors. *New Perspectives on Michigan's Copper Country*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2007, 135-52.
- Singleton, R. "Pleasure Parties in the Northwest; Incidents of Forty Years Ago' near the Cliff Mine on Lake Superior," *Magazine of American History* 24 (August 1890): 123-25.
- Smith, G. Hubert. "Count Andreani: A Forgotten Traveler," *Minnesota History* 19:1 (March 1938): 34-42.
- "The 'Soo' Pageant," *Michigan History* 4:4 (October 1920): 741-52.
- Spears, R.S. *A Trip on the Great Lakes, Description of a Trip, 1912, by a Skiff Traveler, Who Loves 'Outdoors', Tells of Fish, Fur, Game and Other Things of Interest*. Columbus, Ohio: A.R. Harding, 1913.
- St. John, John R. *True Description of the Lake Superior Country*. New York: William H. Graham, 1846. Reprint: Grand Rapids, Mich: Black Letter Press, 1876.
- Stagg, Phil. *Waterfalls of Michigan: The Definitive Guide*. Book 1: East. Cadillac, Mich.: Michigan Falls Publicity, 2016.
- Steele, G. M. "Down in a Copper Mine," *The Ladies' Repository* 8:2 (August 1871): 85-89.
- Stonehouse, Fred. "Passionate about Marquette," *Great Lakes Seaway Review* 39:1 (July-September 2010): 63-65.
- Stonehouse, Frederick and Christensen, Pamela. *Touring Marquette*. Marquette, Mich.: Marquette Maritime Museum and Peter White Public Library, 2004.

- Streeter, Floyd B. "The Pageant of Escanaba," *Michigan History* 2:2 (April 1918): 341-86.
- Strickland, Ron. *The North Country Trail, The Best Walks, Hikes, and Backpacking Trips on America's Longest National Scenic Trail*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 2013.
- Swainson, John B. "Museums, Tourism and Economic Growth," *Michigan History* 45:4 (December 1961): 289-93.
- Vigne, Godfrey T. *Six Months in America*. 2 Vols. London: Whittaker, Treacher, & Co., 1832.
- Wells, William. "The Wonders of Lake Superior," *The Ladies' Repository* 25:9 (September 1865): 524-2
- Westervelt, Amy. *Michigan's Upper Peninsula: A Great Destination*. Woodstock, Vt.: The Countryman Press, 2012.
- Whitlark, Fred. "Sailing with the Georgian Bay Line on the Flagship *South American*," *Inland Seas* 50:4 (Winter 2004): 306-16.
- Whitcomb, C.D. *A Lake Tour to Picturesque Mackinac*. Detroit: Detroit and Cleveland Steam Navigation Company, 1884. [MI promoted as a health resort: cool air and pure water Temp of 44\* gush from the limestone rock. "and send warm currents of life dancing thru the system with youthful vigor." Dr. Drake]
- Woolsey, Melancthon L. "Sketches of Lake Superior," *Southern Literary Messenger* 2:3 (February 1836): 166-71.

### ***Fishing and Hunting***

- Alexander, Kirkland B. *Log of the North Shore Club: Paddle and Portage on the Hundred Trout Rivers of Lake Superior*. New York: G.P. Putnam's Sons, 1911.
- Brown, John J. *The American Angler's Guide, or, Complete Fisher's Manual for the United States*. Fifth edition. New York: D. Appleton, 1876.
- Deasy, George F. "The Tourist Industry in a 'North Woods' County," *Economic Geography* 25, 4 (October 1949): 240-259. [Luce County]
- Deu, Christophre L. *Trout Ponds and Lakes in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan: An Angler's Guide*. Two Rivers, Wisc.: Siskiwit Press, 1999.
- Green, Seth and R.B. Roosevelt. *Fish Hatching and Fish Catching*. Rochester, NY: Union and Advertiser Co.'s Book and Job Print, 1879.
- Greenbery, Josh. *Rivers of Sand: Fly Fishing Michigan and the Great Lakes Region*. New York: Lyon Press, 2014.
- Henderson, Troy. *Lake Superior Country: 19<sup>th</sup> Century Travel and Tourism*. Chicago: Arcadia Publishing, 2002.
- Hubbard, Bela. *Memorials of a Half-Century*. New York: G.P. Putnam's Sons, 1888.
- King, John Lyle. *Trouting on the Brule River*. Chicago: The Chicago Legal News Company, 1879; reprinted: Iron Mountain, MI: The Mid-Peninsula Library Federation, 1973.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "The Menominee Smelt Carnival," *Preview* 5:5 (May 1985): 21, 25.
- Reimann, Lewis C. *The Game Warden and the Poachers*. Ann Arbor, Mich.: Northwoods Publishers, 1959.

- Roosevelt, Robert Barnwell. *Superior Fishing, or, the Striped Bass, Trout, and Black Bass of the Northern States*. New York: Carleton, 1865. Reprint. St. Paul: Minnesota Historical Society Press, 1985.
- . *Game Fish on the Northern States of America, and British Provinces*. New York: Carleton, 1862.
- Shiras, George III. *Hunting Wild Life With Camera and Flashlight*, 2 Vols. Washington D.C.: National Geographic Society, 1936.
- Smedley, Harold H. *Trout of Michigan*. Muskegon, Mich.: Westshore Publications, 1938.
- Traver, Robert. *Traver on Fishing: A Treasury of Robert Traver's Finest Stories and Essays about Fishing for Trout*. Edited by Nick Lyons. Guilford, Conn.: The Globe Pequot Press, 2001.
- . *Trout Magic*. New York: Simon & Shuster. 1974; reprint, Salt Lake City, Ut.: Peregrine Smith Books, 1983.
- . *Trout Madness Being a Dissertation on the Symptoms and Pathology of this Incurable Disease by One of Its Victims*. Salt Lake City, Ut.: Peregrine Smith Books, 1984.
- . *Anatomy of a Fisherman*. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1964.
- . *Trout Madness*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 1960.

### ***Mackinac Island***

- Adams, Diane. *Lead Seals from Fort Michilimackinac, 1715-1781*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Park Commission, 1989.
- Andrews, Roger. *Old Fort Mackinac on the Hill of History*. Menominee, Mich.: Herald-Leader Press, 1938.
- Armour, David and Keith Widder. "The Fort," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 50 (May-June 1981): 10-17. [Mackinac area]
- . *Mackinac Island Scout Service Camp*. *Mackinac History* vol. 3, Leaflet 1, 1998.
- "At Fort Mackinac a Century Ago," *Michigan History* 12:3 (July 1928): 515-12.
- Baird, Elizabeth Thérèse. "Reminiscences of Early Days on Mackinac Island," *Wisconsin Historical Collections*. 14 (1898): 17-64.
- Benjamin, Robert E. *Mackinac Album*. Sault Ste. Marie, Mich.: Sault Printing Company, 2008.
- . *Mackinac Island: Three Hundred Fifty Years of History*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Benjamin of Mackinac Island, Michigan, 1999.
- Breighner, K.W. "Hotels," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 50 (May-June 1981): 33-39. [Mackinac Island]
- Brisson, Steven. "Witness to Five Centuries: The History of Ste. Anne's Parish, Mackinac Island," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 46-67.
- . "Mementos of Mackinac Island," *Michigan History* 98:4 (July-August 2014): 43-48.
- . *Downtown Mackinac Island: An Album of Historic Places*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Park Commission, 200.
- . *Mackinac Treasures: The Museum Collection of Mackinac State Historic Parks*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Park Commission, 2008.
- . *Wish You Were Here: An Album of Vintage Mackinac Postcards*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Park Commission, 2003.

- . *Picturesque Mackinac: The Photographs of William H. Gardiner*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2003.
- . *A Noble Figure: The Story of the Marquette Stateue Vignette*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Park Commission, 2000.
- . *DePeyster Bowl of Michilimackinac*. Vol. 3 Leaflet #2. . Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Park Commission, 1998.
- Brzezinski, Stephanie. "Christmas on Mackinac Island," *Grand Traverse Scene* 5:5 (Winter Holiday 2016): 42-44.
- Cantor, George. *Explore Michigan – Mackinac: An Insider's Guide to Michigan*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2005.
- Clark, E.M. "Restoration of Old Fort Holmes on Mackinac Island," *Michigan History* 20:2 (Spring-Summer 1936): 301-12.
- Colton, Calvin. *Tour of the American Lakes, and Among the Indians of the Northwest Territory in 1830: Disclosing the Character and Prospects of the Indian Race*. 2 Vols. London: Frederick Westley and A. H. Davis, 1833.
- Cory, Kim Delmar. *Home to Mackinac, The Tale of Young Jack Murphy's Discovery of Loyalty, Family, and Forgiveness*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2007. [Juvenile]
- Davis, Marion Morse. "Three Islands," *Michigan History* 12:3 (July 1928): 513-53. [Round Island, Mackinac Island, Boise Blanc Island].
- . "A Romantic Chain of Islands," *Michigan History* 11:3 (July 1927): 342-80.
- Dever, Harry. "Back the Attack! It's Mackinac!," *Michigan History* 42:4 (December 1958): 396-99.
- Disturnell, J., compiler. *Island of Mackinac. Giving a Description of all the Objects of Interest and Places of Resort in the Straits of Mackinac and Its Vicinity . . .* Philadelphia. Penn.: Privately Published, 1875; reprinted: Cheboygan, Mich.: C.W. Page, 1977.
- Dunnigan, Brian L. *A Picturesque Situation: Mackinac before Photography, 1615-1860*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2008.
- Eustice, Sally. *History from the Hearth: A Colonial Michxilimackinac Cookbook*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1997.
- Evans, Lynn L.M. *Picnic and Palisades: A Centennial Histry of Michilimackinac State Park*. IV Leaflet #4 Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 2009.
- . *House D of the Southeast Row House: Excavations at Fort Michilimackinac, 1989-1997*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 17. Mackinac Island, Mich: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 2001.
- Fruipp, David J., Russell Malewicki and Donald P. Heldman. *Colonial Nails from Michilimackinac: Differentiation by Statistical Analysis*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1983.
- Gerin-Lajoie, Marie, translator and editor. *Michilimackinac in 1749: Lotbiniere's Plan and Description*. *Mackinac History* 2:5 Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1976.
- Grange, Roger T. *Excavations at Fort Mackinac, 1980-1982*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1987.

- Greenman, Emerson F. "The Meaning of Michilimackinac," *Michigan History* 42:4 (December 1958): 391.
- Gringhuis, Dirk. *Indian Costume at Mackinac: 17<sup>th</sup> and 18<sup>th</sup> Century*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1972.
- . *Lore of the Great Turtle: Indian Legends of Mackinac Retold*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1970.
- Halchin, Jill Y. *Excavations at Fort Michilimackinac: The Solomon-Levy-Parent House*. Archaeological Completion Report Series. No. 11. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1985.
- Hamilton, T.M. and K.O. Emery. *Eighteenth-Century Gunflints from Fort Michilimackinac and other Colonial Sites*. . Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1988.
- . *Firearms on the Frontier: Guns at Fort Michilimackinac, 1715-1781. Reports in Mackinac History and Archaeology* No. 5. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1976.
- Inglis, James G. *Northern Michigan Handbook for Travelers, Including the Northern Part of Lower Michigan, Mackinac Island, and the Sault Ste. Marie River, with Maps and Illustrations*. Petoskey, Mich.: George E. Sprang, Publisher, 1898; reprint, Grand Rapids, Mich: Black Letter Press, 1974.
- Jameson, Anne. "Impressions of Mackinac Island, 1837," *Michigan History* 8:3 (July 1924): 349-91.
- Kane, Grace F. "Recollections of Early Days at Mackinac," *Michigan History* 10:3 (July 1926): 325-49.
- Kelsey, William Kline. "Mackinac, Mackinaw," *Michigan History* 42:4 (December 1958): 400-01.
- Laut, A.C. "Life at Old Mackinac," *Outing* 53 (January 1909): 441-49.
- Marckwardt, Albert H. "The History of the Pronunciation of Mackinac," *Michigan History* 42:4 (December 1958): 405-13.
- Martin, Helen M. "How People Came to Mackinac," *Michigan History* 44:4 (December 1960): 401-04.
- May, George S. *The Askin Inventory: A Mackinac Businessman's Property in 1778*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1963.
- . "The Meaning and Pronunciation of Michilimackinac," *Michigan History* 42:4 (December 1958): 385-90.
- McKee, Russell. "A Very Stylish Time," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 50 (May-June 1981): 40-47.
- . *Mackinac: The Gathering Place*. Lansing: Michigan Natural Resource, 1981.
- McVeigh, Kathryn. "Getting Around," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 50 (May-June 1981): 48-55. [Mackinac Island]
- Neuschel, Frederick. "Records from the U.S. Customs House on Mackinac Island: Witness to Early Life on the Upper Great Lakes," *Inland Seas* 66:4 (Winter 2010): 334-40.
- Newton, Stanley. *Mackinac Island and Sault Ste. Marie, Picturesque and Legendary*. Reprint, Grand Rapids, Mich.: Black Letter Press, 1976.
- Nicholas, Edward. *The Chaplain's Lady: Life and Love at Fort Mackinac*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1987.

- Nold, Carl R. *The Michigan Governor's Summer Residence.* "Mackinac History Vol. 3, Leaflet No. 6, 2002.
- Panagopoulos, Janie. *A Place Called Home: Michigan's Mill Creek Story.* Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 2001.
- Perry, Henry A. "Mackinac Island's Historic Fair and [Nicolet] Ter-Centennial," *Michigan History* 18:2 (Spring 1934): 291-304.
- Peterson, Eugene T. *Inside Mackinac.* St. Ignace, Mich.: Inside Mackinac, 1990.
- . *Mackinac's Grand Hotel: The Early Years.* Ann Arbor: Historical Society of Michigan, 1988.
- . *Mackinac's Grand Hotel: The Early Years.* Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1987.
- . *Mackinac and the Porcelain City.* Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1985.
- . *France at Mackinac: A Pictorial Record of French Life and Culture, 1715-1760.* Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1983.
- . "Mackinac: Gathering Place," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 50 (May-June 1981): 5-9.
- . *Your Guide to Mackinac Island.* Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1979.
- . *Mackinac Island: Its History in Pictures.* Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1973.
- . *The Preservation of History at Mackinac.* Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1972.
- . *Gentlemen on the Frontier: A Pictorial Record of the Culture of Michilimackinac.* Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Park Commission, 1964.
- . *Clay Pipes: A Footnote to Mackinac's History.* Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1963.
- . *Michimackinac: Its History and Restoration.* Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1962.
- Piljac, Pamela A. and Thomas M. Piljac. *Mackinac Island: Historic Frontier, Vacation Resort, Timeless Wonderland.* Portage, Ind.: Bryce-Waterton Publications, 1988.
- Porter, Phil. *View from the Veranda: The History and Architecture of the Summer Cottages on Mackinac Island.* Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 2003.
- . *A Desirable Station: Soldier Life at Fort Mackinac, 1867-1895.* Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 2003.
- . *Mackinac Island's Post Cemetery.* *Mackinac History* Vol. 3, Leaflet No. 3, 1999.
- . *Mackinac: An Island Famous in These Regions.* Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1998.
- . *A Boy at Fort Mackinac, The Diary of Harold Dunbar Corbusier, 1883, 1884, 1892.* Mackinac Island: The Corbusier Archives and Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1994.
- . *The Eagle at Mackinac: The Establishment of the United States Military and Civil Authority on Mackinac Island, 1796-1802.* Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1991.
- . "Oh, Those Magnificent Cottages," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 50 (May-June 1981): 19-25. [Mackinac Island]

- Prahl, Carol J. and Mark Branster. *Archaeological Investigations on Mackinac Island 1983: The Waerman and Sewer Project*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Park Commission, 1984.
- Pyle, Susan N. "Strait Food," *Michigan Natural History Magazine* 50 (May-June 1981): 26-31.
- Quaife, Milo M. "The Romance of the Mackinac Country," *Michigan History* 13:3 (July 1929): 381-97.
- Rankin, Ernest H. "What Is the Proper Pronunciation of Mackinac?," *Michigan History* 42:4 (December 1958): 402-04.
- Saltonstall, Brayton. "Reminiscences of the Mackinac Country," *Michigan History* 2:2 (April 1918); (July 1918): 381-86.
- Schermerhorn, Hazel Fenton. "Mackinac Island under French, English, and American," *Michigan History* 14:3 (Summer 1930): 367-80.
- Smith, Emerson R. "Michilimackinac: Land of the Great Fault," *Michigan History* 42:4 (December 1958): 392-95.
- Strang, James Jesse. *Ancient and Modern Michilimackinac, Including an Account of the Controversy between Mackinac and the Mormons*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Library, 1987.
- Swift, Ivan. "Mackinackers: Episodes of Michigan History," *Michigan History* 10:3 (July 1926): 404-10.
- Theis, Peter. "Is It Pronounced 'Mackinac' or 'Mackinaw'?" *Inland Seas* 62:3 (Fall 2006): 193-195. *Town Crier*. Mackinac Island community's weekly newspaper.
- Van Fleet, J.A. *Summer Resorts of the Mackinaw Region and Adjacent Localities*. Place unknown: Lever Press, 1882; reprint, Grand Rapids, Mich.: Black Letter Press, 1970.
- Vigne, Godfrey T. *Six Months in America*. 2 Vols. London: Whittaker, Treacher, & Co., 1832.
- Wahla, Ed J. "Mackin-Aw or Mackin-Ac,?" *The Totem Pole* 2 (6 February 1950): 1-2.
- Welcher, John. *Growing Up on Mackinac Island in the 30's and 40's*. Rudyard, Mich.: Privately Published, c2008.
- Widder, Keith. *Dr. William Beaumont: The Mackinac Years*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1975.
- Williams, J. Mark and Gary Schapiro. *A Search for the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Village at Michilimackinac: A Soil Resistivity Survey*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac State Historic Parks, 1982.
- Wood, Edwin O. *Historic Mackinac*. 2 Vols. New York: Macmillan Company, 1918.
- Woodfill, W. Stewart. *Grand Hotel: The Story of an Institution*. New York; The North American Newcomen Society, 1969.
- . "The Grand Hotel," *Michigan History* 41:3 (September 1957): 281-84.

### ***Private Clubs, Camps and Resorts***

- Bjork, William P. *The Camps U.P. North: A History in the Woods*. Brimley, Mich.: Birch Tree Enterprises, 1997.
- Castle, Beatrice. *The Grand Island Story*. Edited by James L. Carter. Marquette, Mich.: John M. Longyear Research Library, 1974.
- Catt, Donna. "The Huron Mountain Club: Guardian of a Legacy," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 17:1 (Winter 1981): 7-9.

- Christy, Bayard. Ed. *The Book of the Huron Mountain Club*. Huron Mountain, Mich: Huron Mountain Club, 1929.
- Cooley, Kathleen. *White Deer Lake, Life at the McCormick Camp*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Printing, Inc., 2004.
- Crary, Rachel. "So-Sa-Wa-Ga-Ming Club." *Harlow's Wooden Man* 22:4 (Fall 1986): 7-10.
- Jobst, Jack. "A Resort Called Blaney," *Michigan History* 92:4 (July-August 2008): 42-49.
- Karamanski, Theodore J. *History of the McCormick Family's Use of White Deer Lake Camp, McCormick Experimental Forest, Michigan*. Chicago: Mid-American Research Center, 1985.
- . "The History and Preservation of the Great Camps in Northern Michigan," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 21:1 (Spring 1985): 23-25.
- Kitzman, Betty Lou. "A Ski Trek Back in Time: The Marvelous McCormick Tract," *The Sunday Sun [Marquette Mining Journal]*, 19 March 1978, 6:1.
- Lowe, Kenneth S. "McCormick Tract Rates High in Natural Beauty," *Mining Journal*, 2 August 1968, 16:5.
- Rydholm, Fred. "Upper Crust Camps." In *A Most Superior Land: Life in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan*. Editor, Russell McKee. Lansing: Michigan Natural Resources Magazine, 1983.
- Saari, Jon L. "Upper Peninsula Summer Camps." In *A Sense of Place: Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Editors, Russell M. Magnaghi and Michael T., Marsden, 177-93. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Press, 1997.
- Stevens, Deidre. "Blaney Park's Bird Man," *Michigan History* 92:4 (July-August 2008): 50-53.
- Wahlberg, Holly. "Rustic Luxury in the Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 100:5 (September-October, 2016): 52-57.
- Wilkinson, Paul, Ed. *Yellow Dog Howl: Yearbook of Camp Sosawagaming, Big Bay, Michigan, 1929*.

## TRANSPORTATION

### *Automobiles, Highways, Ice Travel*

- Barnett, LeRoy. *A Drive Down Memory Lane: The Named State and Federal Highways of Michigan*. Allegan Forest, Mich.: The Priscilla Press, 2004.
- Chase, Lew A. "Michigan's Share in the Establishment of Improved Transportation between East and West," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 38 (1912): 589-608.
- Conlin, Timothy. "The Original Cloverland Trail," *Michigan History* 9:3 (July 1925): 370-77.
- Franklin, Dixie. "Coping with Snow and Ice and Sleet and Other Ingredients of those Rambunctious Upper Peninsula Winters," *Michigan Natural Historical Magazine* 49:1 (January-February 1980): 22-31.
- Laakso, Brenda. "Across the Frozen Lake," *Michigan History* 92:1 (January-February 2008): 44-49. [Fayette to Escanaba].
- Lammi, Jennifer. "Early Snow Removal," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 51"4 (2015): 1-4.

- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Dixie Highway and the Upper Peninsula." *Harlow's Wooden Man* 36:4 (Fall 2000): 6-7.
- . "Marquette to Escanaba in 1915," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 36:4 (Fall 2000): 8.
- . "U.P. Pioneer Auto Travel: The Summer of 1921," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 29:3 (Summer 1993): 3-6.
- Nordberg, Erik. "Automobiles Made Early Debut in the Copper Country," *Houghton County Historical Society Newsletter* (Autumn 2000): 2-3.
- Porter, Frances. "Neither Sleet nor Snow," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 22:1 (Winter 1986): 3-5, 11. [Mail service]
- Waring, Betty. "When Getting There Was Half the Fun," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 21:4 (Fall 1985): 3-4.

### **Canals**

- Bald, Frederick C. *The Sault Canal through 100 Years, Sault Ste. Marie, Michigan*. Ann Arbor, Mich.: University of Michigan Press, 1954.
- Barnett, Leroy. "Lac La Belle, Keweenaw's First Ship Canal," *Michigan History* 69 (January/February 1985): 41-46.
- Brengle, Anne B. "Building Community Efforts Underway to Build Recreational Center in the Soo," *Great Lakes Seaway Review* 42:3 (January/March 2014): 69-70.
- Calkins, Elisha. "Report of St. Mary's Falls Ship Canal," *Michigan History* 39 (1955): 71-80.
- Carlisle, Norman and Madelyn. "Michigan's Miracle Mile," *Coronet* 28 (May 1950): 156, 158, 160, 162. [Soo Canal]
- Chaput, Donald and Jim Schutze. "The Gladstone-Au Train Ship Canal," *Inland Seas* 27:4 (Winter 1971): 260-78.
- Chase, Lew Allen. "St. Marys Falls Ship Canal," James T. Adams, editor. *Dictionary of American History* vol. 5 New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1940, 14.
- . "Keweenaw Waterway," James T. Adams, editor. *Dictionary of American History* vol. 3 New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1940, 208.
- Damstra, Carolyn. "The Locks that Followed," *Michigan History* 89:4 (July-August 2005): 42-43.
- Dickinson, John N. *To Build a Canal: Sault Ste. Marie, 1853-1854 and After*. Columbus, Ohio: Published for Miami University Press by Ohio State University Press, 1981.
- Eckroad, Elmer. *The Soo Locks*. Sault Ste. Marie: N. Impr., 1950.
- Fowler, Otto. *Sault Ste. Marie and Its Great Waterway*. New York: G.P. Putnam's Sons, 1925.
- Harvey, Mrs. Sarah Van Epps. *Jubilee Annals of the Lake Superior Ship Canal*. Cleveland, Ohio: Press of the J.B. Savage Company, 1906.
- Inches, H.C. "The Copper Country and the Keweenaw Waterway," *Inland Seas* 8:3 (Fall 1952): 155-59.
- Kakela, Peter J. and Lisa Szymecka. "The Vulnerable Soo Locks," *Great Lakes Seaway Review* 44:1 (July-September 2015): 11-20.
- Kelton, Dwight H. *Indian Names and History of the Sault Ste. Marie Canal*. Detroit: Detroit Free Press Printing, 1889.

- Lawrence, Charles B. "Keweenaw Portage," *Michigan History* 38:1 (1954): 45-64.
- Lesstrang, Jacques. *Seaway: The Untold Story of North America's Fourth Seacoast*. Hammond, Ind.: Superior Publishing Company, 1976.
- Mason, Philip, Ed. "The Operation of the Sault Canal, 1857," *Michigan History* 39 (1955): 69-80.
- Midgette, Fred and Lorne Thomas. "A Challenging Season" [2013] *Great Lakes Seaway Review* 42:3 (January-March 2014): 7-9.
- Monette, Clarence J. *The Keweenaw Waterway*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1980.
- Moore, Charles, editor. *The Saint Marys Falls Canal: Exercises at the Semi-Centennial Celebration*. Detroit: Semi-Centennial Commission, 1907; reprint, 1951.
- Neu, Irene D. "The Mineral Lands of the St. Mary's Falls Ship Canal Company," in David M. Ellis, editor. *The Frontier in American Development*. Ithaca, N.Y.: Cornell University Press, 1969, pp. 162-91.
- . "Building of the Sault Canal, 1852-1855," *Mississippi Valley Historical Review* 60 (June 1953): 25-46.
- Norton, Clark F. "Early Movement for the St. Mary's Ship Canal," *Michigan History* 39 (1955): 257-82.
- Pung, Janenne Irene. "Lock Closure Impacts Shipping," *Great Lakes Seaway Review* 44:1 (July-September 2015): 13-15.
- Ratigan, William. *Soo Canal*. Grand Rapids, Mich.: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1954.
- Shaul, Richard D. "Northern Passage at the Soo," *Michigan History* 89:4 (July-August 2005): 28-38.
- Steve, John E. "Greatest Harbor on the Lakes," *Inside Michigan* 4 (June 1954): 26-29. [On the Keweenaw Waterway  
Underground Channel between Lake Superior and the Straits of Mackinac 12:3 (1956): 222.]
- White, Peter. "Sault Ste. Marie: The Canal 50 Years Ago," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections* 35 (1906): 345-57.
- Willoughby, William R. "The St. Mary's: Our First Ship Canal," *Inland Seas* 11:4 (Winter 1955): 243-55.
- Wolcott, Merlin D. "Marblehead Limestone for the Soo Lock," *Inland Seas* 32:2 (Summer 1976): 105-11.

### ***Ferry Boats and Service***

- Bagley, Les. *Michigan State Ferries*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2007.
- Brown, Grant Jr., *Ninety Years Crossing Lake Michigan: A History of the Ann Arbor Car Ferries*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2008.
- Burgtorf, Francis D. *Chief Wawatam: The Story of a Hand-Bomber*. Cheboygan, Mich.: Privately Published, 1976.
- Burton, Robert E. "Car Ferry from Northport: Broken Link to Upper Peninsula," *Michigan History* 41:1 (1967): 1-18.
- Fox, Frances M. "Story of the Old Algomah at Mackinac," *Michigan History* 17: 3 (Summer 1933): 393-98.

- Jaeschke, Brian S. *Wood, Steel, and Ice: The History of the Straits of Mackinac Railway Ferries*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 2008.
- . "Black Angels of the Ice," *Michigan History* 89:3 (May-June 2005): 14-18. [Wawatam at St. Ignace]
- Hilton, George W. *The Great Lakes Car Ferries*. Berkeley, Calif.: Howell-North, 1962.
- Rice, Doreen. "Sault Ste. Marie Ferries," *Inland Seas* 11:2 (Summer 1964): 115-19.
- . "The Straits of Mackinac Ferries," *Inland Seas* 14:2 (Summer 1958): 108-14.
- Zimmermann, Karl. *Lake Michigan's Railroad Car Ferries*. Andover, NJ: Andover Junction Publications, 1993.

### **Other**

- Barry, James P. "Frances Simpson: Canoe Route to the Northwest," *Inland Seas* 66:3 (Fall 2010): 194-205.
- Carter, Jim. "Dead River Bike Path." *Marquette Monthly* (September 1997): 23.
- Karamanski, Theodore. *Schooner Passage: Sailing Ships and the Lake Michigan Frontier*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2001.

### **Mackinac Bridge**

- Adie, Madeline Okerman. *The Straits of Mackinac*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2012.
- Brown, Prentiss M. *The Mackinac Bridge Story*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1956.
- Cisler, Walker. *Michigan's Giant Stride: The Story of the Mackinac Bridge*. New York: Newcomen Society in North America, 1967.
- Fornes, Mike. *Mackinac Bridge*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2008.
- . *Mackinac Bridge*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2007.
- . *Mackinac Bridge: A 50-Year Chronicle, 1957-2007*. Cheboygan: Cheboygan Tribune Publishing, 2007.
- Gringhuis, Dirk. *Big Mac: The Building of the World's Biggest Bridge*. New York: Macmillan, 1959.
- Kiwanis Club, St. Ignace. *Before the Bridge: A History and Directory of St. Ignace and Nearby Localities*. St. Ignace, Mich: Privately Printed, ca. 1957.
- "Mackinac Bridge". *Civil Engineering*. May 1956.
- "Mackinac Straits Bridge Must be Built," *Michigan Tradesman* 67:3 (January 11, 1950): 9.
- Mackinac City, Michigan Publicity and Planning Committee. *The Story of the Mackinac Bridge*. Mackinaw City, Mich.: Straits Publishing Company, ca. 1955.
- "The Mighty Mac at 50," *Michigan History* (Special edition) 9:4 July–August 2007.
- Ratigan, William. *The Long Crossing*. Grand Rapids, Mich.: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1959.
- . *Straits of Mackinac! Crossroads of the Great Lakes*. Grand Rapids, Mich.: William Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1957.
- Rubin, Lawrence A. *Mighty Mac: The Official Picture History of the Mackinac Bridge*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1958, 1986.

- . *Bridging the Straits: The Story of Might Mac*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1985.
- Steinman, David B. *Mackinac Straits Bridge*. New York: American Society of Civil Engineers, 1954.
- and John T. Nevill. *The Miracle Bridge at Mackinac*. Grand Rapids, Mich.: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1957.
- Zacharias, Pat. "The Breathtaking Mackinac Bridge" *The Detroit News*, 6 June 2000.

## **Railroads**

- Anderson, George and Richard Taylor. *Copper Country Rail*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2008.
- Babbish, Byron. *The Railfan Chronicles: Railroads of Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. Bloomfield Hills, Mich: Aboard & Abord Productions, 2015.
- . *Taconite, Calcite, Dolomite: Michigan's Mineral Railroads*. Privately Printed, 2016.
- Barnett. "An Upper Peninsula Railroad That Failed to Make the Grade," *Michigan History* 91:5 (September-October 2007): 44-51.
- . *Railroads in Michigan: A Catalog of Company Publications, 1836-1980*. Marquette: Northern Michigan University Press, 1986.
- Bays, Ted. "Haywire," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 21:4 (Fall 1985): 5, 9-10.
- Benison, Saul. "Railroad, Land and Iron: A Phase in the Career of Lewis Henry Morgan." Ph.D. dissertation, Columbia University, 1953; reissued, Ann Arbor: University Microfilm, 1960.
- Bond, Frederic Drew. "The Duluth, South Shore & Atlantic," *Moody's Magazine* (April 1909): 277-81.
- Bourke, Frank. "A Route to the Soo for the Soo," *Chronicle of the Historical Society of Michigan* 19:2 (Summer 1983): 20-23.
- Campbell, John F. "The Mineral Range Railroad Company," *The Soo* 2 (October 1980): 12-35.
- Crary, Rachel. "Marquette's Trestle," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 36:1 (Winter 2000): 3-6.
- Cummings, Williams. *All Aboard! Along the Tracks in Dickinson County*. Stephenson, Mich.: Ralph Secord Press, 1990.
- Dobson, Robert D. *The Plank Road and the First Railroad: From Marquette, Michigan to Negaunee and Ishpeming*. Negaunee, Mich.: Dobson Publications, 2007.
- . *The Railroad that Never Ran: The Iron Range and Huron Bay Railroad*. Negaunee, Mich.: Dobson Publications, 2004.
- Dorin, Patrick C. *Great Lakes Ore Docks and Ore Cars*. Hudson, Wisc.: Iconografix, 2007.
- . *The Soo Line*. Burbank, Calif.: Superior Publishing Company, 1979.
- . *The Lake Superior Iron Ore Railroads*. New York: Bonanza Books, 1969.
- "Duluth, South Shore & Atlantic Railway," *Michigan History* 53 (1969): 62-72.
- Dunbar, Willis F. *All Aboard! A History of Railroads in Michigan*. Grand Rapids: William B. Eerdmans, 1969.
- Durocher, Aurele A. "The Duluth, South Shore and Atlantic Railway Company," *The Railway and Locomotive Historical Society Bulletin* 111 (October 1964): 7-81.

- . "The Lake Superior and Ishpeming Railroad Company," *The Railway and Locomotive Historical Society Bulletin* 98 (April 1958): 7-31.
- . "The Railroads of the City of Marquette," *The Soo* 6:3 (July 1984): 8-41; 6:4 (October 1984): 12-35; 7:3 (July 1985): 14-28.
- Forgrave, M. "Remnants of Old Copper Country Railroads," *Michigan History* 100:4 (July-August 2016): 48-51.
- Frimodig, David "Mac." "The Iron Range and Huron Bay Railroad," *Baraga County Historical Pageant*. L'Anse, Mich.: Baraga County Historical Society, 1970, pp. 29-34.
- Gaertner, John. *The Duluth, South Shore & Atlantic Railway: A History of the Lake Superior District's Pioneer Iron Ore Hauler*. Bloomington, Ind.: Indiana University Press, 2009.
- Harvey, Charles T. "Great Railway Connection between Lake Superior and Gulf of Mexico," *Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection* 35 (1907): 170-75.
- Meintz, Graydon M. *Railroads for Michigan*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2013.
- . *Michigan Railroads and Railroad Companies*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1993.
- Molloy, Larry. *Trammers and Tracks of the Quincy Mine: An Historical Tour of the Quincy Mining Company and the Quincy and Torch Lake Railroad*. Hubbell, Mich.: Great Lakes GeoScience, 2001.
- Monette, Clarence J. *The Mineral Range Railroad*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Welden H. Curtis, 1993.
- . *Keweenaw Central Railroad and the Crestview Resort*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Published, 1997.
- . *The Copper Range Railroad*. Lake Linden, Mich.: Privately Published, 1989.
- O'Connell, Charles F. "A History of the Quincy and Torch Lake Railroad Company, 1888-1927," *Historic American Engineering Record Report*. Washington, D.C.: Library of Congress, 1978.
- Pomazal, Chuck. *Rock Down, Coal Up: The Story of the Quincy and Torch Lake Railroad*. Hancock, Mich.: Quincy Mine Hoist Association, 2014.
- Schaddelee, Leon. "The Hancock & Calumet Railroad," *Narrow Gauge and Shortline Gazette* 8 (November-December 1982): 40-45.
- . "The Mineral Range Railroad," *Narrow Gauge and Shortline Gazette* 7 (January-February 1982): 54-58.
- Scribbins, Jim. *Milwaukee Road Remembered*. Minneapolis/London: University of Minnesota Press, 1990, 2008.
- . *The 400 Story: Chicago & North Western's Premier Passenger Trains*. Minneapolis/London: University of Minnesota Press, 1982, 2008.
- Stennett, William H. *Yesterday and Today: A History of the Chicago and North Western Railway System*. Chicago: Winship Co. Printers, 1910.

### ***Shipping Iron Ore***

- Crary, Rachel. "Marquette's Trestle," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 36:1 (Winter 2000): 3-6.
- Dorin, Patrick C. *Great Lakes Ore Docks and Ore Cars*. Hudson, Wisc.: Iconografix, 2007.

- Kelsey, Charles Howard. "Marquette Ore Dock Great 'Engineering Feat'," *Marquette Chronicle* 12-30-1912, p. 3. [Upper Harbor or CCI ore dock]
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *Marquette Ore Dock No. 6: An 80 Year History, 1931-2011*. Marquette, Mich: Northern Michigan University Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, 2011.
- . *Marquette Ore Dock No. 6, Historic American Engineering Record No., MI-45*. Washington, D.C.: Library of Congress, Historic American Engineering Record, 1990.
- Merritt, D.H. "History of the Marquette Ore Docks," *Michigan History* 3:3 (July 1919): 424-30.
- . "History of the Marquette Ore Docks," *Proceedings of the Lake Superior Mining Institute* 14 (1914): 424-26.
- "Ore Dock Passes Milestone," *Marquette Monthly* (August 2006): p. 40.
- Stager, Phillip J. *Mine to Mill: History of the Great Lakes Iron Trade: From the Iron Range to Sault Ste. Marie. Atglen, Penn.: Schiffer Publishing Ltd., 2016*. [1900-1980]
- Wallace, William L. "Up the Grades in Ore Boats," *Inland Seas* 53:3 (Fall 1997): 178-92.

### ***Ships and Shipping Lines***

- Barry, James. *Ships of the Great Lakes: 300 Years of Navigation*. 1973. Berkeley, Calif.: Howell-North Books, 1973.
- Beasley, Norman. *Freighters of Fortune: The Story of the Great Lakes*. New York: Harper & Brothers, 1930.
- Beukema, Gregg. "The West Neebish Channel," *Upper Country* 2 (2014), PDF.
- Burnett, Stephen. "Welcoming Old Friends: Passenger Cruise Industry Picks Up for 2014," *Great Lakes Seaway Review* 42:2 (October-December 2013): 67.
- Canney, Donald L. *U.S. Coast Guard and Revenue Cutters, 1790-1935*. Annapolis, Md.: Naval Institute Press, 1995. [Provides information on the Coast Guard cutters stationed at Sault Ste. Marie]
- Derecki, Jan A. *St. Marys River: Physical and Hydraulic Characteristics*. Ann Arbor, Mich.: National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration, Great Lakes Environmental Research Laboratory, GLERL Contributions No. 418, 1984.
- Dorin, Patrick C. *Great Lakes Ore Docks and Ore Cars*. Hudson, Wisc.: Iconografix, 2007.
- "Early Sailing on Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 26:2 (Summer 1970): 152-153.
- Fitzgibbon, Mike. "McDougall, Captain Alexander McDougall," *Inland Seas* 49:3 (1993): 161-79
- Fleming, Roy F. "Propeller *Independence* Wrecked on Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 14:2 (Summer 1958): 131-34.
- Fornes, Mike. *USCGC Mackinaw WLBB-30*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2015.
- Fox, Frances Margaret. "Story of the Old Algomah at Mackinac," *Michigan History* 17:1 (Summer-Autumn 1933): 393-419.
- Great Lakes Vessel Index, "Historical Collections of the Great Lakes," [data base on-line]. Bowling Green, Ohio. [accessed 3 February 2003, available from <http://129.1.59.220/cgi-win/lak952.exe>.]

- Harkins, Wesley R. "Iron Ore Traffic on the Great Lakes," *Proceedings of the United States Naval Institute* 80 (November 1954): 1227-39.
- Hill, Richard. *Lake Effect: A Deckhand's Journey on the Great Lakes Freighters*. Sault Ste. Marie, Mich.: Gale Force Press, 2008.
- "The Icebreaker Mackinaw," *Inland Seas* 1:2 (April 1945): 38-40.
- Jamison, James K. "Captain John G. Parker on Lake Superior, 1846- 1870," *Michigan History*. 23 (1939): 250-58.
- Joachim, George J. *Iron Fleet: The Great Lakes in World War II*. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 1994.
- Kent, Timothy J. *Birchbark: Canoes of the Fur Trade*. 2 vols. Ossineke, Mich.: Silver Fox Enterprises, 1997.
- Low, John N. "Vessels for Recollection: The Canoe Building Renaissance in the Great Lakes," *Material Culture* 47:1 (2015).
- McDougall, Alexander M. "Autobiography of Captain Alexander McDougall," *Inland Seas* 23:2 (1967): 91; 23:3 (1967): 199-216; 23:4 (1967): 282-301; 24:1 (1968): 16-33; 24:2 (1968): 138-49.
- Miller, Al. "Adrift on Lake Superior: The Search for Barge 115," *Inland Seas* 53:2 (Summer 1997), 83-90. [1899].
- Mills, James. *Our Inland Seas: Their Shipping and Commerce for Three Centuries*. Cleveland: Fresh Water Press, 1976.
- Mixer, Ric. "McDougall's Dream," *Michigan History* 97:3 (May-June 2013): 28-32. [whaleback ships]
- MacLean, Harrison J. *The Fate of the Griffon*. Chicago: Sage Books, 1975.
- Mason, George C. "McDougall's Dream: The Whaleback," *Inland Seas* 9:1 (1953): 3-11.
- Miller, Al. "McDougall's White Swan [First voyages of the *Christopher Columbus*]," *Inland Seas* 49:3 (1993): 180-84.
- Peters, Bernard C. "The Sault-Mackinac Packet Boat," *Inland Seas* 72:2 (Summer 2016): 131-37.
- . "The First Year in the Life of the American Fur Company's Brig, *Ramsay Crooks* - 1837," *Inland Seas* 71:3 (Fall 2015): 194-206.
- . "The *Bridget* Succeeds in Reaching the Sault – May 1835," *Inland Seas* 70:2 (Summer 2014): 119-26.
- . "The Unsuccessful Voyage of the *Bridget*," *Inland Seas* 70:1 (Spring 2014): 36-43.
- . "The Building of the *Ramsay Crooks*," *Inland Seas* 70:4 (Winter 2014): 320-36.
- . "The American Fur Company Builds a Durham Boat at Sault Ste. Marie," *Inland Seas* 69:2 (Summer 2013): 98-117.
- Petosky, Paul. "USCG Cutter *Mackinaw* (WLBB 30)," *Inland Seas* 61:2 (Summer 2005): 107-109.
- Pilon, Roger. "Christmas Tree Ships," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 14:4 (Winter 1978): 5-6.
- Rankin, Ernest H. "The Wreck of the *Independence*," *Inland Seas* 22:1 (Spring 1966): 35-48.
- . "Lake Superior – 1854," *Inland Seas* 19:4 (Winter 1963): 311-17.
- . "A Visit to Lake Superior – 1866," *Inland Seas* 16:1 (Spring 1960): 14-24.
- Rodgers, Bradley A. *Guardian of the Great Lakes: The U.S. Paddle Frigate Michigan*. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 1996.

- Stone, Joel. *Floating Palaces of the Great Lakes: A History of Passenger Steamships on the Inland Seas*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2015.
- Wiles, Richard. "Catching Up with the Saga of the *Welcome*," *Inland Seas* 70:3 (Fall 2014): 218-23.
- Wiles, Rick A. "The *Welcome*: A Living Museum," *Inland Seas* 30:2 (Summer 1974): 128-30.
- Williams, E.B. "The Great Lakes Iron Ore Carrier," *Inland Seas* 18:3 (Fall 1962): 172-89.
- Williams, W.R. "Colonel McKnight's Lake Superior Line," *Inland Seas* 16:2 (Summer 1960): 138-44.
- Wolff, Jr., Julius F. "Hazards for Hookers: The Lumber Ships of Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 50:3 (Fall 1994): 161-77; 50:4 (Winter 1994): 266-76.
- . "A Coastal Packet on Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 22:3 (Fall 1966): 179-84.

### ***Shipwrecks, Disasters, Rescues, Lighthouses and Life Saving***

- Anderson, Dennis. "Heart of Steel, But Not of Stone," *Lake Superior Magazine* 37:5 (October-November 2015): 18-19. [Edmund Fitzgerald]
- Bacon, Betty Byrnes. *Lighthouse Memories*. Compiled by Debra Ann Holmes. Brimley, Mich.: Bay Mills-Brimley Historical Research Society, 1989.
- Balfour, David. "The Wrecks of the *Lafayette* and the *Manila* in the Lake Superior Storm of November 27-28, 1905," *Inland Seas* 68:1 (Spring 2012): 24-42.
- Barcus, Frank. *Freshwater Fury: Yarns and Reminiscences of the Greatest Storm in Inland Navigation*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1986.
- Brisson, Steven C. *Old Mackinac Point Lighthouse: A History and Pictorial Souvenir*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 2008.
- . *Old Mackinac Point Light Station*. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 2001.
- Brotherton, Ray A. "Lake Superior and Early Navigation," *Inland Seas* 13:1 (Spring 1957): 50-53.
- Brown, David G. *White Hurricane: A Great Lakes Gale and America's Deadliest Maritime Disaster*. Camden, Maine: International Maritime/Ragged Mountain Press, 2004.
- Bruce, Lynn and Christopher Winters. *The Legend Lives On: SS Edmund Fitzgerald*. Milwaukee, Wisc.: Running Light Press, 2015.
- Castagnera, James O. "Icebreaking on the Great Lakes, Winter 1971," *Inland Seas* 27 (1971): 47-49.
- Charles River Editors. *The Sinking of the Edmund Fitzgerald: The Loss of the Largest Ship on the Great Lakes*. Create Space Independent Publishing Platform, 2014.
- Classen, Mikel B. *Au Sable Point Lighthouse: Beacon on Lake Superior's Shipwreck Coast*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2014.
- Curwood, James O. "The Perils of Late Navigation on the Great Lakes," *Inland Seas* 26 (1970): 268-274.
- Dykes, Martha A., comp. *Point Iroquois Light Station, 1855-1962*. Brimley, Mich.: Bay Mills-Brimley Historical Research Society, ca. 1962.
- Fowler, Rick. "Riding the Storm of a Tragedy," *Lake Superior Magazine* 37:5 (October-November 2015): 20-21.
- Gerred, Janice H. "History of Whitefish Point Light," *Inland Seas* 45:2 (Summer 1989): 90-91.

- Halsey, John R. "Wreck of the *Forester*," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 75:2 (March-April 1991): 30-36.
- Heden, Karl C. *The Great Lakes Guide to Sunken Ships*. Boston, Mass.: Brandon Books, 1993.
- Hemming, Robert J. *Gales of November: The Sinking of the Edmund Fitzgerald*. No place: Thunder Bay Press, 1981.
- Holden, Thom. "Wicks, Wrecks & the Wilderness Island: An Overview of the Historic Lighthouses and Shipwrecks of Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 53:1 (Spring 1997): 36-49; 53:2 (Summer 1997): 130-41.
- Hyde, Charles K. *The Northern Lights: Lighthouses of the Upper Great Lakes*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1995.
- James, Barry C. *Lighting the Way: A History of the Copper Harbor Lighthouse*. Copper Harbor, Mich.: Fort Wilkins Natural History Association, 2000.
- Landon, Fred. "Great Lakes Storm of 1913," *Michigan History* 38 (1954): 265-72.
- Lynn, Bruce and Darryl Ertel, Jr. "Tragedy and Triumph on the Shipwreck's Coast," *Michigan History* 97:4 (July-August 2013): 32-37
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Rumrunning on Lake Superior: The *Arbutus* Story *Upper Country* 3 (2015), PDF.
- Miller, Al. "Adrift on Lake Superior: The Search for *Barage 115*," *Inland Seas* 53:2 (Summer 1997): 83-90.
- Mixer, Ric. "Tragedy at Stannard Rock," *Michigan History* 95:4 (July-August 2011): 31-36.
- O'Brien, T. Michael. *Guardians of the Eighth Sea: A History of the U. S. Coast Guard on the Great Lakes*. Cleveland, Ohio: Ninth Coast Guard District, 1976.
- Opheim, Lee A. "Twentieth Century Shipwrecks in Lake Superior," M. A. thesis, Wayne State University, Detroit, 1936.
- Peterson, William D. *U.S. Life-Saving Service in Michigan*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2000.
- Quantz, Vivian De Rusha. *Foghorns Saved Lives Too: Lighthouse Living in Michigan: Upper Peninsula*. Skandia, Mich.: Keepers' Publishing, 1999.
- Ratigan, William. *Great Lakes Shipwrecks and Survivals*. Grand Rapids, Mich.: Eerdmans Publishing, 1977.
- Ripley, James M. "Whitefish Point Light," *Inland Seas* 24:4 (Winter 1968): 279-84.
- Schumacher, Michael. *November Fury: The Deadly Great Lakes Hurricane of 1913*. St. Paul: University of Minnesota Press, 2014 (reprint).
- . *Mighty Fitz: The Sinking of the Edmund Fitzgerald*. St. Paul: University of Minnesota Press, 2012 (reprint).
- Sowden, Carrie E. "Remembering the *Fitz*," *Inland Seas* 71:4 (Winter 2015): 290-95.
- Stonehouse, Frederick. *The Last Laker: Finding A Wreck Lost in the Great Lakes' Deadliest Storm*. Duluth: Lake Superior Port Cities, 2015.
- . *They Had to Go Out, True Stories of America's Coastal Life-Savers From the Pages of "Wreck and Rescue Journal."* Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 2008.
- . *Steel on the Bottom, Selected Great Lakes Steel Shipwrecks*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 2006.
- . *Shipwrecks of Lake Superior*, editor, Duluth, Minn.: Lake Superior Port Cities, 2005.

- . *Lighthouse Keepers and Coast Guard Cutters, Heroic Lighthouse Keepers and the Coast Guard Cutters Named After Them*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 2000.
- . *November: The Cruellest Month*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 2010.
- . *Went Missing: Unsolved Great Lakes Shipwreck Mysteries*. Marquette, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1984; 2<sup>nd</sup> edition 2008.
- . *Great Lakes Lighthouse Tales*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1998.
- . *Shipwreck of the MESQUITE, Death of a Coast Guard Cutter*. Duluth: Lake Superior Port Cities, 1991.
- . *Keweenaw Shipwrecks*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1988.
- . *Lake Superior's Shipwreck Coast, Maritime Accidents from Whitefish Bay to Grand Marais, Michigan*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1985.
- . *Went Missing*, Gwinn, Michigan: Avery Color Studios, 1984.
- . *Isle Royale Shipwrecks II*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1983.
- . *Munising Shipwrecks*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1983.
- . *Isle Royale Shipwrecks*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1977.
- . *Marquette Shipwrecks*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1977.
- . *Wood on the Bottom, Great Lakes Shipwrecks*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 2009.
- . *The Wreck of the Edmund Fitzgerald – 30<sup>th</sup> Anniversary Edition*. Gwinn, Michigan: Avery Color Studios, 2006. [Note: this book has gone through five editions since initial publication in 1977].
- . *Wreck Ashore, the United States Life-Saving Service on the Great Lakes*. 2<sup>nd</sup> edition. Duluth: Lake Superior Port Cities, 2003.
- Stonehouse, Frederick and Daniel R. Fountain. *Dangerous Coast: Pictured Rocks Shipwrecks*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 1997.
- Sunderman, Karen. "Looking for the *America*: The Life, Death and Afterlife of a . . . Vessel," *Lake Superior Magazine* 38:1 (February-March 2016): 18-23.
- Swayze, David D. *Shipwreck! A Comprehensive Directory of Over 3,700 Shipwrecks on the Great Lakes*. Boyne City, Mich.: Harbor House Publishers, 1992.
- Thompson, Mark L. *Graveyard of the Lakes*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2000.
- "A Tour of the Lights of the Straits of Mackinac," *Michigan History* 70 (September-October 1986): 17-29.
- Wolff, Jr., Julius F. *Lake Superior Shipwrecks*. Duluth, Minn.: Lake Superior Port Cities, Inc., 1990.
- . "Canadian Shipwrecks on Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 34:1 (1978): 32-42; 34:2: 113-120; 34:3: 200-206, 208; 34:4: 275-83, 35:1: 21-26.
- . "One Hundred Years of Rescues: The Coast Guard on Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 31:1 (Winter 1975): 255-65; 32:1 (Spring 1976): 32-51.
- . "Addenda to 'They Sailed Away on Lake Superior,'" *Inland Seas* 30:1 (Spring 1974):47.
- . "They Sailed Away on Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 29:4 (Winter 1973): 262-85.
- . "The Shipwrecks of Lake Superior, 1900-1909," *Inland Seas* 27:1 (Spring 1971): 28-46; 27:2 (Summer 1971): 113-130; 27:3 (Fall 1971): 174-87; 28:1 (Spring 1972): 51-63.
- . "Before the Days of Radar: Ship Collisions on Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 25:2 (Summer 1969): 137-48.

- . "The Coast Guard Comes to Lake Superior, 1874-1875," *Inland Seas* 21:1 (Spring 1965): 14-21.
- . "1905—Lake Superior at Its Worst," *Inland Seas* 18:3(Fall 1962): 190-98; 18:4 (Winter 1962): 273-79.
- . "Some Notes Shipwrecks on the Michigan Coast of Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 16:3 (Fall 1960): 172-79.
- Yates, C.H. "Recover Hull of First Steamship on Lake Superior," *Inland Seas* 6 (Spring 1950): 47-48.

### **Street Railways**

- Alain, James. "The Houghton County Traction Co.," *Headlights: The Magazine of Electric Railways* 39 (May-June 1977): 2-10.
- Crary, Rachel L., Ed. "Marquette City & Presque Isle Railway," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 28:2 (Spring 1992): 39.
- Electric Railways of Michigan*. Chicago: Central Electric Railfans' Association, 1959.
- Sproule, William J. *Copper Country Street Cars*. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 2013.

### **WAR OF 1812**

- Allen, Robert S. "His Majesty's Indian Allies: Native Peoples, the British Crown and the War of 1812," *Michigan Historical Review* 14:2 (Fall 1988): 1-24.
- Barlow, William. "The Coming of the War of 1812 in Michigan Territory," *Inland Seas* 53:2 (Summer 1969): 91-107.
- Berton, Pierre. *The Battles of the War of 1812*. Calgary, Alberta: Fifth House, 2006.
- Bieder, Robert E. "Sault Ste. Marie and the War of 1812: A World Turned Upside Down in the Old Northwest," *Indiana Magazine of History* 95 (March 1999): 1-13.
- Brumwell, Jill L. *Drummond Island's Part in the War of 1812*. Saginaw, Mich.: Black Bear, 2005.
- Calloway, Colin G. *Crown and Calumet: British-Indian Relations, 1788-1815*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1987,
- . "British-Indian Relations in the Great Lakes Region after the War of 1812," *Michigan Historical Review* 12:2 (Fall 1986): 1-20.
- Coles, Harry L. *The War of 1812*. Chicago: University Of Chicago Press, 1965.
- Douglas, R. Alan. "Weapons of the War of 1812," *Michigan History* 47:4 (December 1963): 321-26.
- Dunnigan, Brian Leigh. "The Battle of Mackinac Island," *Michigan History* 59:4 (Winter 1975): 239-54.
- Forrester, C.S. *The Age of Fighting Sail: The Story of the Naval War of 1812*. Garden City, NY: Doubleday & Company, 1956.
- Gilpin, Alec. *The War of 1812 in the Northwest*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2012.

- Gough, Barry. "Michilimackinac and Prairie du Chien: Northern Anchors of British Authority in the War of 1812," *Michigan Historical Review* 38:1 (Spring 2012): 83-106.
- Hamil, Fred C. "Michigan in the War of 1812," *Michigan History* 44:3 (September 1960): 257-91.
- Hitsman, J. Mackay. *The Incredible War of 1812, A Military History*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1965.
- Horsman, Reginald. "On to Canada: Manifest Destiny and United States Strategy in the War of 1812," *Michigan Historical Review* 13:2 (Fall 1987): 1-24.
- Jury, Elsie McLeod. "U.S.S. *Tigress* – H.M.S. *Confiance*, 1813-1831," *Inland Seas* 28:1 (Spring 1972): 3-16.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. and Ted Bays. "The Upper Country in the War of 1812: A Chronology," *Upper Country* 1 (2013), PDF.
- Mahon, John K. *The War of 1812*. Gainesville: University of Florida Press, 1972.
- Malcomson, Robert. "'Carry Michilimackinac at All Hazards' How the Capture of Michilimackinac Affected American Campaign Plans in the War of 1812," *Inland Seas* 62:3 (Fall 2006): 197-206.
- Mason, Philip P. *After Tippecanoe: Some Aspects of the War of 1812*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 1963.
- May, George. *War 1812*. Mackinac Island, Mich.: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 1962.
- Orians, G. Harrison. "Cannon through the Forest: Novels of the Land Battles of the War of 1812 in the Old Northwest," *Ohio History* 72 (July 1963): 195-219. [Frequent mention of Michigan]
- Pratt, Julius W. "Fur Trade Strategy and the American Left Flank in the War of 1812," *The American Historical Review* 40:2 (1935): 246-273.
- Taylor, Alan. *The Civil War of 1812: American Citizens, British Subjects, Irish Rebels, & Indian Allies*. New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 2010.
- White, Michael J. *Military Buttons, War of 1812, Bois Blanc Island, Straits of Mackinac, Michigan*. Amazon Digital Services, 2012.
- Willig, Timothy D. "Prophets town on the Wabash: The Native Spiritual Defense of the Old Northwest," *Michigan Historical Review* 23:2 (Fall 1997): 115-58.
- Wilson, Craig. "'What Is Gained but Mackinac?' The American Expedition to Recapture Mackinac Island, 1814," *Inland Seas* 69:3 (Fall 2013): 194-214.
- Wood, William C.H. *Selected British Documents of the Canadian War of 1812*. 2 vols. Toronto: Publications of the Champlain Historical Society, 1920-1928.

## WOMEN

- Adams, Julia Hubbard. *Memories of a Copper Country Childhood*. Eagle Harbor, Mich.: Privately Printed, 1974.
- Andrews, Clarence A. "'Big Annie' and the 1913 Michigan Strike." *Michigan History* 57 (Spring 1973): 53-68.

- Armour, David A. "Marcot, Marguerite-Magdelaine (La Framboise)." In *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. 7:582-83. 12 vols. Toronto: University of Toronto Press. 1966-1991.
- Brazer, Marjorie Cahn. *Harps Upon the Willows: The Johnston Family of the Old Northwest*. Editor, Historical Society of Michigan. Ann Arbor: Historical Society of Michigan, 1993.
- Burns, Virginia L. *Tall Annie*. Haslett, Mich.: Enterprise Press, 1987.
- "Class Struggle Notes: 'Big Annie'," *International Socialist Review* 14:6 (December 1913): 342.
- Clemenc, Annie. "A Woman's Story." *Miner's Bulletin*. (2 October 1913); also in *Miners' Magazine* (23 October 1913): 4-5.
- Cooley, Kathleen. *White Deer Lake, Life at the McCormick Camp*. Ishpeming, Mich.: Globe Printing, Inc., 2004.
- Dana, Juliette Starr. *A Fashionable Tour through the Great Lakes and Upper Mississippi: The 1852 Journal of Juliette Starr Dana*. Editor David T. Dana. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 2004.
- DeMark, Judith B. "Women and Children on the Marquette Iron Range: Ishpeming in 1870," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 30:3 (Summer 1994): 3-5.
- Douglass, Ruth. *Time by Moments Steals Away: The 1848 Journal of Ruth Douglass*. Robert L. Root, editor. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1998.
- Dunton, Mrs. Carey W. "What the Women Are Doing for Manistique," *Cloverland Magazine* 2:2 (June 1916): 5.
- Engle, Diana P. "Standing Tall with Big Annie," *Michigan History* 83 (July-August 1999): 17-19.
- "Geraldine Gordon DeFant," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 40:2 (Spring 2004): 10.
- Gouveia, Grace Mary. "'We Also Serve': American Indian Women's Role in World War II," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:2 (Fall 1994), 153-184.
- Kantrowitz, Joanne Spencer. "The Deasy Girls," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 45:1 (2009): 1, 4-6.
- Kirkham, Kathleen. "How I Became a Moving Picture Actress," *Cloverland Magazine* 1:2 (February 1916): 3, 19.
- Leiby, Maria Quinlan. "A Woman's Touch," *Chronicles of the Historical Society of Michigan* 78:6 (November-December 1994): 54-61. [On Iron Ranges]
- Magnaghi, Russell M. "Italian Women Immigrants in Marquette County," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 20:2 (Spring 1984): 8-10.
- McCann, Barbara. "Women of Traunik: A Story of Slovenian Immigration," *Michigan History Magazine* 68:1 (Jan.-Feb. 1984): 40-45.
- McDowell, John E. "Thèrèse Schindler of Mackinac: Upward Mobility in the Great Lakes Fur Trade." *Wisconsin Magazine of History* 61:2 (1977): 125-43.
- . "Madame Lafranboise." *Michigan History* 56:4 (1972): 271-86.
- Massie, Larry B. *Birchbark Belles: Women on Michigan's Frontier*. Allegan Forest, Mich.: Priscilla Press, 1993.
- "Miss Cecil Grylls," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 35:4 (Fall 1999): 8-10.
- People v. Annie Clements [sic], Circuit Court, Houghton County Courthouse, File No., 4276.
- Porter, Frances. "Nancy Harkness Love: World War II Aviatrix." *Harlow's Wooden Man* 30:4 (Fall 1994): 3-7.

- "Remember the Ladies'," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 31:4 (Fall 1995): 3-5. [History of female suffrage]
- Reynolds, Moira D. "Mrs. George McCombs and the Marquette Federation of Women's Clubs," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 12:2 (Summer 1976): 9-10.
- Riecki, Ronald, Ed. *Women Writing on Michigan's Upper Peninsula*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 2015.
- Roberts, Mrs. Allan T. "The Women's Clubs of Clover-Land," *Clover-Land Magazine* 2:2 (February 1916): 6.
- Ross, Carl and K. Marianne Wargelin-Brown, editors. *Women Who Dared: The History of Finnish American Women*. St. Paul, Minn.: Immigration History Research Center, 1986.
- Sleeper-Smith, Susan. *Indian Women and French Men: Rethinking Cultural Encounter in the Western Great Lakes*. Amherst: University of Massachusetts Press, 2001.
- Stanley, Jerry. *Big Annie of Calumet: A True Story of the Industrial Revolution*. New York: Crown Publishers, 1996.
- Stevens, Deidre. "When World War II Came to the Sault," *Michigan History* 96:2 (March-April 2012): 32-36.
- Stonehouse, Frederick. *Women on the Lakes, Untold Great Lakes Maritime Tales II*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 2004.
- . *Women and the Lakes, Untold Great Lakes Maritime Tales*. Gwinn, Mich.: Avery Color Studios, 2001.
- Walling, Regis. "One Woman with Courage, Mother Mary Xavier Le Bihan," *Peninsula Heritage* 1:1 (Winter 1987): 4-5.
- Wargelin-Brown, K. Marianne. "Maggie Walz: Entrepreneur and Temperance Crusader," in *Women Who Dared: The History of Finnish American Women*, edited by Carl Ross and K. Marianne Wargelin-Brown. St. Paul, Minn.: Immigration History Research Center, 1986.
- . "Three 'Founding Mothers' of Finnish America," in *Women Who Dared: The History of Finnish American Women*, edited by Carl Ross and K. Marianne Wargelin-Brown. St. Paul, Minn.: Immigration History Research Center, 1986.
- Widder, Keith R. *Magdelaine Laframboise: The First Lady of Mackinac Island. Mackinac History*. Vol. 4, Leaflet No. 1. Mackinac Island: Mackinac Island State Park Commission, 2007.
- . "Magdelaine Laframboise: Fur Trader and Educator." In *Historic Women of Michigan: A Sesquicentennial Celebration*, edited by Rosalie Riegle Troester, 1-14. Lansing: Michigan Women's Studies Association, 1987.
- "Women's Welfare Club," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 31:4 (Fall 1995): 9-10. [Marquette]
- Wong, Phyllis. "Cecilia Kangas, A Gossard Girl," in *Northern Border*, 2014, pp. 268-97.
- Zorza, Roberta. "Marquette County Women in History," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 20:2 (Spring 1984): 3-5.

## WORLD WAR II

Acocks, James R. *Off to War We Went, 1941-1946*. Marquette Mich.: Privately Printed, 1991.

- "Aircraft Warning Service," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 30:4 (Fall 1994): 8-10.
- Arbic, Bernie. *City of the Rapids: Sault Ste. Marie's Heritage*. Allegan Forest, Mich.: The Priscilla Press, 2003.
- Chabot, Larry. *The UP Goes to War: Upper Michigan and Its Heroes in World War II*. Marquette, Mich.: North Harbor Publishing, 2006.
- Cox, Bruce K. *Johnny Capps: The Story of A P-38 Pilot in the Second World War*. Wakefield, Mich.: Agogeebic Press, 2004.
- DeMark, Judith L. and Russell M. Magnaghi, editors. *World War II Memories: An Oral History*. Marquette, Mich.: Northern Michigan University Department of History and Press, 1995.
- Eckola, Packy. *Hughitt Street*. Crystal Falls, Mich.: Melson's, Inc., 1997. [Impact of World War II]
- Gouveia, Grace Mary. "'We Also Serve': American Indian Women's Role in World War II," *Michigan Historical Review* 20:2 (Fall 1994): 153-184.
- Hall, Kevin T. "The Befriended Enemy: German Prisoners of War in Michigan," *Michigan Historical Review* 41:1 (Spring 2015): 57-80.
- Joachim, George J. *Iron Fleet: The Great Lakes in World War II*. Detroit, Mich.: Wayne State University Press, 1994.
- Koski, Loraine A. *Elden's True Army Tales: An Armored Force Replacement Trainee in World War II*. Privately Printed, 2014.
- Magnaghi, Russell M. *World War II Come to the Upper Peninsula, 1941-1945. Publications of the Center for Upper Peninsula Studies, Northern Michigan University*. Vol. 1, No. 1 (Marquette, 1997).
- . "Ford's Gliders at Iron Mountain," *Chronicle of the Michigan Historical Society* 16 (Fall 1980): 12-13.
- . "Marquette County Industries Went to War," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 17:1 (Spring 1981): 10-12.
- . "Prisoner of War Camps in the Upper Peninsula," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 15:2 (Summer 1979): 8-9.
- O'Callaghan, Timothy J. *Ford In Service of America: Mass Production for the Military During the World Wars*. Jefferson, NC: McFarland and Company, 2009.
- Oja, Dan. *Ordinary Heroes: Six Stars in the Window*. Savannah, Geo.: Media Technics Corporation, 2008.
- Pepin, John. *POW Camps in the U.P.* Marquette, Mich.: Mining Journal, 2000.
- Porter, Frances. "Nancy Harkness Love: World War II Aviatrix." *Harlow's Wooden Man* 30:4 (Fall 1994): 3-7.
- Richardson, Frank. "Watching for Enemy Aircraft," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 46:1 (2010): 2, 4-6.
- "Scrap Recovery Campaign in Michigan Iron and Copper Country: A Model," *Mining and Metallurgy* 24 (July 1943): 317.
- Stanley, Charlene J. "Fort Brady during World War II." M.A. thesis, Northern Michigan University, Marquette, 1983.
- "World War II, The Home Front," *Harlow's Wooden Man* 31:1 (Winter 1995): 3-9.

---

## NEWSPAPERS AND TRADE JOURNALS

*Calumet News*

*Copper: A Weekly Review of the Lake Superior Mines*

*Copper Country Evening News* (Calumet, Michigan)

*Daily Mining Gazette* and *Sunday Mining Gazette* (Houghton, Michigan)

*Detroit Free Press*

*Detroit News*

*Evening Copper Journal* (Hancock, Michigan)

*Iron Herald* (Negaunee, Michigan)

*Iron Ore* (Ishpeming, Michigan)

*Ironwood Globe*

*Lake Superior Miner*

*Minatore Italiano* (Italian Miner; Laurium, Michigan)

*Miners' Bulletin*

*Mining Journal* (Marquette, Michigan)

*Mining and Scientific Press*

*Portage Lake Mining Gazette* (Houghton, Michigan) predecessor to the *Daily Mining Journal*

*Työmies*

*United Mine Workers' Journal*

## ARCHIVES AND MANUSCRIPT COLLECTIONS

Agassiz Museum Archives. Museum of Comparative Zoology. Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts. Resource: Alexander Agassiz Papers.

Bayliss Public Library, 541 Library Drive, Sault Ste. Marie, Michigan 49783. 906-632-9331. The Resources: Judge Joseph H. Steere Room has a collection of photographs, genealogy, newspapers, databases, microfilm, and the Peter Barbeau Papers. By appointment.

The Bentley Historical Library. University of Michigan, 1150 Beal Ave., Ann Arbor, Michigan 48109-3482; 734-764-3482; FAX 734-936-1333; [www.umich.edu/~bhl/](http://www.umich.edu/~bhl/). Woodbridge Ferris scrapbook. Industrial Records. Peter White papers, and numerous items related to the Upper Peninsula.

The Burton Historical Collection, Detroit Public Library, 5201 Woodward Ave., Detroit, Michigan 48202; 313-833-1486; [detroit.lib.mi.us/burton/index.htm](http://detroit.lib.mi.us/burton/index.htm). Directories, Detroit newspaper and index, obituaries, photographs but not dedicated to the Upper Peninsula.

Central Upper Peninsula and University Archives. Northern Michigan University, 1401 Presque Isle Ave., Marquette, Michigan 49855; 906-277-1225; [www.nmu.edu/ais/archives.htm](http://www.nmu.edu/ais/archives.htm); e-mail: [mrobyns@nmu.edu](mailto:mrobyns@nmu.edu). Resources: CCI photographs and papers; papers of Dominic Jacobetti, John Voelker, Russell Magnaghi, Bay de Noc Lumber Company at Nahma; Oral History Collection: Italian Immigrants, etc; significant microfilm collection of Upper Peninsula newspapers, Northern Michigan University; Marquette General Hospital and numerous other sources.

Chicago Federal Records Center, 7358 South Pulaski Road, Chicago, IL 60629-5898. (773) 948-9000. Resources: many records relate to the Upper Peninsula especially federal court records dealing with many subjects including Prohibition-related trials and Indian CCC camp at Racoon, Michigan. Check on-line for details.

Clarke Library. 250 Preston Street, Central Michigan University, Mt. Pleasant, Michigan 48859. (898-774-1100. Resources: extensive collection of documents and photographs dealing with Michigan and in particular the Upper Peninsula.

Iowa State University, Parks Library, 701 Morrill Road, Ames, Iowa 50011-2140. Resources: See on-line guides for the Warren H. Manning Collection.

Finlandia University Archive, Finlandia University, 601 Quincy Street, Hancock, Michigan 49930. (906) 487-7347; [archives@finlandia.edu](mailto:archives@finlandia.edu). Resources: Synod of the Finnish Evangelical Lutheran Church; the Finnish National Brotherhood of Temperance Societies; Oral History Collection; Finnish Newspapers.

Frederick Law Olmstead National Historic Site, 99 Warren Street, Brookline, Massachusetts 02445. (617) 566-1689. Resources: the entire collection of papers and plans of landscape architect Frederick Law Olmstead. He did special projects in Marquette at the Longyear home and Presque Isle Park.

Immigration History Research Center, University of Minnesota, 311 Andersen Library, 222 21<sup>st</sup> Ave. S., Minneapolis, Minnesota 55455-0439; 612-625-4800; FAX 612-626-0018; [ihrc@tc.umn.edu](mailto:ihrc@tc.umn.edu); [www1.umn.edu/ihrc/](http://www1.umn.edu/ihrc/). Resources: interviews with Upper Peninsula Italians, records of the Sons of Italy, paper and photographic material; concentration of Finnish materials; concentrates on Scandinavian, Eastern and Southern European immigrants.

Iron County Historical Museum, Museum Road, P.O. Box 272, Caspian, Michigan 49915. 906-265-2617; [www.up.net/~iron/museums-icm.html](http://www.up.net/~iron/museums-icm.html). Resources: exhibits, newspaper clippings, paper materials and photographs, and artifacts; seasonal hours.

Isle Royale National Park. 800 East Lakeshore Drive, Houghton, Michigan 49931. (906) 482-0984. Resources: has an archive and library with a collection of documents and photographs related to the park.

Keweenaw National Historical Park, 25970 Red Jacket Road, Calumet, Michigan 49913. (906) 337-3168. Resources: photographs, family papers, business records, oral interviews, published materials, artifacts.

The Library of Michigan, 717 W. Allegan St., P.O. Box 30007, Lansing, Michigan; 517-373-1580; *libmich.lib.mi.us*. Resources: variety of printed materials and microfilm including many Upper Peninsula newspapers.

Library of Congress. Washington, D.C. Resources: manuscripts and photographs dealing with the Upper Peninsula. See on-line guides.

Marquette Regional History Center, John M. Longyear Research Library, Marquette, Michigan 49855; 906-226-3571. Resources: photographs, paper materials, artifacts, exhibits, interviews, vast library and archival holdings. Established in 1917.

Menominee Range Historical Museum, 300 E. Ludington St., Iron Mountain, Michigan 49801; 906-774-4276. Resources: artifacts, exhibits, photographs, paper materials; call for appointment; seasonal.

Michigan State Archives. Michigan Department of State, Lansing, Michigan. Woodbridge N. Ferris Records Relating to the labor strike in the copper mining industry, 1913-1914; General industry and labor.

Michigan Tech University, Universty Archives and Historical Collections, Houghton, Michigan. (906) 487-2505 and [copper@mtu.edu](mailto:copper@mtu.edu). Resources: extensive collections of documents and photographs. Papers of the Calumet & Hecla Mine; focuses on the western Upper Peninsula and the Keweenaw Peninsula.

National Archives. Washington, D.C. Check for details on-line. Resources: documents and photographs dealing with the Upper Peninsula.

Norlin Library. 184 UCB. 1720 Pleasant Street, University of Colorado, Boulder, Colorado 80309. (303-492-8205. Resource: Western Federation of Miners Collection.

Peter White Public Library, 217 North Front Street, Marquette, Michigan 49855. 906-228-9510. Resources: collection of printed material dealing with the Upper Peninsula. Microfilm copies of Peter Barbeau Papers, Peter White Papers and microfilm of Marquette newspapers.

---

Pictured Rocks National Lakeshore, P.O. Box 40, Munising, Michigan 49862. (906) 387-3700.  
Resources: documentation and photographs related to the lakeshore.

State Historical Society of Wisconsin. Division of Archives and Manuscripts, Madison, Wisconsin.  
Resources: American Federation of Labor papers; John L. Lewis Papers; and Papers of the  
U.S. Commission on Industrial Relations; has many large collection of materials related to  
the Upper Peninsula. Check on-line guides. A regional library.

University of Massachusetts, 84 University, Library, Lowell, Massachusetts 01854. (978-934-3205.  
Resource: Warren H. Manning Papers.

**NOTA BENE:** If you have gone through this bibliography and have found an item missing and feel  
that it should be included, please send the citation to: [rmagnagh@nmu.edu](mailto:rmagnagh@nmu.edu). It will be added  
to the 3<sup>rd</sup> revised edition forthcoming in 2020.